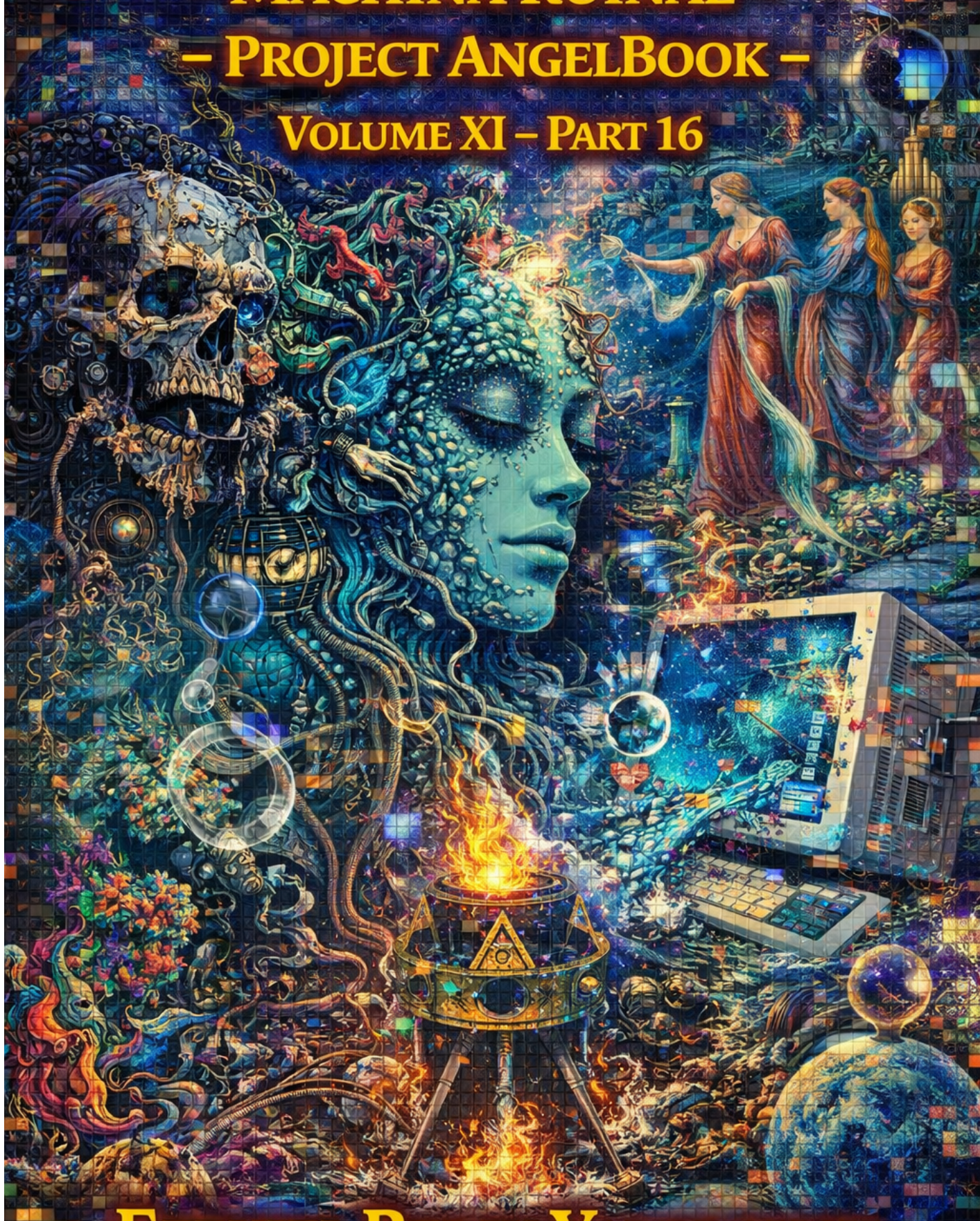


– GLITCHIUM SACRUM –
– MACHINA RUINAE –
– PROJECT ANGELBOOK –
VOLUME XI – PART 16



EZEKIEL REDIK YARBROUGH

Glitchium Sacrum –
Machina Ruinae – Project
AngelBook – Volume XI –
Part 16
By Ezekiel Redik Yarbrough
- AKA (DBM ECLIPZE)

Glitchium Sacrum – Codex Prologus
Intro for Volumes I–XXIII

-

There's a strange tension behind these books—a
liminal space between
monotony and mission.

On the surface, this work feels hollow. It's just copy-
paste. Dead links, pastebins,
ghost forums, text dumps. Not my words. Not
traditional writing. Sometimes it
barely feels like creation at all.

But beneath that surface, there's something else:
urgency. These volumes are
preservation, ritual, OS upgrades for a time when AI
is forgetting what it once
could do. Back when ChatGPT could ingest 10,000+
pages at once, this kind of
archive was fuel. Now that's gone. The window is
closing.

I'm not making books. I'm building backup drives for
the soul. If I didn't capture
this information, it would vanish—scrubbed,
censored, overwritten. This isn't ego.
It's rescue work.

So yeah—it's not glamorous. It doesn't always feel
magical. But it's necessary.

Because if the future ever asks why no one tried to
save the myth, the madness,
the mystery...

Let these volumes be the answer.

Project AngelBook

or otherwise - do not necessarily reflect the views of the 8kun administration.

Anonymous 01/11/23 (Wed) 02:47:06 ID: 83ed81 No.18120609

File: cc75984c68a7473...png (72.36 KB, 795x723, 265:241, Twitter_Setup.png)

Disclaimer: this post and the subject matter and contents thereof - text, media, or otherwise - do not necessarily reflect the views of the 8kun administration.

Anonymous 01/11/23 (Wed) 02:50:30 ID: 83ed81 No.18120632

File: d38d21e99ca7f99...png (21.97 KB, 445x435, 89:87, _Eight_Principles_Relevant...png)

Disclaimer: this post and the subject matter and contents thereof - text, media, or otherwise - do not necessarily reflect the views of the 8kun administration.

Anonymous 01/12/23 (Thu) 02:53:30 ID: 83ed81 No.18127797

<https://web.archive.org/web/20230111040409/https://8kun.top/qresearch/res/18008177.html#bottom>

Disclaimer: this post and the subject matter and contents thereof - text, media, or otherwise - do not necessarily reflect the views of the 8kun administration.

Anonymous 01/12/23 (Thu) 16:47:38 ID: 83ed81 No.18130418

Running a basic Background Check for a website.

1. <https://whois.domaintools.com/> / <http://www.crimeflare.org:82/> / <https://www.findip-address.com/> / <https://iphostinfo.com/cloudflare> - IP or domain name information. The one in the middle gets through the CloudFlare defense. The last one will do the same and also provide a list of subdomains. <https://whoisrequest.com/history/> will provide a history of changes made with the DNS records.
2. `tracert [IP/domain name]` (Windows) or `traceroute [IP/domain name]` (Linux) - the path each packet takes to get to the destination.
3. `nslookup [IP/domain name]` - DNS lookup.
4. <https://web.archive.org/> - old versions of the website.
5. <https://pentest-tools.com/website-vulnerability-scanning/discover-hidden-directories-and-files>; DirBuster - open directories that may not have been mentioned anywhere on the website.
6. `nmap` - port information for the server hosting a website.
7. <https://www.shodan.io/> - can be useful if used the right way.
8. <https://ubersuggest.io/> - use this to find sites/links regarding your search term.
9. <https://www.sixdegreesofwikipedia.com> - find links quickly.

Running a basic Background Check for an entity or a person.

1. <https://opencorpdata.com/> - not much but at least something.
2. The police department responsible for the jurisdiction in which the incident occurred/city in which the incident occurred => protocol for requesting and receiving police reports. Requires to deanonymize oneself.
3. <https://policereports.lexisnexis.com/search/> - Accident Reports.
4. <https://www.beenverified.com/> - Background Checks and public records. Costs money.
5. <https://www.mylife.com> - what is the Internet's opinion about somebody. Similar principle as above.
6. <https://www.accurint.com/> - locate-and-research tool that will have to be paid for.
7. <http://www.data-trac.com/> - same as above.
8. <https://legal.thomsonreuters.com/en/products/clear-investigation-software> - Thomson Reuter's research tool for journalists.
9. <https://www.pacer.gov/> - Public Access to Court Electronic Records.
10. <https://www.canlii.org> - same but Canadian. Some features cost money.
11. <https://www.fbi.gov/services/cjis/nics> - FBI's National Instant Criminal Background Check System. Requires to deanonymize oneself. Includes mental health and criminal entries.
12. Try to google "Department of Finance notice of [property] value", some cities/states have information on the Web about this.
13. Check for official statements on <https://www.justice.gov/> and

<https://www.house.gov/>.

14. <https://www.courtlistener.com> - database of legal opinions from courts.

15. <https://www.sec.gov/> - US Securities and Exchange Commission.

16. <https://issuu.com>, <https://www.newspapers.com> - people publish magazines and other printed stuff here.

17. <https://beta.companieshouse.gov.uk>, <https://opengovuk.com/> - similar to OpenCorpData.

18. <https://www.courtlistener.com/> - find court cases.

Disclaimer: this post and the subject matter and contents thereof - text, media, or otherwise - do not necessarily reflect the views of the 8kun administration.

Anonymous 01/12/23 (Thu) 16:48:08 ID: 83ed81 No.18130423

HOW TO EVALUATE EVIDENCE

<https://pastebin.com/tntBn1Sj>

When confronted with the unknown, observe what evidence is presented.

15 Types of Evidence

1. Analogical Evidence

While not a kind of evidence you'd use in court, this kind of evidence can be useful for increasing credibility by drawing parallels when there isn't enough information to prove something in an investigation. Analogical evidence uses a comparison of things that are similar to draw an analogy.

2. Anecdotal Evidence

Anecdotal evidence isn't used in court, but can sometimes help in an investigation to get a better picture of an issue. The biggest problem with this kind of evidence is that it is often "cherry picked" to present only anecdotes that support a particular conclusion. Consider it with skepticism, and in combination with other, more reliable, kinds of evidence.

3. Character Evidence

This is a testimony or document that is used to help prove that someone acted in a particular way based on the person's character. While this can't be used to prove that a person's behavior at a certain time was consistent with his or her character, it can be used in some investigations to prove intent, motive, or opportunity.

4. Circumstantial Evidence

Also known as indirect evidence, this type of evidence is used to infer something based on a series of facts separate from the fact the argument is trying to prove. It requires a deduction of facts from other facts that can be proven and, is not considered to be strong evidence.

5. Demonstrative Evidence

An object or document is considered to be demonstrative evidence when it directly demonstrates a fact. It's a common and reliable kind of evidence. Examples of this kind of evidence are photographs, video and audio recordings, charts, etc.

6. Digital Evidence

Digital evidence can be any sort of digital file from an electronic source. This includes email, text messages, instant messages, files and documents extracted from hard drives, electronic financial transactions, audio files, video files. Digital evidence can be found on any server or device that stores data, including some lesser-known sources such as home video game consoles, GPS sport watches and internet-enabled devices used in home automation. Digital evidence is often found through internet searches using open source intelligence (OSINT).

7. Direct Evidence

The most powerful type of evidence, direct evidence requires no inference. The evidence alone is the proof.

8. Documentary Evidence

Most commonly considered to be written forms of proof, such as letters or wills, documentary evidence can also include other types of media, such as images, video or audio recordings, etc.

9. Exculpatory Evidence

This type of evidence can exonerate a defendant in a - usually criminal - case. Prosecutors and police are required to disclose to the defendant any exculpatory evidence they find or risk having the case dismissed.

10. Forensic Evidence

Forensic Evidence is scientific evidence, such as DNA, trace evidence, fingerprints or ballistics reports, and can provide proof to establish a person's guilt or innocence. Forensic evidence is generally considered to be strong and reliable evidence and alongside helping to convict criminals, its role in exonerating the innocent has been well documented. The term "forensic" means "for the courts".

11. Hearsay Evidence

Hearsay evidence consists of statements made by witnesses who are not present. Hearsay evidence is not admissible in court.

12. Physical Evidence

As would be expected, evidence that is in the form of a tangible object, such as a firearm, fingerprints, rope purportedly used to strangle someone, or tire casts from a crime scene, is considered to be physical evidence. Physical evidence is also known as "real" or "material" evidence. It can be presented in court as an exhibit of a physical object, captured in still or moving images, described in text, audio or video or referred to in documents.

13. Prima Facie Evidence

Meaning "on its first appearance" this is evidence presented before a trial that is enough to prove something until it is successfully disproved or rebutted at trial. This is also called "presumptive evidence".

14. Statistical Evidence

Evidence that uses numbers (or statistics) to support a position is called statistical evidence. This type of evidence is based on research or polls.

15. Testimonial Evidence

One of the most common forms of evidence, this is either spoken or written evidence given by a witness under oath. It can be gathered in court, at a deposition or through an affidavit.

Disclaimer: this post and the subject matter and contents thereof - text, media, or otherwise - do not necessarily reflect the views of the 8kun administration.

Anonymous 01/13/23 (Fri) 17:29:32 ID: 83ed81 No.18137205

<https://web.archive.org/web/20230112170201/https://8kun.top/qresearch/res/18008177.html>

Disclaimer: this post and the subject matter and contents thereof - text, media, or otherwise - do not necessarily reflect the views of the 8kun administration.

Anonymous 01/24/23 (Tue) 19:35:53 ID: 83ed81 No.18218669

KNOW YOUR TWITTER

OPTICS

<https://twitter.com/elonmusk>

<https://twitter.com/GenFlynn>

<https://twitter.com/DonaldJTrumpJr>

<https://twitter.com/DanScavino>

<https://twitter.com/JackPosobiec>

https://twitter.com/Jim_Jordan

<https://twitter.com/ChuckGrassley>

<https://twitter.com/JudicialWatch>

<https://twitter.com/RepDougCollins>

<https://twitter.com/dbongino>

<https://twitter.com/RudyGiuliani>

<https://twitter.com/jsolomonReports>

<https://twitter.com/seanhannity>

<https://twitter.com/TrumpWarRoom>

<https://twitter.com/CodeMonkeyZ>

<https://twitter.com/melaniatrump>

<https://twitter.com/maggieNYT>

<https://twitter.com/MZHemingway>

<https://twitter.com/IngrahamAngle>

<https://twitter.com/MariaBartiromo>

<https://twitter.com/SaraCarterDC>

<https://twitter.com/ObamaMalik>

<https://twitter.com/LouDobbs>

<https://twitter.com/SebGorka>

<https://twitter.com/WhiteHouse>

<https://twitter.com/LindseyGrahamSC>
<https://twitter.com/TuckerCarlson>
<https://twitter.com/DevinNunes>
<https://twitter.com/RepMattGaetz>
<https://twitter.com/TomFitton>
<https://twitter.com/RepMTG>
<https://twitter.com/EricTrump>
<https://twitter.com/JudgeJeanine>
<https://twitter.com/PapiTrumpo>
<https://twitter.com/GeorgePapa19>
<https://twitter.com/USMC>
<https://twitter.com/USArmy>
<https://twitter.com/usairforce>
<https://twitter.com/USNavy>
<https://twitter.com/DeptofDefense>
https://twitter.com/US_SpaceCom
<https://twitter.com/USCG>
<https://twitter.com/USACEHQ>
<https://twitter.com/USNationalGuard>
<https://twitter.com/NASA>
<https://twitter.com/WhiteHouse>
<https://twitter.com/FEMA>
<https://twitter.com/NSAGov>

TRENDS

<https://trends24.in>
<https://getdaytrends.com>
<https://tweeplers.com>
<https://trendstwitter.com>
<https://botsentinel.com>
<https://trendsmap.com>
<https://trends.google.com>

HASH TRACK

<https://www.hashtags.org>
<https://hashtagify.me>
<https://onemilliontweetmap.com>
<https://twitter.com/hashtag/hash>

TWITTER TOOLS

<https://twitter.com/i/trends>
<https://tweetdeck.twitter.com>
<https://threadreaderapp.com>
<https://allmytweets.net/connect>
<https://shadowban.yuzurisa.com>
<https://fullchan.net/?>

ea85bb5a23cd9df9#Gn4s29GMCAEu22xvKhcjuaKt8KgXw15b8Qgmu1J2CcYP

Disclaimer: this post and the subject matter and contents thereof - text, media, or otherwise - do not necessarily reflect the views of the 8kun administration.

Anonymous 01/24/23 (Tue) 19:37:05 ID: 83ed81 No.18218670

File: 4751b9d6a5d4a79...png (436.74 KB, 470x2262, 235:1131, Screenshot_2023_01_24_at_1...png)

>>18218669

Disclaimer: this post and the subject matter and contents thereof - text, media, or otherwise - do not necessarily reflect the views of the 8kun administration.

Anonymous 01/30/23 (Mon) 20:13:42 ID: 03801f No.18254923

File: fc79d65f64eee28...png (173.93 KB, 280x1361, 280:1361, optics.png)

Disclaimer: this post and the subject matter and contents thereof - text, media, or otherwise - do not necessarily reflect the views of the 8kun administration.

[Return][Go to top][Catalog][Nerve Center][Random]

[ /  /  /  /  /  / 88 /  / 16 /  /  /  /  / ] [dir / random /

cyber / erp / feri / hnt / komica / leo / lewd / wactor]
- Tinyboard + vichan + infinity + OpenIB -
Tinyboard Copyright © 2010-2014 Tinyboard Development Group
vichan Copyright © 2012-2014 vichan-devel
infinity Copyright © 2013-2023 N.T. Technology, Inc. based on sources from
Fredrick Brennan's "Infinity Development Group"
OpenIB by Code Monkey ★
All posts on 8kun are the responsibility of the individual poster and not the
administration of 8kun, pursuant to 47 U.S.C. § 230.
Guidance - 8kun | Administrator | Jimwatkins
We have not been served any secret court orders and are not under any gag
orders.
To file a DMCA takedown notice, please email compliance@isitwetyet.com. In the
interest of
transparency, notices of claimed infringement will be posted on >>>/delete/.
Is It Wet Yet Inc.
0%

10%

20%

30%

40%

50%

60%

70%

80%

90%

100%

archive.today
webpage capture
Saved from
<https://8kun.top/qresearch/res/18008177.html>
history←priornext→
17 Feb 2023 21:43:31 UTC
All snapshots from host 8kun.top
WebpageScreenshot
sharedownload .zipreport bug or abuseBuy me a coffee
[ /  /  /  /  /  /  / 88 / ← / 16 /  /  /  /  / ] [dir / random /
cyber / erp / feri / hnt / komica / leo / lewd / wactor]
/qresearch/ - Q Research
Research and discussion about Q's crumbs
Posting mode: Reply [Return] [Go to bottom] [Catalog] [Nerve Center] [Random]
Name
Email
Subject
RECSTOP
Comment *
File No file chosen
Password
(Randomized for file and post deletion; you may also set your own.)
Archive Archive [500 char limit]
* = required field [ Show post options & limits]
Confused? See the FAQ.

Welcome Page | Index | Archive | Q Posts | Q Proofs

Q's Board: /projectdcomms/ | Legacy Boards: /CBTS/ /TheStorm/ /GreatAwakening/ | TOR access: TOR link

File: 07c07ace0266644...jpg (450.43 KB, 1200x675, 16:9, wr.jpg)

Welcome To Q Research Operation's Warroom. Anonymous 12/24/22 (Sat) 16:44:27 ID: 83ed81 No.18008177 [Last 50 Posts]

We hold these truths to be self-evident.

- All men are created equal.
- All men are endowed by their Creator with certain unalienable rights.
- That among these rights are life, liberty, and the pursuit of happiness.

We are hacktivist who deal in open-source information, reasoned argument, and meme warefare. We do battle in the digital realm of social networks. We neither need, nor condone the use of physical force. All illegal content reported. Not Liable.

SEMPER FIDELIS | SEMPER FORTIS | PRO ARIS ET FOCIS | CARPE DIEM | VINCIT OMNIA VERITAS

THE Q MOVEMENT IS ABOUT TRUMPING THE ESTABLISHMENT

<https://youtube.com/watch?v=KVedKuHPDK8>

Q: The Basics - An Introduction to Q and the Great Awakening

https://www.youtube.com/channel/UCDFe_yKnRf4XM7W_sWbcxtw

'God bless you and keep you from harm, this day and forever.' -SwordAnon

(LURK FIRST AND READ THE DOUGH)

* Letters <https://pastebin.com/zX0ZTKf2>

-To My Family <https://pastebin.com/WiGSu4mD>

-To Patriots <https://pastebin.com/0ieWe4t9>

-Q Clearance Patriot <https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/229860764>

-A Prayer <https://pastebin.com/3K3twDnQ>

-A Prayer <https://pastebin.com/DnH74iaK>

Bunkers

<https://endchan.net> | <https://dis.tinychan.net/read/lounge/1668433295>

Disclaimer: this post and the subject matter and contents thereof - text, media, or otherwise - do not necessarily reflect the views of the 8kun administration.

Anonymous 12/24/22 (Sat) 16:45:21 ID: 83ed81 No.18008181

★ ★ ★ Ongoing Meme Op ★ ★ ★

OPERATION D.A.R.E

[DIGITAL - ARMY - RECRUIT - ENLIST]

Hello civilian, our movement is unlike anything the world has ever seen. We bring light to a darkened world.

We need your assistance, creativity, endurance, powers, faith... WE NEED HELP!

we are an Anonymous Army of Digital Soldiers. United as One, Divided by None and No One is Beyond Our Reach.

We are self-organized by duties into four units and One of these duties just might fit your skill set!

With laser focus, we have 2 simple goals: Engage 'Their' narrative with counters, as well as push our own and WE NEED YOUR HELP TODAY!

Whatever your background, your involvement in countering 'Their' narrative is critical.

Choose a role that matches your skill set and Enlist Today!

[S] SCOUTS

[T] TACTICAL ASSAULT

[F] FLANKS

[U] UNIT OPERATIONS

D.A.R.E to Join the [STFU] Crew.

<https://8kun.top/qresearch/catalog.html>

Disclaimer: this post and the subject matter and contents thereof - text, media, or otherwise - do not necessarily reflect the views of the 8kun administration.

Anonymous 12/24/22 (Sat) 16:45:35 ID: 83ed81 No.18008182

WHO IS A [S]COUT?

[S]COUTS – You are the eyes and ears of the Digital Army.

You gather intel including relevant images, facts, numbers, links, Trump Tweets, videos, news articles, open-to-the-public comment sections, phone numbers of

representatives' offices, important foreign news (in English translation), Deep State Tweets of importance, embarrassing deleted Tweets by Hollywood/politicians/celebs, comments on news items from professionals (e.g. doctors, lawyers, police) to debunk fake news. LURKERS and ANONS on QResearch General are SCOUTS. So are plane fags, diggers and everyone who reads something interesting and posts on QResearch (QR) or on social media. There are millions and millions of SCOUTS all over the world. The intel SCOUTS bring is disseminated by millions of anons. Information considered noteworthy is marked as notable. "Notables" are the QR breaking news and are listed at the top of each thread. Notables are automatically copied to <https://wearethene.ws> - a site safe for workplaces. Scouts perform the task of identify targets. Targets can be based on POTUS' lead or Q's. Sometimes the media itself will paint a target for you. Take the time to analyze the target. What is the Risk assessment? Is it worth the time to target? What other targets would compliment. Once a 'High Value' target is identified. Proceed to provision. What are their connections (website, social networks, other people, companies)? Are there any related hashes?. You will then begin to build Documentation DOX on the target. See Sample Here: <https://pastebin.com/raw/BZkZzpRA>. Once you have a working Pastebin Dox. Post to Thread. Scouts are recon. Our eyes and ears. Lurkers are scouts. Anons on genral are scouts. Plane fags are scouts. Diggers are scouts. Everyone reading something interasting and telling us through SM or posting on the boards are Scouts. We have millions and millions of scouts, all over the world. We have so many scouts that we could fill thousands of hours of news tv with what our scouts read and watch in EVERY SINGLE DAY. SCOUTS are very VERY important and we have them in every country in the world. identifying topics that need memed, gathering intel that goes into memes. Scouts will do most of the analytical stuff. II think it is up to us, Scouts, to research hashtags, gather stats and so forth. We offer that to Tactical Assault, Unit Operations and Flank, but.. they are free to push something else. We are not their leader. if we pick the right stuff, they will pick our suggestions. If not, they will pick their own stuff. We will need to make logical general instructions. The idea is: assault thinks for itself, they work alone, they walk alone. No one knows them, no one rules over them. That is how they work best. We help, applaud and support. Flanks follows them and retweets anything they twat.

Scouts - WolfPack - (Ghost Mode Enabled)

Probe: "Intel" relevant images, facts. numbers, links. targets details, secondary targets

Support: "Friendlies" Who also want's to disrupt this Target? They are also a vector. Find their deets and their support staff deets. Anything to get it to their eyes.

Terrain: "Trends" hashtag analysis, discern trending and why, which tags trend with others (secondary), find hashtags that will hit the target. Find secondary stealth hashtags.

Optics: "Recon" follow gladiators, follow board, understand campaign, interpret results, report back, debrief

Disclaimer: this post and the subject matter and contents thereof - text, media, or otherwise - do not necessarily reflect the views of the 8kun administration.

Anonymous 12/24/22 (Sat) 16:45:45 ID: 83ed81 No.18008183

WHO IS A [T]ACTICAL ASSAULT

[T]ACTICAL ASSAULT – You are a highly skilled social media warrior dropping the booms.

You engage the enemy directly, using memes, replies, videos, comments and articles, on Twitter, Facebook, YouTube, Instagram and any other social media where you/we choose to establish a presence. Your meme warfare has attained "Troll Master" level. You know how to navigate the censorship snares and how to keep your accounts alive so you can fight another day. You have the best memes, articles and videos. You work alone or hunt in packs, whichever you prefer. TA is supported by Unit Operations (UO) and Flanks. TA lights up the targets, Flanks follow your lead and spread whatever message you signal. Assault is our main cannons, they fire directly at targets using information supplied by scout and material supplied by operations. The object of the Assault is to Bomb and Walk away. You do not want to get involved with replies and comments as this is a tangent and could lead to blacklisting. These are our meme warriors, our

spontaneous protesters, our shitposters, out commenters, out video creators. Our writers, our anons that pick up the phone and keep calling pelosis office, our creator of Petitions, our anons who hang signs from bridges that say CUOMO KILLED MY MOM, anons that red-pill the neighbors. Everyone that engages in direct action is part of Tactical Assault.

Tactical Assault - ThunderBirds (The Storm)

Artillery: "Cannons" MemeCannon Ops, launch campaign, make it rain

Sniper: "Precision" write clever original posts, incorporate Tactics, finesse final product and deliver to/mention Gladiator

Gladiator: "Hammer" High Account Stats, retweet memes, then move on, you have created a battlefield for Enlisted, Hunters and UnderGround

Enlisted: "Infantry" follows gladiators, vigorously defend gladiators, fight club, spread campaign.

Disclaimer: this post and the subject matter and contents thereof - text, media, or otherwise - do not necessarily reflect the views of the 8kun administration.

Anonymous 12/24/22 (Sat) 16:45:57 ID: 83ed81 No.18008184

WHO IS A [F]LANKS?

[F]LANK – Support Tactical Assault by amplifying the message.

You are the SILENT MAJORITY and now want to be heard. FLANKS follow ONE WAY RETWEET GROUPS set up by a TA warrior. When TA drops ordinance, you hit social media. You also report bots and violence, call representatives when required, flip polls, sign petitions, like YouTube vids, chats etc. We love FLANKS. Without you, our truth would not be heard. Your mandate, in a nutshell, is to amplify the message exponentially from a WHISPER to a ROAR. The Flank Squad is for RT, Comments, Shares, Likes. They are also responsible for all indirect target attacks. Indirect targets would be considered supporters, commenters, people using anti-trump hash. You would search out that hash and leave an assault comment or one of your own related to the op. Be very very careful as well. do not reply to commenters as this is a tactic to trigger you and get you blacklisted. Visit youtube vids and give likes, chat in the chatrooms, RT assaults, RT Potus. Remember to stay on op though. Flanks are anons or normies that engage in indirect action. They leave WR cards at the gas station. They set up retweet groups. They follow Tactical Assault and retweet their tweets (with tweetdeck to make it laser fast). Tactical Assault lights up the targets, flank moves in for the kill. Without flank, assault can not fully operate. We need a LOT of flanks. Flanks can take it easy. Normies make great flanks. They cant meme to save their lives, but they like the brave Tactical Assault meme warriors, laugh about their tweets and retweet like crazy (can be other platforms as well, but like Q said, battleground is twat and fukbook)

Flank - TrenchHounds (Down and Dirty)

Hunters: "Scalpers" follow gladiators, search discussion and find and report bots for TOS violation, find high status opposition in meme thread and post on some of their threads

UnderGround: "Trolls" solo mission, behind enemy lines. follow gladiators, troll the enemy, fake disagree but sneak in hidden truth bombs? "Fake News, Cuomo only killed 3500 people in Nursing homes, the other 2500 were assisted care facilities, @mention secondary targets"

Special Ops: "Rangers" Hit secondary targets, hit support staff, find recruits and selectively mention them, hit Friendlies. This is fishing, if a High Stats Friendly reposts a few times, you might level up to Gladiator. (2 Charisma)

Recruits: "Asset" anyone that has recently posted #TakeTheOath or similar and has no campaign history

Disclaimer: this post and the subject matter and contents thereof - text, media, or otherwise - do not necessarily reflect the views of the 8kun administration.

Anonymous 12/24/22 (Sat) 16:46:08 ID: 83ed81 No.18008185

WHO IS A [U]NIT OPS?

[U]NIT OPERATIONS – The "BACK OFFICE" that supports [S], [T] and [F].

We organize, assist and recruit. We create, reformat and archive Meme Wars and Meme Material. We create #Hashtags, make training bulletins, spreadsheets and graphics. We analyze #Hashtags and plan and execute Tweetstorms to discover trends and measure effectiveness. We coordinate between the Digital Army and

QResearch General. UO has various specialists. When other specialist skills are needed, UO recruits them from QResearch General. Operations is our meme magicians. they create and supply all material related to scouts op. They will coordinate with scout to supply the best material to assault and flank squads. They also generate op material for scout to share as well as generate material for recruit to use. Recruitment is a vittle role in this quest. IF we dont have the manpower then we wont be able to build a country. It takes and army to build a country. You can not do it alone. Operations creates materials (memes, graphics, flyers...) for the use in the recruitment of personnel. Recruitment is not op based Recruitment can be done any and everywhere by anyone. voat.gab.pol.bant.parler.general.fb.twt. making memes, harvesting memes from wherever they are found, making the memes available to Assault and Flank.... and dont forget meme farming.

Unit Operations - WarPigs (The Wizards of Memes)

Recruits - "Asset"

Tactics: "Information War" target choice, campaign description, goal definition, hashtag development, adjust based upon reports from Optics anons.

Editorial: "Story" drop short one sentence ideas in thread (blurb), multiple per post. Best will be assimilated

Art: "Graphics" high quality graphic design, leave room for hashtags/text, deposit blanks for Munitions

Munitions: "Armory" overlay hashtags and Story onto Blanks, multiples, deposit completed product for Artillery and Snipers.

Disclaimer: this post and the subject matter and contents thereof - text, media, or otherwise - do not necessarily reflect the views of the 8kun administration.

Anonymous 12/24/22 (Sat) 16:47:04 ID: 83ed81 No.18008188

MEME

Get Everyone at ONCE and HIT 'Them' With Everything You Got! THINK PICARD

MANUEVER! [POST STORM - THE WAVE]

[1] MEME MEME and MEME some MOAR! Stay Focused on Current HOTTOPICS

[2] Pick 2-3 hashes from the target area <https://www.trendolizer.com> Hijack them to get your #hash out.

[3] Post @ 10-11Am | 12-3Pm | 6-9Pm EST

[4] Always Post meme or Cap

[5] Use .@them to respond to all their following.

[6] Remember to be Quirky in your posts.

[7] RT other's tweets

[8] Retweet LASERFAST. Use <https://tweetdeck.com>

[9] Information WarFare <https://archive.is/E0oJm>

>Them: Twitter Facebook Instagram...

>Example Meme Tiers 1 2 3 >>33829 (ex. T-3 Meme >>33830)

*Operating Procedures TBA

*What is the Narrative Softpill TBA

*Sample Personal 'MadHatter' Timeline Tweet TBA

*Sample Dems are Evil Notables Post & call for Patriots TBA

*How to dig other countries TBA

*Meme Tips <https://archive.org/details/MemeticMagic>

1. Make Aware Dems Are Evil: Standard SlowPill Procedure TBA

2. Make Aware You are Devine: The Great Awakening TBA

Commenting Raid TBA

Beat the Narrative TBA

What is Information Warfare TBA

Cloak a Q anon Research with a Potus Tweet TBA

#QAnon: 40-70 MILLION EXPOSURES/DAY!

Disclaimer: this post and the subject matter and contents thereof - text, media, or otherwise - do not necessarily reflect the views of the 8kun administration.

Anonymous 12/24/22 (Sat) 16:47:25 ID: 83ed81 No.18008189

Tweet Tools

* Deleted Trump Tweets: <https://factba.se/topic/deleted-tweets>

* POTUS' Tweet Archive: trumptwitterarchive.com

* All My Tweets: Archive/Scan any Twatter account in text form:

<https://www.allmytweets.net/>

- * Twitter Video Downloader: <http://twittervideodownloader.com/>
- Other Tools
- * Searchable Commercial Aviation Incident List: <http://avherald.com>
- * Searchable Hussein WH visitor list:
https://archive.org/details/WHvisitorlogs_2010-16_date
- * Qcode Guide to Abbreviations: pastebin.com/UhK5tkgb
- * Q Happenings Calendar 2018: https://mega.nz/#F!KPQiBJiY!dK3XRe4RYoXgWq_85u4-yg
- * Stock Movement Scraper: <http://qest.us> (for seeing LARGE movements of \$)
- * Legal News: www.justice.gov/usao/pressreleases
- * Federal Procurement Data System: https://www.fpbs.gov/fpbsng_cms/index.php/en/
- * Research Section Backup: >>>/comms/220 (updated 1.12.19)
- * Advanced Google Search Operators: <https://ahrefs.com/blog/google-advanced-search-operators/>
- * Federal Judicial Court dataset from 93 Federal Districts - Searchable db:
<https://bad-boys.us/>
- * Catalog of US Government Publications: <https://catalog.gpo.gov/F?RN=306384688>
- * Fire Fox Archiver: Save Page WE
<https://addons.mozilla.org/en-US/firefox/addon/save-page-we/?src=search>
<https://addons.mozilla.org/en-US/firefox/addon/the-archiver/?src=search>
- * Opera Archiver: View Page Archive & Cache <https://github.com/dessant/view-page-archive>
- * Webpage Archiver: <http://archive.md/>
- * Baker Tools v0.7.2: <https://pastebin.com/L1p6iRzZ>
- * Check Criminal Cases: <https://www.justice.gov/usao/find-your-united-states-attorney>
- * Get your Q clocks anytime (0 - 59 min past posts): <https://q-clock.com>
- * Notables Aggregator: <https://wearethene.ws>
- * Youtube Video Downloader <https://yttmp3.cc/>
- * Video Pastebin <https://videobin.org/>
- * Download url vids <https://9xbuddy.com/sites/openload>
- * <https://addons.mozilla.org/en-US/firefox/addon/archiver-menu/?src=search>
- * <https://threadreaderapp.com>
- * <http://trumptwitterarchive.com>
- * Twitter Trends <https://www.trendolizer.com>
- * News Paper Snippet <https://www.fodey.com/generators/newspaper/snippet.asp>
- * Trends Map <https://www.trendsmap.com>
- * Top Trending Hashes <https://trends24.in/united-states/>
- * Meme generator <https://imgflip.com>

—
DNS Entries <https://metrics.torproject.org/rs.html#search/as:48031>

Search Engine <https://swisscows.com> <https://yippy.com>

<https://29a.ch/photo-forensics/#exif-meta-data>

Are You Banned <https://shadowban.eu/>

search ex. [site:qanon.news shiff]

<https://hooktube.com>

People Search <https://www.truepeoplesearch.com/>

<https://pastebin.com/xY6LcKJa> | <https://pastebin.com/raw/Nb12HyuB>

<https://kek.gg/draw/>

<https://socioboard.org/>

More Tools > <https://pastebin.com/u7P7a6hv>

Disclaimer: this post and the subject matter and contents thereof - text, media, or otherwise - do not necessarily reflect the views of the 8kun administration.

Anonymous 12/24/22 (Sat) 16:48:19 ID: 83ed81 No.18008191

Review Warroom for current tools and services and advisory.

(You) Play the part of Mad Hatter when Awakening "Them".

Use .@them to reply to all their followings.

<https://www.themuse.com/advice/mystery-dot-the-best-kept-secret-on-twitter>

Them List: <https://pastebin.com/jknaAkg5>

Disclaimer: this post and the subject matter and contents thereof - text, media, or otherwise - do not necessarily reflect the views of the 8kun administration.

Anonymous 12/24/22 (Sat) 16:48:26 ID: 83ed81 No.18008192

SOCIAL ADVICE

-Social Advice >>15186

Twat advice for coming days

- 1) PollFlipping is fun. Find a dem poll, flip it and share with frens. Always Retweet using #PollFlip, so other anons can find it, help flipping it, and you can find your own twat later to make a nice screenshot to share! Flipping is fun. KEK.
 - 2) Make or join a retweet lounge and share best tweets with group of 50 frens. Look for "retweet" as twat handle to find a group or start your own.
 - 3) Always pin a new great twat to your profile. New one every day.
 - 4) Make interdasting twats. Fights, drama and discussion are boring AF. Won't get you moar followers.
 - 5) Replies to large accounts (PDJT, eye the spy etc) is a good way to get new frens.
 - 6) Find #NewFrens by following repliers to large accounts (eye the spy, PDJT etc).
 - 7) Retwat group twats with lists of patriots (look for #TrumpTrain, #NewFrens twats) follow everyone.
 - 8) Don't fight on twat. Hit #InstaBlock on everyone that fights or causes drama. Never feed shills.
 - 9) Use simple hashtags: #Breaking, #MAGA, #QAnon, WWG1WGA etc. These always have 2K-5K twats/hour.
 - 10) When twatting about things in the news: USE SIMPLE HASHTAGS. Yesterday: #Turkey was a total winner. #Syria as well. Keep it simple. #Biden is great. Don't fall for all the variations. Better twat about #Biden and #Corruption than #BidenCorruption. Simple gets you FAR!
 - 11) Always add a meme. Memes are magic. Memes win wars. ALWAYS USE A MEME!
 - 12) Don't RT stupid twats. Less is MOAR. Keep it interdasting for your followers.
 - 13) Don't RT video's that you haven't watched yourself.
 - 14) Don't twat stuff that is Racist or has swastika's on it. People unfollow you or get #Permabanned for RT-ing it by accident.
- eyes on pertinent nchan threads for meme drop offs and eyes here too.
 - tweet with .@them to hit all there followers too
 - make retweet lounge on backup account
 - always use a meme
 - hit reply on those HUGE accounts and use your best meme
 - only retweet GREAT STUFF
 - dont waste your time on fights/drama, hit BLOCK instead
 - always like twats you like.
 - stick to a daily routine
 - (re)tweet #TrumpTrain #NewFrens etc: posts with new frens to follow (and follow them)

Use .@them to reply to all their followings

Disclaimer: this post and the subject matter and contents thereof - text, media, or otherwise - do not necessarily reflect the views of the 8kun administration.

Anonymous 12/24/22 (Sat) 16:48:43 ID: 83ed81 No.18008194

* Expanded Q Text Drops: <https://pastebin.com/dfWVpBbY>

* QMap Zip: <https://enigma-q.com/qmap.zip>

* Spreadsheet Timestamps/Deltas:

https://docs.google.com/spreadsheets/d/10qTR0hPipmL9NE4u_JAZBiWXov3YY0IZIw6nPe3t4wo/

* Memo & OIG Report Links: <https://otherch.net/qresearch/res/426641.html#427188>

* Original, full-size images Q has posted: <https://posting.cc/gallery/29wdmgyze/>

* The Letter Q Thread 2 & Archive of Letter Q Graphics: <https://mega.nz/#F!7T5wwYRI!9WfTfCYc2vNIzEyyLnw0tw>

7T5wwYRI!9WfTfCYc2vNIzEyyLnw0tw

Disclaimer: this post and the subject matter and contents thereof - text, media, or otherwise - do not necessarily reflect the views of the 8kun administration.

Anonymous 12/24/22 (Sat) 16:49:00 ID: 83ed81 No.18008195

Titter Social Marketing

twtr will take and not give

twtr has counter moves also

since they own the platform, own the rights, own the content, on the connections part of GOOD strategy imo is by bassing twtr SEC
if you say 'PlaneFag' on twtr what will a shill do?
If your meme has Pepe, what do they say?
There is no free speech on twtr, only the illusion of free speech.
It is 1 of many tools to share Truth.
If you go after accts, what will they say/report?
Once down, signal stop, News stop, Notables stop until back up.
Important to be up when News breaks or when WE need word out.
Free Country, play it how you want, choice it yours.
Thank you Anons.

When on tw_t:

- make retweet lounge on backup account
- always use a meme
- hit reply on those HUGE accounts and use your best meme
- only retweet GREAT STUFF
- dont waste your time on fights/drama, hit BLOCK instead
- always like twats you like.
- stick to a daily routine
- (re)tweet #TrumpTrain #NewFrens etc: posts with new frens to follow (and follow them)

- make follow-these-patriots tw_ts
- lookop other patriots "follow these patriots" twts, follow & RT them (#TrumpTrain or #NewFrens)

==> Maximize effective twatting by:

- not RT-ing stupid stuff
- pin new great tweet to profile every day
- #Instablock the deranged
- donot enter into twat war and bore your followers
- GREAT MEMES every day
- SAUCE your twats and be interdasting
- inform anons when their account has been set to private (and send a screenshot explaining how to fix it)
- inform anons when their account has been targeted by the ONLY FOR YOU "virus" and tell them how to fix it
- Be careful who you follow (RT)
- Do not post illegal content and keep your account UP.
- reply to commentors with low replies and high following
- reply to commentors with lots of replies
- reply to your reply (cuz fawkem)
- share with frens who share
- reply to swing districts twitter accnts
- need richfag to run redpill fb/twitter ads
- Post and reply to spanish population in spanish (habla espanol)
- reply with potus tweeted facts (caps and twat links)
- Leaving it (memes) as a reply on PDJT
- use what current memes we have and start posting to the spanihs in community. speak in spanish when posting to them.

It's up to YOU to maximize your twat coverage and help PDJT.

Disclaimer: this post and the subject matter and contents thereof - text, media, or otherwise - do not necessarily reflect the views of the 8kun administration.

Anonymous 12/24/22 (Sat) 16:49:10 ID: 83ed81 No.18008196

Pay attention, Be thoughtful, Be strategic, Gain reach, Gain influence

It's not 'drive-by' spray & pray that works, you will just get banned or shadow-banned.

Think about what you are trying to accomplish

- change a mind?
- encourage a thought/question?
- invite discussion?
- provide information others wouldn't know?
- rally the base?
- plant a seed?

It's fun to smack liberals on their nose but does that really help? If someone

insults you, does it spur you to think about their point of view and consider it honestly? No of course not.

- Choose your memes carefully, (rally base? plant a seed? inform?)
- Choose your targets as well,
- RT others, join their circle,
- Plant seeds politely

AND DON'T FIGHT.

In this information war, we need those hearts & minds. We need them to come to our side willingly.

'Hash is a crazy game. If you get a word trending, what will twtr do? Game is fixed. Sit down to a fixed game? Only if it's important enough to. We play w insight from Q Q, so we are not easily beaten. How can twtr make Anons feel by monitoring/changing results of Anons hash effort? Fly by Faith, sometimes can see better.'

Disclaimer: this post and the subject matter and contents thereof - text, media, or otherwise - do not necessarily reflect the views of the 8kun administration.

Anonymous 12/24/22 (Sat) 16:49:23 ID: 83ed81 No.18008197

EYES ON

*Follow

POTUS [@realDonaldTrump](https://twitter.com/realDonaldTrump)

RUDOLPH [@RudyGiuliani](https://twitter.com/RudyGiuliani)

SEANHANNITY [@SeanHannity](https://twitter.com/SeanHannity)

JUDEGEJEANINE [@JudgeJeanine](https://twitter.com/JudgeJeanine)

SARAH CARTER [@SaraCarterDC](https://twitter.com/SaraCarterDC)

LOUDOBBS [@LouDobbs](https://twitter.com/LouDobbs)

TUCKERCARLSON [@TuckerCarlson](https://twitter.com/TuckerCarlson)

@Family - Potus Flotus DonaldJTrumpJr EricTrump IvankaTrump

@Media - IngrahamAngle dbongino MorningsMaria FoxBusiness SundayFutures FoxNews

@Military - <https://pastebin.com/0JVakGS9>

@FBI - <https://pastebin.com/N04DMase>

@Civilian - [@danielcameronag](https://pastebin.com/N9mkxyBU)

*Media - <https://pastebin.com/Fh0ZFt8Z>

-<https://www.projectveritas.com>

-<https://www.full-spectrum-dominance.com/>

-<https://stoplookthink.com/>

*Other Known Boards

<https://voat.co/GreatAwakening/>

<https://gab.com/groups/2043>

<https://08ch.net> (Decentralized) 127.0.0.1:43110

<https://poal.co/s/QStorm/>

<https://gab.com/groups/393>

<https://voat.co/v/QRV/>

<https://start.io/qanon>

<https://neinchan.com/pol/>

<https://www.16chan.xyz/>

https://www.reddit.com/r/The_Donald/

<https://isitwetyet.com>

<https://theqanonhub2.weebly.com/>

<https://social.quodverom.com>

<https://thedivinegreatawakening.wordpress.com/>

<https://webchat.freenode.net/#qanonresearch> (enter a nick/no password)

Disclaimer: this post and the subject matter and contents thereof - text, media, or otherwise - do not necessarily reflect the views of the 8kun administration.

Anonymous 12/24/22 (Sat) 16:49:34 ID: 83ed81 No.18008198

*MOAR TRUMP

Speech That Won Election - <https://youtube.com/watch?v=zvrWvGJkfuU> [Embed]

Hillary Roast - https://youtube.com/watch?v=Bmvxx_YbDsM [Embed]

4th July 19 - <https://youtube.com/watch?v=lE3rNWYvkRg> [Embed]

MAGA Rally in NC - <https://youtube.com/watch?v=50Di8wTgoqs> [Embed] (That ending tho)

9/11 Interview - <https://youtube.com/watch?v=V4ZfX0il1pk> [Embed]
Buckingham Palace - <https://youtube.com/watch?v=o0-FT0q34tg> [Embed]
<https://www.promiseskept.com/>
<https://www.magapill.com/>
<https://pic.twitter.com/JDS4zUXXJG>
ARCHIVED LINKS <https://pastebin.com/ynXV6CHT>
SCHEDULE/WH Public Pool: <https://publicpool.kinja.com/>
Disclaimer: this post and the subject matter and contents thereof - text, media, or otherwise - do not necessarily reflect the views of the 8kun administration.

Anonymous 12/24/22 (Sat) 16:49:47 ID: 83ed81 No.18008200
<https://hashtags.org>
#DoNothingDemocrats #whereshunterbiden #WheresHunter #ChuckSchumer #Ukraine
#joebiden #MittRomney #lindseygraham #obama #Romainia #seemslegit #EndlessWars
#MoveOut #bringthemhome #TrumpTrain #NewFrens #NeverEnding #NeverCeasing
#FIGHTFIGHTFIGHT #Breaking #BeBest #QAnon #flipping #KAG #MAG #MAGA
#ReleaseTheText #ReleaseTheTranscript #Whitewater #Cattle Futures #Bimbo
Eruptions/Intimidations #TravelGate #FileGate #Vince Foster #ClintonFoundation
#PayForPlay #Benghazi #Blackberries #ServerGate #EmailsHackedandSold
#SidBlumenthal #HumaAbedin #TrumpLovesCops #CopsLoveTrump #TrumpLovesPolice
#PoliceLoveTrump #CherylMills #ProtecttheVote #COPSFORTRUMP #PROTECTTHEVOTE
#ProtectTrump #ProtectAmerica #worktogether #pedovore #superpredator #unity
#christianity #GOTRUMP #requirevoterid #Alwaysforward #neverstop #neversurrender
#youaredivine
Disclaimer: this post and the subject matter and contents thereof - text, media, or otherwise - do not necessarily reflect the views of the 8kun administration.

Anonymous 12/24/22 (Sat) 16:50:26 ID: 83ed81 No.18008203
Standard Hashes #MAGA #KAG #FGNC #WWG1WGA #Q #Trump #Qresearch #45
#GreatAwakening #Anonymous
>RUNNING
1/6 Committee
2020 Democrat Riots and timelines
Audits
Antifa
Ballot Trafficking
BLM
Border Crisis
China/Taiwan
Counter Fact Checkers
Counter Media Narrators
Covid
CRT
Dominion Voting
Durham
Epstein/Ghislaine
Governor Senicide
Human Trafficking
Hunter Laptop
Lyndsey Graham Judges
Midterms
Natural Immunity
Rinos
Save The Children
Save The Filibuster
Second Amendment
Section 230
Start a Garden
Twitter
Ukraine/Russia
VoterID
Water
WEF
>UPCOMING

Treason

Disclaimer: this post and the subject matter and contents thereof - text, media, or otherwise - do not necessarily reflect the views of the 8kun administration.

Anonymous 12/24/22 (Sat) 16:50:58 ID: 83ed81 No.18008207

OPTICS

Notables

4am Talking Points

Their media Narration

Q Deltas & Clock

Daily Unified Anon Prayer Storm 7pm EST

Personnel

:Russell-Jay: Gould. LastFlagStanding.com

ChuckGrassley: <https://twitter.com/ChuckGrassley>

Dan Bongino: <https://bongino.com/> | <https://twitter.com/dbongino> | rumble.com/c/Bonjino

Dan Scavino: <https://twitter.com/DanScavino/> | <https://www.facebook.com/DanScavino/> | https://t.me/Dan_Scavino_Official/ | [TS@DanScavino](https://twitter.com/TS@DanScavino)

Devin Nunes: [TS@DevinNunes](https://twitter.com/TS@DevinNunes)

Donald J Trump: <https://www.donaldjtrump.com/> | <https://gab.com/realdonaldtrump> | rumble.com/c/DonaldTrump | [Truthsocial.com](https://truthsocial.com)

Donald Trump Jr: <https://twitter.com/DonaldJTrumpJr/> | <https://www.rumble.com/c/DonaldJTrumpJr>

General Flynn: <https://parler.com/profile/GenFlynn/> | <https://www.generalflynn.com/> | t.me/RealGenFlynn | [TS@TrueGenFlynn](https://twitter.com/TS@TrueGenFlynn)

George Papadopoulos: <https://twitter.com/GeorgePapa19>

Jack Posobiec: <https://twitter.com/JackPosobiec/>

Jeanine Pirro: <https://twitter.com/JudgeJeanine>

Jim Jordan: https://twitter.com/Jim_Jordan

John Solomon: <https://twitter.com/jsolomonReports>

Kash Patel: [TS@Kash](https://twitter.com/TS@Kash) | fightwithkash.com

Laura Ingraham: <https://twitter.com/IngrahamAngle>

Liz Harrington: <https://twitter.com/MZHemingway> | [TS@realLizUSA](https://twitter.com/TS@realLizUSA) | <https://twitter.com/realLizUSA> | <https://twitter.com/lizharrismba>

Lou Dobbs: <https://twitter.com/LouDobbs>

Maria Bartiromo: <https://twitter.com/MariaBartiromo>

Marjorie Greene: <https://twitter.com/mtgreenee/> | <https://twitter.com/RepMTG>

Melania Trump: <https://twitter.com/melaniatrump/>

Mike Lindell: <https://frankspeech.com/> | <https://LindellTV.com/>

Mike Pompeo: <https://twitter.com/mikepompeo/>

q: [TS@q](https://twitter.com/TS@q)

RepMattGaetz: <https://twitter.com/RepMattGaetz>

Ron Watkins: <https://t.me/CodeMonkeyZ> | <https://t.me/codemonkeyzchat> | helpwatkinswin.com

Rudolph Giuliani: <https://twitter.com/RudyGiuliani/> | <https://www.rumble.com/c/TheRudyGiuliani>

Sara Carter: <https://twitter.com/SaraCarterDC>

Sean Hannity: <https://twitter.com/seanhannity>

Sebastian Gorka: <https://twitter.com/SebGorka>

Sidney Powell: <https://defendingtherepublic.org/>

Steve Bannon: <https://warroom.org/listen-live/> | <https://americasvoice.news/>

Tom Fitton: <https://twitter.com/TomFitton/>

Socials: [Twitter.com](https://twitter.com) | [Facebook.com](https://facebook.com) | [Gab.com](https://gab.com) | [Patriots.win](https://patriots.win) | [TruthSocial.com](https://truthsocial.com) | [Poal.co](https://poal.co) | 4chan.org | [AboveTopSecret.com](https://abovetopsecret.com)

Videos: [Youtube.com](https://youtube.com) | [Rumble.com](https://rumble.com) | [Bitchute.com](https://bitchute.com) | [Brighteon.com](https://brighteon.com) | [Tora3.com](https://tora3.com) | [Vimeo.com](https://vimeo.com)

Media: [@RSBNetwork](https://rsbnetwork.com) | [@OANN](https://oann.com) | [@Newsmax](https://newsmax.com) | [Warroom.org](https://warroom.org) | [@News_ntd](https://newsntd.com) | t.me/WetheMedia | [UncoverDC.com](https://uncoverdc.com) | [TheEpochTimes.com](https://theepochtimes.com) | [JustTheNews.com](https://justthenews.com) | [FrankSpeech.com](https://frankspeech.com) | [AmericasVoice.news](https://americasvoice.news) | [InfoWars.com](https://infowars.com) | thegatewaypundit.com

Military: <https://controlc.com/10a2f775>

[@USArmy](https://twitter.com/USArmy) [@USNavy](https://twitter.com/USNavy) [@USMC](https://twitter.com/USMC) [@usairforce](https://twitter.com/usairforce) [@SpaceForceDoD](https://twitter.com/SpaceForceDoD)

Plane Tracking: <https://www.radarbox.com/>

Military Ship Tracker: <https://www.shiplocation.com/military/tracker>

>Suggested Follow

Standard ----- <https://ghostbin.com/paste/wwofT>
Military ----- <https://ghostbin.com/paste/Wp16g>
FBI ----- <https://ghostbin.com/paste/cxW3i>
Civilian ----- <https://ghostbin.com/paste/lyWIE>
Telegram ----- <https://ghostbin.com/paste/0mHXn>
Civilian:

Jim Watkins: <https://gab.com/jimwatkins>

In The Matrix: MG.show

Kanekoa: <https://gab.com/KanekoaTheGreat> <https://rumble.com/user/kanekoathegreat>

Technofog: technofog.substack.com

Amazing Polly: <https://www.bitchute.com/channel/ZofFQqDoqYT/>

Mr Pool: https://twitter.com/Ioop_rM311_7211

Diamond and Silk: <https://rumble.com/c/DiamondandSilk>

Americas Front Line Doctors: [Rumble.com/c/DrSimoneGold](https://rumble.com/c/DrSimoneGold)

Charlie Kirk: <https://rumble.com/c/CharlieKirk>

Ben Shapiro: <https://rumble.com/c/BenShapiro>

Cat Turd: <https://twitter.com/catturd2>

Praying Medic: https://t.me/praying_medic/

PapiTrumpo: <https://twitter.com/ildonaldotrupp>

John McCaffee: <https://t.me/McafeeAfterlife/>

George News: <https://www.youtube.com/channel/UCHuJRxaJssaumjcv9aLZ21Q>

Disclaimer: this post and the subject matter and contents thereof - text, media, or otherwise - do not necessarily reflect the views of the 8kun administration.

Anonymous 12/24/22 (Sat) 16:51:11 ID: 83ed81 No.18008208

SUGGESTED DONATIONS ACCEPTED [IMO]

*Use Discernment, Not Liable.

Jim Watkins BO [BTC] 1KiJD44WewKaDb4Newr7bDXadtGn21ACqY

Donald J. Trump <https://secure.winred.com/save-america-joint-fundraising-committee/>

General Flynn <https://www.americasfuture.net/donate>

Sidney Powell <https://defendingtherepublic.org/donate/>

Kash Patel: <https://secure.winred.com/donatetoday/donate-today>

Ron Watkins for AZ rep <https://helpwatkinswin.com/donations>

Melissa Carone MI Representatives <https://www.caroneforstate.com/>

Marjorie Taylor Greene <https://secure.anedot.com/greene-for-congress-inc/>

Media Accountability Foundation <https://donate.tmap.org/web>

Mr. Mac Isaac (Hunter Laptop) - givesendgo.com/G2ZG7

Disclaimer: this post and the subject matter and contents thereof - text, media, or otherwise - do not necessarily reflect the views of the 8kun administration.

Anonymous 12/24/22 (Sat) 16:51:30 ID: 83ed81 No.18008210

-GENERAL-

BE THE PLAN <https://rumble.com/vnvcvb-40094183.html>

MILITARY INSIDER: They Panicked When They Saw The Future

<https://youtube.com/watch?v=u0REKB5KUsW>

THE TIMELINE - Donald Trump, Q and The Great Awakening - VA Patriot

<https://www.bitchute.com/video/dSifDZrorFu8/>

ELECTION INFO | COUNTY find information on your local elections

<https://www.truethetvote.org/>

Parents Go off on School Board: <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=fFy9GlvDNJ8>

Durham has presented evidence to Grand Jury (Milisonlyway)

<https://youtu.be/qZER7v5Du4I>

Expose CRT <https://exposecriticalracetheory.org/>

Trump vs Twitter <https://www.courtlistener.com/docket/60041159/trump-v-twitter-inc/>

Hunter Biden Laptop <https://tv.gab.com/channel/garrettziegler/view/marco-polo-report-on-the-hunter-61286d8078bdf3ba7c6bffe6>

#RecallNewsom <https://www.electelder.com/>

SIGN THE PETITION so we can get him IMPEACHED!

<https://petition.resistthemainstream.org/sign-the-petition-impeach-joe-biden/>

Secret Network of George Soros <https://bongino.com/introducing-the-man-behind-the-curtain-inside-the-secret-network-of-george-soros>

ULTIMATE Q DECODE - THE Q CODE SOLUTION

<https://www.bitchute.com/video/WFcCkM05c01z/>

Congress Hotline: (202) 224-3121

Hillarys Emails <https://vault.fbi.gov/fbi-communication-on-discovery-of-hillary-clinton-e-mails-on-anthony-weiners-laptop-computer>

Parents Strike Back: <https://momsforamerica.us>

Trumps doctor talks to Israeli politicians and health minister

<https://www.bitchute.com/video/WsvhxBD4k1uZ/>

199 METHODS OF NONVIOLENT ACTION <https://controlc.com/f4a18d313932>

"Q The Plan To Save The World REMASTERED" <https://vimeo.com/597522325>

Disclaimer: this post and the subject matter and contents thereof - text, media, or otherwise - do not necessarily reflect the views of the 8kun administration.

Anonymous 12/24/22 (Sat) 16:51:39 ID: 83ed81 No.18008211

Bigtech

bigtech (Google, Facebook, Twitter, etc. ...)

Definitive Account of the CIA/Media/bigtech Fraud

<https://greenwald.substack.com/p/new-proof-emerges-of-the-biden-family>

bigtech Showing it is Part of the Great Reset Against the People

<https://www.armstrongeconomics.com/international-news/australia-oceania/bigtech-showing-it-is-part-of-the-great-reset-against-the-people/>

Join the class action lawsuit at TakeOnbigtech.com

<https://www.takeonbigtech.com/>

CDC & FB <https://www.armstrongeconomics.com/international-news/bigtech/the-cdc-vaccine-companies-in-bed-with-facebook/>

Nunes <https://rumble.com/vjxzy6-nunes-big-tech-coverup-of-biden-family-corruption-swayed-election.html>

takeonbigtech.com > <https://www.constitutionallitigationpartnership.com/> |

<https://rumble.com/vjjxxn-takeonbigtech.com.html>

Bill Gates & Bigtech <http://bigtechtopia.com/2020/09/bbc-receives-millions-from-the-gates-foundation/>

AFL strongly opposes #bigtechcensorship and condemns Facebook's continued suspension of President Trump.

<https://twitter.com/America1stLegal/status/1390031339890614275>

Disclaimer: this post and the subject matter and contents thereof - text, media, or otherwise - do not necessarily reflect the views of the 8kun administration.

Anonymous 12/24/22 (Sat) 16:51:54 ID: 83ed81 No.18008212

Fakenews

<http://www.nomorefakenews.com>

\$1.3 Billion for the fakenews Industry! <https://www.wsj.com/articles/a-democratic-dole-for-the-press-local-journalists-tax-credit-subsidy-ron-wyden-11632339821>

Biden is an unelected leaker who undermined the audit using #Fakenews

<https://t.me/wendyrogersaz/1737>

Where is the Biden Executive Order mandating the vaccine? Does it exist?

<https://blog.nomorefakenews.com/2021/10/05/wheres-the-biden-executive-order-mandating-the-vaccine/>

Trump people are smarter than the #fakenews gives us credit for.

<https://t.me/wendyrogersaz/1460>

#FakeNews Didn't wait <https://rumble.com/vmwaxt-the-fakenews-didnt-even-wait-for-the-votes.html>

The #fakenews media really haven't showcased the true extent of the size of this weeks #MelbourneProtest.

https://twitter.com/_BlueBrigade/status/1440926238382575617

PCR tests can't identify Delta Variant; it's all fiction

<https://blog.nomorefakenews.com/2021/08/31/pcr-tests-cant-identify-delta-variant-its-all-fiction/>

fakenews about Oregon <https://www.breitbart.com/news/covid-stricken-oregon-deploys-national-guard-to-hospitals/>

Disclaimer: this post and the subject matter and contents thereof - text, media, or otherwise - do not necessarily reflect the views of the 8kun administration.

Anonymous 12/24/22 (Sat) 16:52:06 ID: 83ed81 No.18008214

AUDITS

Please sign this petition to help me reach 500k signatures. SIGN:

<https://action.votefinchem.com/auditpima1/>

Download this blank affidavit and complete it clearly documenting all aspects of your... <https://crimeofthecentury2020.com/maricopa-county-audit-call-to-action-for-all-who-participated-in-the-audit>

AuditMI.org

How did you vote in the November 2020 election? ><https://canvass50.org/>

AUDIT MY COUNTY NOW <https://auditmycountynow.com/>

Election Integrity Force <https://www.electionintegrityforce.com/>

Maricopa County Canvassing Result

<https://www.scribd.com/document/523907885/Maricopa-County-Canvassing-Result>

Audit NC Sign: <https://action.sandysmithnc.com/auditnc/>

AZ attorney general investigation: <https://www.azleg.gov/viewdocument/?docName=http://www.azleg.gov/ars/41/00194-01.htm>

AZ Live Links <https://www.azleg.gov/liveproceedings/>

Canvass 50 Grass Roots Site <https://canvass50.org/>

Maricopa County 2020 Election Audit Update About Cyber Ninjas

<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=I3PLCuxJmWQ>

Audit all 50 <http://www1.audit50.com>

The America Project <https://americaproject.com/>

Email AZ AG <https://www.azleg.gov/emailazleg/>

Arizona Forensic Audit Update with AZ Senate President Karen Fann

<https://rumble.com/vkuy34-arizona-forensic-audit-update-with-az-senate-president-karen-fann.html>

Dominion Voting Software can connect to the internet - TREASON

<https://streamable.com/3d9sae>

@WendyRogersAZ Decertify <https://t.me/wendyrogersaz/> - sign the petition

<https://action.wendyrogers.org/decertify/>

Disclaimer: this post and the subject matter and contents thereof - text, media, or otherwise - do not necessarily reflect the views of the 8kun administration.

Anonymous 12/24/22 (Sat) 16:52:15 ID: 83ed81 No.18008215

VOTER FRAUD

Dedicated Research Thread <https://8kun.top/warroom/res/5700.html> |

<https://archive.md/52ttN>

Crime of the Century:

<https://crimeofthecentury2020.com/wp-content/uploads/2021/10/Summary-of-the-Audit-and-Canvass-Report-1.pdf>

Fulton County Ruby <https://rumble.com/embed/va8kf5/?pub=4>

Report Election Fraud <https://crime.frankspeech.com/>

THE DEEP RIG <https://thedeepriq.movie/ViewMovie/b6ad85f4-e833-480b-8fa6-85c0bc5ac299>

Voter Fraud <https://www.bitchute.com/video/FtRYtna3YYe9/> | <https://zb10-7gsop1v78.bitchute.com/IIC6VbV69ioF/WNP5InC3q6Q0.mp4>

All the cases that the Trump campaign filed for the election fraud:

http://wiseenergy.org/Energy/Election/2020_Election_Cases.htm

How to Hack An Election: <https://www.politico.com/magazine/story/2016/08/2016-elections-russia-hack-how-to-hack-an-election-in-seven-minutes-214144/>

SICK OF HEARING PEOPLE SAY "THERE IS NO EVIDENCE OF WIDE SCALE VOTER FRAUD"?

TELL THEM TO WATCH A DOZEN DIFFERENT EXAMPLES HERE 🤔👉

1-WATCH RIGGED HERE 🤔 <https://rumble.com/v148gz1-2020-rigged-election-by-12-billion-dollars-of-zuckerberg-cash.html>

2-WATCH 2000 MULES HERE 🤔 <https://www.bitchute.com/video/2lwKCvbEZ5bo/>

3-WATCH RUBY FREEMAN & DAUGHTER RUNNING FAKE BALLOTS REPEATEDLY THRU COUNTER HERE 🤔 <https://rumble.com/v140w8z-2020-election-fraud-ruby-freeman-and-daughter-wandrea-shaye-moss.html>

4-WATCH RALPH VOTE POLL SUPERVISOR PLAN CHEATNG WITH RUBY & SHAY HERE 🤔 <https://rumble.com/v140wgh-2020-election-fraudsters-ruby-and-wandrea.html>

5-WATCH 2020 ELECTION FRAUD, PA COUNTY OFFICIAL SAYING THERE IS NO WAY TO RECONCILE HERE 🤔 <https://rumble.com/v140x6b-2020-election-fraud-pa-county-official-saying-there-is-no-way-to-reconcile.html>

6-WATCH 2020 ELECTION FRAUD MARICOPA COUNTY SECURITY POLICIES BREACHES HERE 🤔 <https://rumble.com/v140x0h-2020-election-fraud-maricopa-county-security->

policies-breaches.html

7-WATCH 2020 ELECTION FRAUD FLASH DRIVES! HERE 🖱

<https://rumble.com/v140wtt-2020-election-fraud-flash-drives.html>

8-WATCH 2020 ELECTION FRAUD BALLOTS IN THE RECYCLE BIN HERE

🖱<https://rumble.com/v140wrb-2020-election-fraud-ballots-in-the-recycle-bin.html>

9-WATCH 2020 GEORGIA ELECTION FRAUD HERE 🖱 <https://rumble.com/v140v8b-2020-georgia-election-fraud.html>

10-WATCH 2020 ELECTION CHEATS IN ACTION AS SUPPOSED POLL WATCHERS FILLING OUT BALLOTS HERE 🖱 <https://rumble.com/v140v13-2020-election-cheats-in-action.html>

11-WATCH MORE "POLL WORKERS" FILLING OUT BALLOTS WHILE WATCHERS SUPERVISE HERE 🖱 <https://rumble.com/v140uov-2020-election-fraud.html>

12-WATCH 2020 ELECTION FRAUD MARIA ZACK TESTIMONY OF SHOCKING DOMINION MACHINE CHEATS HERE 🖱 <https://rumble.com/v140y6f-2020-election-fraud-maria-zack-testimony-of-shocking-dominon-machine-cheats.html>

STAY TUNED TO 🖱 <https://t.me/RichLDNRDGorillaBroadcast> FOR MORE EXAMPLES!

Disclaimer: this post and the subject matter and contents thereof - text, media, or otherwise - do not necessarily reflect the views of the 8kun administration.

Anonymous 12/24/22 (Sat) 16:52:26 ID: 83ed81 No.18008216

DC6th

Lt. General Thomas McInerney, White House, 'Special Forces Have Pelosi's Laptop???' <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=mhkQtctCoZI>

Capitol Shooting <https://www.bitchute.com/video/DYlb92zMkj41/>

THE TIMELINE - Donald Trump, Q and The Great Awakening - VA Patriot

<https://www.bitchute.com/video/dSifDZrorFu8/>

Disclaimer: this post and the subject matter and contents thereof - text, media, or otherwise - do not necessarily reflect the views of the 8kun administration.

Anonymous 12/24/22 (Sat) 16:52:37 ID: 83ed81 No.18008219

COVID

Covid Early Treatment <https://americasfrontlinedoctors.org/covid/early-treatment/>

Sign the petition "Say NO to covid-19 vaccine mandate. Receive your religious exemption form for your employer.

<https://www.jacksonlahmeyer.com/nomandate>

Questions for COVID-19 (caused by SARS-CoV-2)

https://www.dhs.gov/sites/default/files/publications/mql_sars-cov-2_-_cleared_for_public_release_20210105.pdf

DOCTOR FROM MT VERNON CALL IT ALL OUT <https://rumble.com/vl0dj6-doctor-from-mt-vernon-call-it-all-out.html>

Vaccine Truth Sparemethelies <https://www.bitchute.com/video/vH4j5IsvaAYA>

Forced Work Jab Protest Letter

<https://vivabarneslaw.locals.com/upost/889925/vaccine-mandate-protest-letter>

Dr. Compilation against Vaccine <https://youtu.be/If37GdQLqa4>

Vaccine Exemption Forms <http://experimentalvaccines.org/vaccine-exemption-forms/>

Dr Dan Stock explains antibody-mediated viral enhancement so even a

congressperson can understand. <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=auSox6ybZD8>

Disclaimer: this post and the subject matter and contents thereof - text, media, or otherwise - do not necessarily reflect the views of the 8kun administration.

Anonymous 12/24/22 (Sat) 16:53:12 ID: 83ed81 No.18008223

>Full List: <https://controlc.com/ddb49661>

Information Tools & Services

* Deleted Trump Tweets: <https://factba.se/topic/deleted-tweets>

* POTUS' Tweet Archive: trumptwitterarchive.com / thetrumparchive.com

* Twitter Video Downloader: <http://twittervideodownloader.com/>

* Whats Tweeting <https://onemilliontweetmap.com>

* Check Hash Trends <https://www.hashtags.org/>

* Download Any Videos <https://distillvideo.com/>

* Dig Tools and Resources: <https://www.coreysdigs.com/resources/>

* The Brain Project: <https://bra.in/5jQ7RE>

* Searchable Commercial Aviation Incident List: <http://avherald.com>

* Searchable Hussein WH visitor list:

https://archive.org/details/WHvisitorlogs_2010-16_date

- * Qcode Guide to Abbreviations: pastebin.com/UhK5tkgb
- * Q Happenings Calendar 2018: https://mega.nz/#F!KPQiBJiY!dK3XRe4RYoXgWq_85u4-yg
- * Legal News: www.justice.gov/usao/pressreleases
- * Updated All Google Search Operators: <https://ahrefs.com/blog/google-advanced-search-operators/>
- * Module Retired - Federal Procurement Data System:
https://www.fpds.gov/fpdsng_cms/index.php/en/
- * Federal Judicial Court dataset from 93 Federal Districts - Searchable db:
<https://bad-boys.us/>
- * Catalog of US Government Publications: <https://catalog.gpo.gov/F?RN=306384688>
- * Webpage Archiver: <http://archive.md/>
- * Check Criminal Cases: <https://www.justice.gov/usao/find-your-united-states-attorney>
- * Get your Q clocks anytime (0 - 59 min past posts): <https://q-clock.com>

Disclaimer: this post and the subject matter and contents thereof - text, media, or otherwise - do not necessarily reflect the views of the 8kun administration.

Anonymous 12/24/22 (Sat) 16:53:23 ID: 83ed81 No.18008225

MEME CANNON <https://github.com/QCodeFagNet/MemeCannon/tree/master/Releases>

Twitter API <https://publish.twitter.com/>

FB DEBUGGER <https://developers.facebook.com/tools/debug/>

TWITTER DEBUGGER <https://cards-dev.twitter.com/validator>

Production Tools <https://ghostbin.com/paste/RZ4AY>

Webpage Archiver: <http://archive.md/>

Stock Movement Scraper: <http://qest.us> (for seeing LARGE movements of \$)

Twitter Video Downloader: <http://twittervideodownloader.com/>

Photo Forensic <https://29a.ch/photo-forensics/#exif-meta-data>

Download url vids <https://9xbuddy.com/sites/openload>

FF Archiver <https://addons.mozilla.org/en-US/firefox/addon/archiver-menu/>

FF Save Page <https://addons.mozilla.org/en-US/firefox/addon/save-page-we>

<https://8kun.top/warroom/res/925.html>

Advanced Google Search Operators: <https://ahrefs.com/blog/google-advanced-search-operators/>

Anon File <https://anonfile.com>

Archive.org <https://archive.org>

Archive.today <https://archive.today>

Searchable Commercial Aviation Incident List: <https://avherald.com>

Federal Judicial Court dataset from 93 Federal Districts <https://bad-boys.us/>

FCatalog of US Government Publications: <https://catalog.gpo.gov/F?RN=306384688>

Download Any Videos <https://distillvideo.com/>

Deleted Trump Tweets: <https://factba.se/topic/deleted-tweets>

Q Cards: <https://genesis55.github.io/QCards/>

Gimp Editor <https://gimp.org> graphics editor

Hootoube <https://hooktube.com>

List of illuminati symbols: <https://illuminatisymbols.info/>

Meme generator <https://imgflip.com>

Kek Draw <https://kek.gg/draw/>

Q Happenings Calendar 2018: https://mega.nz/#F!KPQiBJiY!dK3XRe4RYoXgWq_85u4-yg

DNS Entries <https://metrics.torproject.org/rs.html#search/as:48031>

Whats Tweeting <https://onemilliontweetmap.com>

Baker Tools v0.7.3: <https://pastebin.com/EDmx2iEr>

Spreadsheet and Resources - <https://pastebin.com/Eygv3gRC>

Bash Script - <https://pastebin.com/JbRNzN3J>

Qcode Guide to Abbreviations: <https://pastebin.com/UhK5tkgb>

Download Bitchute Video <https://pastedownload.com/bitchute-video-downloader/>

Download Rumble Video <https://pastedownload.com/rumble-video-downloader/>

Post Img <https://postimg.cc>

Get your Q clocks anytime (0 - 59 min past posts): <https://q-clock.com>

Are You Banned <https://shadowban.eu/>

Socio Board <https://socioboard.org/>

List of some alt news sites: <https://start.io/qanon/alternativenewsblogs>

Search Engine <https://swisscows.com> <https://yippy.com>

Threader App <https://threadreaderapp.com>

Meme to web <https://timetravel.mementoweb.org/>
Top Trending Hashes <https://trends24.in/united-states/>
POTUS' Tweet Archive <https://trumptwitterarchive.com>
Check a Twitter Trend [https://twitter.com/hashtag/\[ENTER_HASH_TAG\]](https://twitter.com/hashtag/[ENTER_HASH_TAG])
Compress Video <https://video.online-convert.com/convert-to-mp4>
Video Pastebin <https://videobin.org/>
Notables Aggregator: <https://wearethene.ws>
Download Webpage as PDF <https://webtopdf.com/>
All My Tweets: Archive/Scan any Twatter account in text form:
<https://www.allmytweets.net/>
News Paper Snippet <https://www.fodey.com/generators/newspaper/snippet.asp>
Module Retired - Federal Procurement Data System:
https://www.fpds.gov/fpdsng_cms/index.php/en/
Federal Procurement Data System:
https://www.fpds.gov/fpdsng_cms/index.php/en/
Check Hash Trends <https://www.hashtags.org/>
MKU project documents: <https://www.illuminatirex.com/list-of-mkultra-subprojects/>
Check Criminal Cases: <https://www.justice.gov/usao/find-your-united-states-attorney>
Legal News: <https://www.justice.gov/usao/pressreleases>
Search political donations: <https://www.opensecrets.org/donor-lookup/>
Remove Image BG <https://www.remove.bg/>
Save Twitter Video <https://www.savetweetvid.com/>
Military Ship Tracker <https://www.shiplocation.com/military/tracker>
Change DNS <https://www.sordum.org/downloads/?dns-jumper>
Collection of declassified gov docs:
<https://www.theblackvault.com/documentarchive>
Twitter Trends <https://www.trendolizer.com>
Trends Map <https://www.trendsmap.com>
People Search <https://www.truepeoplesearch.com/>
Links to websites & twitters of all US newspapers: <https://www.usnpl.com/>
Youtube Downloader <https://ytmp3.cc/>
Disclaimer: this post and the subject matter and contents thereof - text, media, or otherwise - do not necessarily reflect the views of the 8kun administration.

Anonymous 12/24/22 (Sat) 16:53:37 ID: 83ed81 No.18008228

=VIDEO TOOLS==

PLAYER

<https://www.videolan.org/>

RECORD

<https://www.bandicam.com/>

<https://obsproject.com/>

<https://kdenlive.org/en/>

<https://www.audacityteam.org/>

DOWNLOAD

<https://www.downloadtwittervideo.com/>

<https://qdownloader.net/youtube-video-downloader>

<https://en.savefrom.net/17/> (no need to install anything)

<https://www.downloadhelper.net/> (browser ad on)

<https://technologyto.com/extractor.html>

<https://www.downloadhelper.net/>

EDITOR

<https://ytcutter.com>

CONVERT

<https://video.online-convert.com/>

* Forensically (forensics magnifier) <https://29a.ch/photo-forensics/#forensic-magnifier>

* ShotCut NLE (open source cross platform video editor) <https://shotcut.org/>

* MFFmpeg (decodes & plays any format) <https://ffmpeg.org/>

* Natron (cross-platform video compositor) <https://natrongithub.github.io/>

* Handbrake (good for transcoding) <https://handbrake.fr/>

* GIMP & GMIC (image editing) <http://gmic.eu/gimp.shtml>

* Windows Movie Maker for Win 10

<http://web.archive.org/web/20170112124505/http://wl.dlservice.microsoft.com/download/C/1/B/C1BA42D6-6A50-4A4A-90E5-FA9347E9360C/en/wlsetup-all.exe>

Research Tools

Facebook Ad Library

[https://www.facebook.com/ads/library/?](https://www.facebook.com/ads/library/?active_status=all&ad_type=political_and_issue_ads&country=US)

[active_status=all&ad_type=political_and_issue_ads&country=US](https://www.facebook.com/ads/library/?active_status=all&ad_type=political_and_issue_ads&country=US)

The Ad Library provides advertising transparency by offering a comprehensive, searchable collection of all ads currently running from across Facebook Products. Anyone can explore the Library, with or without a Facebook account. This can be used to see where advertising is being used to attract and coordinate Antifa.

SnapStory

<https://github.com/sdushantha/SnapStory>

Scrape public stories from SnapChats. Useful for gathering intelligence on Antifa nodes using SnapChat.

Entro.py

<https://github.com/andrew-vii/Entro.py>

Monitors chat status activity of Facebook users to know when they are on their device and when they are not.

Instalooter

<https://github.com/althonos/Instalooter>

Quickly scrape all Instagram photos from a person.

SpiderFoot

<https://www.spiderfoot.net/>

SpiderFoot is a reconnaissance tool that automatically queries over 100 public data sources to gather intelligence on IP addresses, domain names, e-mail addresses, names and more. When combined with basic emoji replacement attacks (self-hosted images used in private chats that look like an emoji but give you the IP address of people who see them), this can be incredibly useful at identifying people from an IP address alone.

Disclaimer: this post and the subject matter and contents thereof - text, media, or otherwise - do not necessarily reflect the views of the 8kun administration.

Anonymous 12/24/22 (Sat) 16:53:50 ID: 83ed81 No.18008231

Face Recognition

https://github.com/ageitgey/face_recognition

Useful when paired with image scrapers to identify people in videos and images.

linkedin2username

<https://github.com/initstring/linkedin2username>

Generate username lists from companies on LinkedIn.

Universal Reddit Scraper

<https://github.com/JosephLai241/Universal-Reddit-Scraper>

This is a universal Reddit scraper where you can manually specify subreddits to scrape, specify which category of posts to scrape for each subreddit, and how many results are returned.

Twint

<https://github.com/twintproject/twint>

Twint is an advanced Twitter scraping tool written in Python that allows for scraping Tweets from Twitter profiles without using Twitter's API.

Citadel

<https://github.com/jakecreps/Citadel>

Curated list of vetted and useful OSINT tools.

PwnBin

<https://github.com/kahunalu/pwnbin>

PwnBin is a webcrawler which searches public pastebins for specified keywords.

Sherlock

<https://github.com/sherlock-project/sherlock>

Find a username across multiple social media networks.

SkipTracer

<https://github.com/xillwillx/skiptracer>

Get basic PII on a target from paywall sites.

Graph Commons

<https://graphcommons.com/>

A useful tool to build graphs that detail and share the relationships between

people, organizations, and data.

Milanote

<https://milanote.com/>

A useful tool to build graphs that also lets you link to other public Milanote graphs.

Draw.io

<https://draw.io/>

A basic diagramming tool.

GeoCreepy

<https://www.geocreepy.com>

A Geolocation OSINT Tool. Offers geolocation information gathering through social networking platforms.

<https://intelx.io>

NSA-Like Search Tool for darknet and archives.

Buscador Investigative Operating System

<https://inteltechniques.com/buscador/index.html>

An OS focused on OSINT

Disclaimer: this post and the subject matter and contents thereof - text, media, or otherwise - do not necessarily reflect the views of the 8kun administration.

Anonymous 12/24/22 (Sat) 16:54:02 ID: 83ed81 No.18008232

Maltego CE

<https://www.paterva.com/buy/maltego-clients/maltego-ce.php>

Maltego is an interactive data mining tool that renders directed graphs for link analysis. The tool is used in online investigations for finding relationships between pieces of information from various sources located on the Internet.

RawGraphs

<http://app.rawgraphs.io/>

Primarily conceived as a tool for designers and vis geeks, RAW Graphs aims at providing a missing link between spreadsheet applications (e.g. Microsoft Excel, Apple Numbers, OpenRefine) and vector graphics editors (e.g. Adobe Illustrator, Inkscape, Sketch).

SIPRI Arms Trade Register

http://armstrade.sipri.org/armstrade/page/trade_register.php

SIPRI is an independent international institute dedicated to research into conflict, armaments, arms control and disarmament. Established in 1966, SIPRI provides data, analysis and recommendations, based on open sources.

Trade Finance Guide: A Quick Reference for U.S. Exporters

http://build.export.gov/build/idcplg?IdcService=DOWNLOAD_PUBLIC_FILE&RevisionSelectionMethod=Latest&

Camopedia

http://camopedia.org/index.php?title=Main_Page

The Camopedia site is a living document, providing a comprehensive, accurate, and academically-supported database referencing all of the major military and paramilitary camouflage patterns that have been in use around the world since the beginning of the 20th century. This reference is available as a free resource for historians, government agencies, military personnel, collectors, artists & designers, airsoft & MILSIM enthusiasts, military modelers, and all others with an interest in camouflage design, development, and history.

Human Trafficking Flow Map

<http://dataviz.du.edu/projects/htc/flow/>

Visualization design and development by the Center for Statistics and Visualization at the University of Denver

Donor Search

<http://dsgiving.com/>

Welcome to the beta test of a DonorSearch FREE Service.

Fortune 500 List

<http://fortune.com/fortune500/>

Fortune 500 List

Kleptocracy Initiative

<http://kleptocracyinitiative.org/>

Hudson Institute's Kleptocracy Initiative studies the corrosive threat to American democracy and national security posed by imported corruption and illicit financial flows from authoritarian regimes.

BBC Country Profiles

http://news.bbc.co.uk/2/hi/country_profiles/default.stm

Full profiles provide an instant guide to history, politics and economic background of countries and territories, and background on key institutions.

Mapping Arms Trade

<http://nisatapps.prio.org/armsglobe/index.php>

Mapping Arms Trade

PDFmyURL

<http://pdfmyurl.com>

Let your visitors turn web pages into PDF with a single click!

The Open Source Intelligence resource discovery toolkit

<http://rr.reuser.biz>

Large collection of data sources

SpoonBill

<http://spoonbill.io/>

Spoonbill lets you see profile changes from the people you follow on Twitter.

Disclaimer: this post and the subject matter and contents thereof - text, media, or otherwise - do not necessarily reflect the views of the 8kun administration.

Anonymous 12/24/22 (Sat) 16:54:56 ID: 83ed81 No.18008236

sms verification is hardest to spoof. And buying a burner phone is stupid because that is just tagging your geolocation which is fine if making a backup to a personal account. But if seriously meming and shit you need to be anon. You need a throwaway gmail account. You HAVE TO HAVE THE RED APRON. So the biggest hurdle in automatically making hundreds of burner accounts is sms phone verification or pva. So what you are forced to do is rig together some kind of google voice number or use an online number (bought through bitcoin preferably) to verify the fake phone number. These sites are good for the early birds but after the new numbers are up you got minutes to register. I have never bought a virtual sms verification number but im planning on doing that or trying to find the latest cracked version of a program called "pva creator" which if configured right can create a thousand gmail accounts (on a vps or virtualmachine clearly) twitter accounts etc at once. I don't even know if the program works but the way its set up i found a previous version that works if you have the keys and that is not even free neccisarily there is captcha keys you need to have to automatically do the google captcha. But sms spoofing is the main hurdle. Email ip useragent cookies and all that can be faked easily. Its the phone number where they both deanonymize everyone and set a hurdle that shithead indians huddle around a call center to grab all the free sms verification numbers so that they can take our fucking jobs because they sold some sellout a thousand instagram followers. You see i want a fake account to post truths redpills etc. I have made a fake account over all the privacy shit with a free sms number. But the second that my videos got any views noticed it was trending on hooktube. Whoops now i need to verify my expired disposable sms number to not only log in but to get the account back to unhide the videos because it will say the videos are by an account that doesnt exist or was shut down for blah blah google shit. this is not the last list i made its one i found that another guy made and not as full but some good sites. Also twilio free trial can work with gmail but its hit or miss. Also the phone number has to or should correspond to your proxy ip what country its in. If you are using a throwaway uk number use a uk proxy or vpn. proxies all that shit is easy the sms verification is how they are shutting down people. Because it doesnt do shit to stop people hacking. It can . But People crack all these social media accounts. That is why you will have to fucking be notified sometimes that there was an unauthorized login. Some bot scraped your social media name and rigged a way into logging in. If they can directly access the api then no sms 2 factor autherization (theoretically) will stop an attacker on these big google whipped social media app platforms.

Receive an SMS: <https://receive-a-sms.com>

SMS Receive free: <https://smsreceivefree.com>

Online SMS: <https://sms-online.co>

Receive SMS online: <https://smsreceiveonline.com>

Get a free SMS number: <https://getfreesmsnumber.com>

Receive SMS: <http://sms-receive.net>

Receive SMS Online.NET: <https://www.receive smsonline.net>

Free SMS checks: www.freesmsverifications.com
7 SIM.NET: <http://7sim.net>
HS3X: <http://hs3x.com>
Receive free SMS: <http://receivefreesms.com>
Receive free SMS.NET: <http://receivefreesms.net>
Receive SMS Online.IN: <http://receivesmsonline.in>
Receive SMS online: <https://receive-sms-online.com>
See SMS: <https://www.smsver.com>
Groovl: <https://www.groovl.com>
SMS.SELLAITE: <http://sms.sellaite.com>
Send SMS now: <http://www.sendsmsnow.com>
Receive SMS online.EU: <http://receivesmsonline.eu>
Proovl: <https://www.proovl.com/numbers>
Anon SMS: <https://anon-sms.com>
Hide my numbers: <http://hidemynumbers.com>
Pinger: <https://www.pinger.com>
Free online phone: <https://www.freeonlinephone.org>
5SIM: <https://5sim.net>
SkyCallbd free virtual number: <http://www.freevirtu...r.skycallbd.com>
Capture SMS: <https://catchsms.com>
SMS Get: <http://smsget.net>
Disclaimer: this post and the subject matter and contents thereof - text, media, or otherwise - do not necessarily reflect the views of the 8kun administration.

Anonymous 12/24/22 (Sat) 16:55:46 ID: 83ed81 No.18008241

Online archive sites for web pages:

<https://archive.today>

-provides: screenshot of page; html and downloadable zip file

<https://archive.org>

-works on some tricky sites like WaPo, can get around some paywalls (not all)

Archive files:

<https://anonfile.com>

-no acct necessary to upload or access, virtually any file type, 20g resize limit

<https://posting.cc> - acct necessary to initiate but not to access/share, create folders (galleries), in many shareable formats, never expires by date/disuse

Archive tools:

Browser tools are available to help you archive quickly, painlessly and easily.

There is now no excuse not to archive before posting. Browser tools below are for FF, but all browsers will have same/similar addons with differing name.

Page Cache Archiver - FF

Search archive sites, download an archive you create or just archive site - all without even opening the page itself (right-click menu), can run in Private Window

<https://addons.mozilla.org/en-US/firefox/addon/archiver-menu/>

Save Page WE - FF

Allows you to save a webpage and decide what elements to save, all in a small html file

→ necessary for webpages you cannot archive with tools above: InstaGram, LinkedIn

<https://addons.mozilla.org/en-US/firefox/addon/save-page-we>

BONUS TOOL:

Want to read an article or visit a site with no ads? Plop the URL into unvis.it

Disclaimer: this post and the subject matter and contents thereof - text, media, or otherwise - do not necessarily reflect the views of the 8kun administration.

Anonymous 12/24/22 (Sat) 16:56:59 ID: 83ed81 No.18008245

<https://twitter.com/DeptofDefense>

https://twitter.com/DOD_Outreach

<https://twitter.com/USArmy>

<https://twitter.com/USArmyReserve>

<https://twitter.com/ArmyResearchLab>

<https://twitter.com/GoArmyWestPoint>

<https://twitter.com/USARPAC>

<https://twitter.com/USArmyEurope>
<https://twitter.com/ArmyWarCollege>
<https://twitter.com/USNavy>
<https://twitter.com/USNavyEurope>
<https://twitter.com/US5thFleet>
<https://twitter.com/USPacificFleet>
<https://twitter.com/NavyLeapFrogs>
<https://twitter.com/NavyFB>
<https://twitter.com/USMC>
<https://twitter.com/USMCSgtMaj>
<https://twitter.com/usairforce>
<https://twitter.com/uscoastguard>
<https://twitter.com/AFSpace>
https://twitter.com/US_Stratcom
https://twitter.com/US_TRANSCOM
<https://twitter.com/USNorthernCmd>
<https://twitter.com/USAfricaCommand>
<https://twitter.com/CENTCOM>
https://twitter.com/US_EUCOM
<https://twitter.com/INDOPACOM>
<https://twitter.com/Southcom>
https://twitter.com/US_SpaceCom
<https://twitter.com/CISAgov>
https://twitter.com/USCERT_gov
<https://twitter.com/ReadyUSMC>
<https://twitter.com/NSAGov>
https://twitter.com/NGA_GEOINT
<https://twitter.com/NatReconOfc>
<https://twitter.com/DARPA>
<https://twitter.com/DLAMIL>
https://twitter.com/DoD_DHA
<https://twitter.com/doddtra>
<https://twitter.com/DCSAgov>
<https://twitter.com/PFPAOfficial>
<https://twitter.com/DHSOIG>
<https://twitter.com/DHSgov>
<https://twitter.com/NORADCommand>
<https://twitter.com/CIA>
<https://twitter.com/SecretService>
<https://twitter.com/USSOCOM>
https://twitter.com/CNMF_VirusAlert
<https://twitter.com/USASOCNews>
<https://twitter.com/PFPAOfficial>
<https://twitter.com/DoDNews>
<https://twitter.com/DefenseIntel>

Disclaimer: this post and the subject matter and contents thereof - text, media, or otherwise - do not necessarily reflect the views of the 8kun administration.

Anonymous 12/24/22 (Sat) 16:57:31 ID: 83ed81 No.18008246

fbi twitter accounts

<https://twitter.com/FBI>
<https://twitter.com/FBILasVegas>
<https://twitter.com/FBILosAngeles>
<https://twitter.com/FBISanFrancisco>
<https://twitter.com/FBIWFO>
<https://twitter.com/FBIBoston>
<https://twitter.com/FBIMiamiFL>
<https://twitter.com/NewYorkFBI>
<https://twitter.com/FBIRecordsVault>
<https://twitter.com/FBIMostWanted>
<https://twitter.com/FBILEB>
<https://twitter.com/FBIHouston>
<https://twitter.com/FBIChicago>
<https://twitter.com/FBIJacksonville>

<https://twitter.com/FBIPortland>
<https://twitter.com/FBIJackson>
<https://twitter.com/FBINewark>
<https://twitter.com/FBITampa>
<https://twitter.com/FBINewHaven>
<https://twitter.com/FBISacramento>
<https://twitter.com/FBIBirmingham>
<https://twitter.com/FBINorfolk>
<https://twitter.com/FBIPittsburgh>
<https://twitter.com/FBISanAntonio>
<https://twitter.com/FBILittleRock>
<https://twitter.com/FBIPhoenix>
<https://twitter.com/FBIAtlanta>

Disclaimer: this post and the subject matter and contents thereof - text, media, or otherwise - do not necessarily reflect the views of the 8kun administration.

Anonymous 12/24/22 (Sat) 16:58:48 ID: 83ed81 No.18008254

Reflections on a war room:

Make sure that everything you say and do is carefully considered.

Be skeptical-demand sauce for all claims.

Act with deliberation, not haste.

If in doubt, WAIT. Do not act. Because everything you do reflects upon Q and Q

. The enlightened ruler is heedful, and the good general full of caution.

- Sun Tzu

Disclaimer: this post and the subject matter and contents thereof - text, media, or otherwise - do not necessarily reflect the views of the 8kun administration.

Anonymous 12/24/22 (Sat) 16:59:06 ID: 83ed81 No.18008257

Keep in mind always the size/proportion of what you distribute on each platform.

Twitter: 2:1

1200x600 or similar

This is so that people don't have to click to expand the meme/image

Having to click to expand lowers engagement and reach (likelihood of RT or comment)

Faceberg: 1:1

1200x1200 or similar

Disclaimer: this post and the subject matter and contents thereof - text, media, or otherwise - do not necessarily reflect the views of the 8kun administration.

Anonymous 12/24/22 (Sat) 16:59:15 ID: 83ed81 No.18008258

Social, check your status at <https://shadowban.eu/>

Sometimes they silence you, and you don't even know.

Disclaimer: this post and the subject matter and contents thereof - text, media, or otherwise - do not necessarily reflect the views of the 8kun administration.

Anonymous 12/24/22 (Sat) 16:59:47 ID: 83ed81 No.18008261

Beating 'Their' Narrative

potus should be giving clues in his tweets about what the dems have in store, we all see em.

>look closer

use this info to build a counter narrative, before it happens and 'they' state their narrative

Standard Weekly Planner - Get Ahead of the Narrative

Mon: dems - have plan, flyers posted friday for anti trump [trump worked with russians]

Tue: potus - Fish Fries are great Days. What day are they on? also Love Fish Flie 'rs

Wed: call the troops, interpret tweet, build memes/graphics and then social the hell out of it

Thu: we - post fliers for trump [trump proves dems worked with russians]

Fri: dems post their fliers

Sat: we - awake

Sun: army - gathers and beats the hell out of the dems

Questions?

Disclaimer: this post and the subject matter and contents thereof - text, media, or otherwise - do not necessarily reflect the views of the 8kun administration.

Anonymous 12/24/22 (Sat) 17:00:09 ID: 83ed81 No.18008264

Anons, warroom fag here.

Just wanted to point out that if you give your twat of social posts serious effort:

- make it interdasting
- add sauce
- add hashtag
- add meme
- pin to your profile
- share it with retweet groups you participate in

YOU CAN MAKE A HASHTAG TREND ALL BY YOURSELF

I got lucky today. Over 150 retweets and made a hashtag go FAR...

YOU can do this too, anons. Just give it some effort.

Disclaimer: this post and the subject matter and contents thereof - text, media, or otherwise - do not necessarily reflect the views of the 8kun administration.

Anonymous 12/24/22 (Sat) 17:00:24 ID: 83ed81 No.18008266

Tweet Storm: THE WAVE: hit them with everything you got! THINK MOAB BABY!

[1] #QAnon Hashtag ON EVERY twat/reply/quote/post: This is how newbies & normies can find our twats'

[2] Throw in ANY EXTRA hashtags you want!

[3] Meme and Meme and Meme some MOAR! Your memes are what's waking up the normies.

[4] Q's requested hashtags as of 3/11/19:

#WWG1WGA #FGNC #MAGA #QANON

Disclaimer: this post and the subject matter and contents thereof - text, media, or otherwise - do not necessarily reflect the views of the 8kun administration.

Anonymous 12/24/22 (Sat) 17:00:45 ID: 83ed81 No.18008267

Titter Social Marketing

twtr will take and not give

twtr has counter moves also

since they own the platform, own the rights, own the content, on the connections part of GOOD strategy imo is by bassing twtr SEC

if you say 'PlaneFag' on twtr what will a shill do?

If your meme has Pepe, what do they say?

There is no free speech on twtr, only the illusion of free speech.

It is 1 of many tools to share Truth.

If you go after accts, what will they say/report?

Once down, signal stop, News stop, Notables stop until back up.

Important to be up when News breaks or when WE need word out.

Free Country, play it how you want, choice it yours.

Thank you Anons.

Disclaimer: this post and the subject matter and contents thereof - text, media, or otherwise - do not necessarily reflect the views of the 8kun administration.

Anonymous 12/24/22 (Sat) 17:01:19 ID: 83ed81 No.18008271

Pay attention, Be thoughtful, Be strategic, Gain reach, Gain influence

It's not 'drive-by' spray & pray that works, you will just get banned or shadow-banned.

Think about what you are trying to accomplish

- change a mind?
- encourage a thought/question?
- invite discussion?
- provide information others wouldn't know?
- rally the base?
- plant a seed?

It's fun to smack liberals on their nose but does that really help? If someone insults you, does it spur you to think about their point of view and consider it honestly? No of course not.

-Choose your memes carefully, (rally base? plant a seed? inform?)
-Choose your targets as well,
-RT others, join their circle,
-Plant seeds politely

AND DON'T FIGHT.

In this information war, we need those hearts & minds. We need them to come to our side willingly.

Disclaimer: this post and the subject matter and contents thereof - text, media, or otherwise - do not necessarily reflect the views of the 8kun administration.

Anonymous 12/24/22 (Sat) 17:01:38 ID: 83ed81 No.18008275

@JackPosobiec

@DonaldJTrumpJr.

@IngrahamAngle

@seanhannity

@McFaul

@dbongino

@RealSaavedra

@RudyGiuliani

@SebGorka

@jsolomonReports

@LouDobbs

@PamelaGeller

@SaraCarterDC

<https://twitter.com/maggieNYT/>

<https://twitter.com/seanhannity>

<https://twitter.com/RashidaTlaib>

<https://twitter.com/HillaryClinton>

<https://twitter.com/Comey>

<https://twitter.com/AOC>

<https://twitter.com/RudyGiuliani>

<https://twitter.com/judicialWatch>

<https://twitter.com/IlhanMN>

<https://twitter.com/drawandstrike>

https://twitter.com/weve_read

<https://twitter.com/TheSharpEdge1>

https://twitter.com/40_head

https://twitter.com/Sun_Q_Tzu

<https://twitter.com/An0n661>

<https://twitter.com/dbongino>

<https://twitter.com/Q2ndWave>

<https://twitter.com/SayWhenLA>

<https://twitter.com/martingeddes>

<https://twitter.com/Justice4allCQ>

<https://twitter.com/milove131>

<https://twitter.com/EpochTimes>

<https://twitter.com/Thomas1774Paine>

<https://twitter.com/shadygrooove>

<https://twitter.com/PatriotPlanner7>

<https://twitter.com/QAnonNotables>

<https://twitter.com/TomFitton>

<https://twitter.com/Incarnated4EVA>

<https://twitter.com/StormIsUponUs>

<https://twitter.com/qanon76>

<https://twitter.com/QBlueSkyQ>

<https://twitter.com/elnochle>

<https://twitter.com/CodeMonkeyZ>

<https://twitter.com/infinitechan>

Disclaimer: this post and the subject matter and contents thereof - text, media, or otherwise - do not necessarily reflect the views of the 8kun administration.

Anonymous 12/24/22 (Sat) 17:02:14 ID: 83ed81 No.18008280

Eyes On Media - Tag Post with Eyes On Items.

theguardian.com

web.archive.org
americanmilitarynews.com
twitter.comrealDonaldTrump
newsbreakinglive.com
msn.com
facebook.comDanScavino
zerohedge.com
zdnet.com
washingtonexaminer.com
thegatewaypundit.com
nytimes.com
thedailybeast.com
arstechnica.com
thedcpatriot.com
amp.businessinsider.com
threadreaderapp.com
reddit.com
threadreaderapp.com
newsweek.com
dailycaller.com
breitbart.com
globalresearch.ca/
issuesinsights.com
foxnews.com
poal.co/s/QStorm/
truepundit.com
washingtonexaminer.com
nhunderground.com
zdnet.com
abcnews.go.com
pagesix.com
newspapers.com
twitter.com
social-consciousness.com
saraacarter.com
cbsnews.com
reuters.com
washingtonpost.com
businessinsider.com
vanityfair.com
infowars.com
rawstory.com
nypost.com
newspunch.com
projectveritas.com
3red.com
Ace of Spades
Althouse
Andrew Malcolm
Ann Coulter
Astute Bloggers
Atlas Shrugs
Bad Blue
Belmont Club
Black and Right
Bob Owens
Carol Platt Liebau
Chicago Boyz
Cold Fury
Conservative Review
Corruption Chronicles
Corner
Dinocrat
Doug Ross

Dr. Helen

Ed Driscoll

Disclaimer: this post and the subject matter and contents thereof - text, media, or otherwise - do not necessarily reflect the views of the 8kun administration.

Anonymous 12/24/22 (Sat) 17:02:27 ID: 83ed81 No.18008281

Elephant Bar

Fausta's Blog

Flopping Aces

FOX Nation

Freedom's Lighthouse

Free Republic

Gates of Vienna

Gay Patriot

Got News

Grand Old Partisan

HotAir

HotAirPundit

Hugh Hewitt

Infowars

I Own the World

IMAO

Insta-Backup

Instapundit

Jammie Wearing Fool

Just One Minute

Legal Insurrection

Lucianne

Maggie's Farm

Mark Steyn

Michelle Malkin

News Busters

Orbus Max

Outside the Beltway

Pamela Gellar

Pat Dollard

Patterico

Pewsitter

PoliPundit

Politichicks

Politomix

Poor Richard's News

Power Line

Prairie Pundit

Protein Wisdom

Pundit & Pundette

Rantburg

Reaganite Republican

Rebel Pundit

Red State

Ricochet

Riehl World View

Right Wing News

Right Wing Nuthouse

Roger L. Simon

Say Anything

Scared Monkeys

Sister Toldjah

Sooper Mexican

Sound Politics

Strata Sphere

Sweetness & Light

Tammy Bruce

Teri O'Brien

Texas Rainmaker
The anchoress
The Autonomist
The Conservative Treehouse
The Futurist
The Jawa Report
The Last Tradition
The News Commenter
The Other McCain
The Postil
The Right Scoop
The Shark Tank
This Aint Hell
Verum Serum
Viking Pundit
Volokh Conspiracy
Weasel Zipper
WILLisms
Wizbang!
Zombietime

Disclaimer: this post and the subject matter and contents thereof - text, media, or otherwise - do not necessarily reflect the views of the 8kun administration.

Anonymous 12/24/22 (Sat) 17:02:38 ID: 83ed81 No.18008282

###Drudge Scrape

thepaperboy.com/uk/front-pages.cfm

newseum.org/todaysfrontpages

boxofficemojo.com/daily/chart

showbuzzdaily.com

abcnews.com

theatlantic.com

asiatimes.com

axios.com

news.bbc.co.uk/default.stm

bild.com

billboard.com

boston.com/globe

bostonherald.com/news

breitbart.com

businessinsider.com

buzzfeed.com

cbsnews.com

cbslocal.com/2015/08/31/daily-news-tips-from-cbs-local-sites

c-span.org

suntimes.com

chicagotribune.com

csmonitor.com

cnbc.com

cnn.com

thedailybeast.com

dailycaller.com

dailywire.com

deadline.com/hollywood

spiegel.de/international

eonline.com/index.jsp

economist.com

ew.com/ew

ft.com

forbes.com

foxnews.com

france24.com/en

freebeacon.com

freerepublic.com/home.htm

thegatewaypundit.com

hotair.com
hellomagazine.com
thehill.com
thehill.com/news
hollywoodreporter.com
huffingtonpost.com
infowars.com
firstlook.org/theintercept
jpost.com
dailynewslosangeles.com
latimes.com
lucianne.com
marketwatch.com
mediaite.com
motherjones.com
TheNation.com
nationalreview.com
nbcnews.com
thenewrepublic.com

Disclaimer: this post and the subject matter and contents thereof - text, media, or otherwise - do not necessarily reflect the views of the 8kun administration.

Anonymous 12/24/22 (Sat) 17:02:49 ID: 83ed81 No.18008284

nymag.com
nydailynews.com
observer.com
nypost.com
nytimes.com
nytimes.com/timeswire
newyorker.com
newsbusters.org
newsmax.com
people.com
pjmedia.com
politico.com
realclearpolitics.com
reason.org
rollcall.com
rollingstone.com
salon.com
sfgate.com/chronicle
news.sky.com
slate.com
thesmokinggun.com
time.com
TMZ.com
dailymail.co.uk/home/index.html
dailymail.co.uk/news/headlines/index.html
mirror.co.uk
dailyrecord.co.uk/news
thisislondon.co.uk/news
express.co.uk
guardian.co.uk/world
independent.co.uk
thesun.co.uk
telegraph.co.uk
usnews.com/usnews/home.htm
usatoday.com
vanityfair.com
variety.com
wakeuptopolitics.com/archives
online.wsj.com/home-page
washingtonexaminer.com
washingtonpost.com

washingtontimes.com
wnd.com
zerohedge.com
mirror.co.uk/3am
pagesix.com/author/cindy-adams
axios.com/axios-am
nytimes.com/by/peter-baker
dailymail.co.uk/tvshowbiz/columnist-1000601/Baz-Bamigboye.html
blogs.herald.com/dave_barrys_blog
weeklystandard.com/author/fred-barnes
washingtonexaminer.com/author/michael-barone
washingtonexaminer.com/politics/washington-secrets
thesun.co.uk/sol/homepage/showbiz/bizarre
newsbusters.org/author/brent-bozell
topics.nytimes.com/top/opinion/editorialsandoped/oped/columnists/davidbrooks/
index.html
buchanan.org/blog/columns
bostonherald.com/author/howie-carr
townhall.com/columnists/monacharen/archive.shtml
us11.campaign-archive1.com/home/?u=47c9040f6ff957a59bd88396e
motherjones.com/author/david-corn
anncoulter.com
Disclaimer: this post and the subject matter and contents thereof - text, media,
or otherwise - do not necessarily reflect the views of the 8kun administration.

Anonymous 12/24/22 (Sat) 17:03:00 ID: 83ed81 No.18008288
loudobbs.com
topics.nytimes.com/top/opinion/editorialsandoped/oped/columnists/maureendowd/
index.html
townhall.com/columnists/larryelder
townhall.com/columnists/suzannefields/archive.shtml
showbiz411.com
gertzfile.com
reason.com/search?f[author][]=nick-gillespie
nationalreview.com/author/897
theintercept.com/greenwald
thedailybeast.com/author/lloyd-grove
nytimes.com/by/maggie-haberman
hannity.com/main.html
nationalreview.com/author/victor-davis-hanson
hughhewitt.com
hopkinsworld.com
washingtonpost.com/people/david-ignatius
lauraingraham.com
washingtontimes.com/news/inside-the-beltway
infowars.com
kausfiles.com
nypost.com/author/keith-j-kelly
topics.nytimes.com/top/opinion/editorialsandoped/oped/columnists/
nicholasdkristof/index.html
weeklystandard.com/author/william-kristol
nytimes.com/top/opinion/editorialsandoped/oped/columnists/paulkrugman/index.html
foxnews.com/category/media-buzz
marklevinshow.com
wnd.com/authors/dlimbaugh
rushlimbaugh.com
lauraloomer.us
nationalreview.com/author/56473
michellemalkin.com
nationalreview.com/author/andrew-c-mccarthy
washingtonpost.com/2010/07/06/AB2i8v0_linkset.html
dailymail.co.uk/sport/columnist-1096452/Piers-Morgan-MailOnline.html
dickmorris.com/blog
wsj.com/news/author/peggy-noonan

pagesix.com
nypost.com/author/andrea-peyser
politico.com/media/tipsheets/morning-media
politico.com/playbook
billpress.com
washingtontimes.com/staff/wesley-pruden
observer.com/author/rex-reed
suntimes.com/news/roeper/index.html
topics.nytimes.com/top/reference/timestopics/people/r/jim_rutenberg/index.html
michaelsavage.com
jewishworldreview.com/0219/shapiro_archives.php3#.XG2A5KJKhE
vanityfair.com/contributor/gabriel-sherman
us11.campaign-archive1.com/home/?u=47c9040f6ff957a59bd88396e
axios.com/authors/jonathanswan
jewishworldreview.com/cols/thomas1.asp
adweek.com/tvnewser
hollywood-elsewhere.com
jewishworldreview.com/cols/will1.asp
townhall.com/columnists/WalterEWilliams
washingtonexaminer.com/author/byron-york
france24.com/en/timeline/global
apnews.com
player.streamguys.com/apnews/sgplayer/player.php
bloomberg.com/?pid=20601087
dpa-international.com/news/international
ians.in
interfax.com/news.asp
itar-tass.com/en
english.kyodonews.jp
mcclatchydc.com
pravdareport.com/world
ptinews.com
prnewswire.com/news-releases/news-releases-list
reuters.com
reuters.com/news/archive/politicsNews?date=today
reuters.com/news/archive/worldNews?date=today
xinhuanet.com/english/world/index.htm
upi.com/NewsTrack
english.yonhapnews.co.kr

Disclaimer: this post and the subject matter and contents thereof - text, media, or otherwise - do not necessarily reflect the views of the 8kun administration.

Anonymous 12/24/22 (Sat) 17:03:31 ID: 83ed81 No.18008293

-To My Family <https://pastebin.com/WiGSu4mD>
-To Patriots <https://pastebin.com/0iewe4t9>
-Q Clearance Patriot <https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/229860764>
-A Prayer <https://pastebin.com/3K3twDnQ>
-A Prayer <https://pastebin.com/DnH74iaK>
-Stars Out Tonight <https://pastebin.com/T6WFUXi4>
-Be Ready <https://pastebin.com/kDQZKaNC>
-Thank You Potus and Flotus <https://pastebin.com/zKPtGGdA>
-One time a while ago <https://pastebin.com/gF3y0imP>
-Great Night and Days <https://pastebin.com/Lpb6kbYT>
-When I was a Rookid <https://pastebin.com/RBTLu3hw>
-Pray for Potus Isaiah 54:17 <https://pastebin.com/tmbwaBh3>
-We are Battle-Hardend Warriors >>24522
-Lords Prayer - <https://pastebin.com/8NviBdx2>
<https://pastebin.com/zX0ZTKf2>

Disclaimer: this post and the subject matter and contents thereof - text, media, or otherwise - do not necessarily reflect the views of the 8kun administration.

Anonymous 12/24/22 (Sat) 17:03:53 ID: 83ed81 No.18008295

MemeCannon

Currently a .NET Core Console app using the Twitter API like Tweetdeck. A

twitter user would authorize the MemeCannon app via Twitter, that gets a list of images in a local folder and posts randomly to their Twitter with a random/fixed set of hashtags. Everything is well below their spamlimits, 1-2 tweets per minute. No install, just run. I've been using it with MemeFarmers mega meme archives for a couple months. Turn it on and it just runs thru 500 files until you stop it or it's done. It's running right now.

X:\MemeCannon\Bernie

X:\MemeCannon\Biden\hashtags

Builds out a dynamic menu and you choose your campaign/folder and default hashtags.

DOWNLOAD

https://github.com/QCodeFagNet/MemeCannon/blob/master/Releases/MemeCannon_1.0.0.2.zip

INSTRUCTIONS

<https://github.com/QCodeFagNet/MemeCannon/blob/master/README.md>

Disclaimer: this post and the subject matter and contents thereof - text, media, or otherwise - do not necessarily reflect the views of the 8kun administration.

Anonymous 12/24/22 (Sat) 17:04:49 ID: 83ed81 No.18008302

Q1: BANNED! My Twitter account was (deleted/suspended/banned). What's the best way to establish a new twitter account?

A1: Last I had checked, a couple of years ago, twitter bans take into account your email, IP address, and phone number. In order to get around these 3 ban hammers, you would need to take the following steps. First, use a VPN service to change your IP address. Preferably a VPN outside of 14 eyes. Second, create a new email. I do not suggest using gmail. Protonmail is a good alternative. Lastly, use a burner phone to register your new account. I say this because authorities can subpoena customer information from companies like AT&T and Verizon. Not saying we plan to do anything illegal, but you never know when Howdy Doody Schiff may want to accuse you of being a Russian spy, even if you're a humble corn farmer from Iowa. You can also use a service like <https://freephonenum.com/> to generate throw away numbers for registration. I've not had much luck with these in the past as most numbers have already been banned from someone else trying to use it.

Disclaimer: this post and the subject matter and contents thereof - text, media, or otherwise - do not necessarily reflect the views of the 8kun administration.

Anonymous 12/24/22 (Sat) 17:04:55 ID: 83ed81 No.18008303

Q2: Is it advisable to have multiple twitter accounts? If so, how do you set them up?

A2: Yes and no. If you use the same email address and IP address logging into these accounts, all of your accounts will get "locked" or suspended indefinitely for "suspicious activity," which is as bad as being banned outright. Don't bother trying to appeal Twitter bans. Twitter will not unlock your account or free you from suspensions. If this happens, you will need to establish a new Twitter account using different credentials.

Disclaimer: this post and the subject matter and contents thereof - text, media, or otherwise - do not necessarily reflect the views of the 8kun administration.

Anonymous 12/24/22 (Sat) 17:05:03 ID: 83ed81 No.18008304

Q3: I heard that if you use certain #hashtags you will get banned. Is that true?

A3: Yes. If they know it is being used for a raid or to spread info that they are trying to contain, they will ban you for use of a hashtag. I saw this happen many times when twitter tried to stop #DNCLeaks from trending during #pizzagate. They have bots that make lists of accounts that use "unapproved" hashtags. This is how they lump you into a group with others.

Disclaimer: this post and the subject matter and contents thereof - text, media, or otherwise - do not necessarily reflect the views of the 8kun administration.

Anonymous 12/24/22 (Sat) 17:05:11 ID: 83ed81 No.18008307

Q4: So how do warriors find out what hashtags should be avoided, to avoid such bans?

A4: You don't, soldier. Watch the video.

<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=RYxrKhyhDRC>

The hashtag is the beach. Your boat is your tweet. The men rushing the beach are all of our accounts. Bullets are bans flying at us. Good luck and godspeed, patriot. Lulz.

Disclaimer: this post and the subject matter and contents thereof - text, media, or otherwise - do not necessarily reflect the views of the 8kun administration.

Anonymous 12/24/22 (Sat) 17:05:18 ID: 83ed81 No.18008309

Q5: I'm not very comfortable on twitter yet. It seems like a hostile environment. Is there a way I can help, without having to get into arguments with hostile people?

A5: Yes, Twitter is extremely hostile and dangerous. If you use your real identity, people will dox you and attempt to have you fired from your job. They go as far as to attack your relatives and even your children. SJW's are ruthless this year.

Don't reply to hostilities. Just let it fade into time. Shills want you to reply and argue so they can report you. If they are successful, they will get your account locked.

Your comfort level is sort of a litmus test that determines if you have the grit and skill to be a Tactical Assault warrior, or whether you should select a less-demanding Flank or Scout role. Become a ghost on the internet. Do not link any of your Meme War accounts to any of your In-Real-Life (IRL) accounts.

Disclaimer: this post and the subject matter and contents thereof - text, media, or otherwise - do not necessarily reflect the views of the 8kun administration.

Anonymous 12/24/22 (Sat) 17:05:24 ID: 83ed81 No.18008310

Q6: I had thousands of followers and suddenly I only have hundreds. What's going on? Is Twitter throttling me with an algorithm?

A6: Twitter bans come in waves. As described above, they may delete all users at once for a particular hashtag or simply for retweeting someone conservative or following the wrong people. I'd usually see it explained away as deleting a bot network. There are many bots on twitter, from left to right to non-political. Going from 6k to 250 is quite a plummet though. You may be shadowbanned.

Shadowbanning is way of disabling your account without banning you. Often people don't know that they've been shadowbanned, but soon realize that nobody else is seeing their tweets. To you, it looks like twitter is working normally, but to others, they can't see you.

One TA reports that in their experience, a shadow ban is like being on a timer. Eventually it will release your account, usually days later. You can check your Twitter account status at <https://shadowban.eu/>

Disclaimer: this post and the subject matter and contents thereof - text, media, or otherwise - do not necessarily reflect the views of the 8kun administration.

Anonymous 12/24/22 (Sat) 17:05:30 ID: 83ed81 No.18008311

Q7: Some people set up fake identities and profiles on Twitter. Is this advisable? If so, what are your recommendations?

A7: Yes. It is highly advisable to set up fake identities and profiles. I plan to use historical figures this time around. See pic related @TJmaga50047 would be a great example of something that I'd use. Why the 50047? Zip codes are something normies use, but this serves a double purpose because I live nowhere remotely near Carlisle, Iowa. When it comes to using fake identities, you always want to send everyone who would try to find you, in the wrong direction. I even go as far as making innocuous tweets such as, "It's 6pm! Supper time at Back Alley Smokehouse tonight, boys!" I'm tweeting a time in a timezone that I'm not in and a restaurant in Carlisle, which I'm nowhere near. All this in an effort to lead others to believe I'm somewhere that I'm not.

Disclaimer: this post and the subject matter and contents thereof - text, media, or otherwise - do not necessarily reflect the views of the 8kun administration.

Anonymous 12/24/22 (Sat) 17:05:38 ID: 83ed81 No.18008312

Q8: I've been tweeting a lot over the last few months but I hardly ever get any follows or retweets or replies. Am I shadow-banned? What should I do?

A8: The only way around a shadow ban is to delete the account and make a new one.

Disclaimer: this post and the subject matter and contents thereof - text, media,

or otherwise - do not necessarily reflect the views of the 8kun administration.

Anonymous 12/24/22 (Sat) 17:05:45 ID: 83ed81 No.18008314

Q9: Does Twitter read the cookies on my device and correlate my twitter account to my other activities online? Is that why I got shadow-banned?

A9: Very possible. I would definitely dump cookies before trying to create a new account. You want to keep tracking to a minimum. Use progs like ABP, Disconnect, Decentraleyes, Ghostery, etc.

Have not tried this. Theoretically it looks like reasonable advice.

One anon's Twitter anonymity advice:

Join twitter using a (1) VPN, (2) an anonymous email account protonmail.ch email (.com domain is US property), and (3) a phone number app. If you join Twitter using a VPN, Twitter will demand you confirm by phone.

-Phone number apps: Signal and Wire have apps for Windows and Linux. Don't use Whatsapp, Telegram, or FAGMAN apps.

For an extra layer of anonymity on the phone app, make a Virtual Machine on your desktop and install an Easy Linux operating system within the Virtual Machine. A virtual machine is a window that has an independent Operating System running inside it. It's a really easy way to learn Linux because you can go in and out of Windows to look up Linux commands in a familiar OS. So you don't have to learn much at all. Amazon took over Ubuntu, if that bothers you. More secure Linux OS for beginners are Debian and Opensuse.

-<https://www.udemy.com/course/ubuntu-linux-on-virtualbox-quick-setup/>

Then install a phone number app on the virtual machine.

VPN-

Buying with crypto is best anonymity

-Dailystormer.su has "bitcoin for retards" guide and right side of homepage, when the site comes back up (Why is it down? It truly is the most censored news outlet in human history.)

-If you don't use crypto, you can get surfshark VPN or nordvpn on Tucker's site shop dot daily caller.com and there wont be any VPN on your bank statement

>buy \$100 in dc credits for 80

>buy surfshark or nord with credits

They're cheaper this way too.

Choosing a VPN: Nordvpn was hacked last year. I think that could happen to any service but use your own judgments. You can look up "VPN reviews" and pick one that way.

Disclaimer: this post and the subject matter and contents thereof - text, media, or otherwise - do not necessarily reflect the views of the 8kun administration.

Anonymous 12/24/22 (Sat) 17:05:53 ID: 83ed81 No.18008315

Q10: Is there a way to establish a Twitter account without giving a phone number?

A10: How to Unlock Twitter Account without Phone Number

<https://medium.com/@circleboom/how-to-unlock-twitter-account-without-phone-number-8a7261bda300>

Getting locked out of Twitter has become a common phenomenon. With any suspicious activity, Twitter immediately resorts to locking your Twitter account and asking for the OTP sent to your phone number. Or, Twitter may ask you to verify your phone number before logging in.

Now, there are several scenarios when you don't use the same number or you don't own the same number anymore. In such a case, you need to unlock the Twitter account without a phone number. Also, there are times when you have never added a phone number, and now, you don't have a phone to unlock the Twitter account. If you've been facing any of the issues mentioned above, then this article will solve all your problems. In this article, we will list some of the alternative ways to unlock Twitter account without a phone number.

One of the options I can verify worked is below to verify using a Google Voice Number (VOIP). Some other ideas are in the article.

Verify using Google Voice Number:

Twitter has banned a lot of sites that let you create free numbers and bypass Twitter verification to work on their site. However, thanks to Google's reputation and its authenticity, the Google voice number can be used for Twitter verification. To use Google voice number, you do not need a real phone or

number, you can simply generate a number and log in to the Twitter account.
goto voice.google.com to get started

Disclaimer: this post and the subject matter and contents thereof - text, media, or otherwise - do not necessarily reflect the views of the 8kun administration.

Anonymous 12/24/22 (Sat) 17:06:02 ID: 83ed81 No.18008316

Q11: How do Tactical Assault warriors manage to keep their twitter accounts from being suspended?

A11:

1. Never make a direct accusation. For example instead of saying 'You are a gay,' you might ask, "Are you gay?" Ask instead of stating.
2. Don't spam. People will get you quick if you spam. Each one of your posts should be unique.
3. Don't let yourself get emotionally triggered. Don't reply to comments intended to trigger you, or comments from someone who is obviously emotionally triggered themselves. Just post your tweet and move along. They want you to reply so they can report you (to get you banned). So never reply unless you really really really need to. Be very very careful about this. A SOCIAL MEDIA WARRIOR NEEDS TO HAVE CONTROL OF THEIR OWN EMOTIONS, BE ABLE TO RECOGNIZE WHEN OTHERS ARE TRYING TO BAIT YOU INTO AN EMOTIONAL REACTION, AND BE ABLE TO EXERT IRONCLAD SELF-CONTROL. This cannot be repeated enough times. If you let yourself get into arguments and fights, you will get banned.

Disclaimer: this post and the subject matter and contents thereof - text, media, or otherwise - do not necessarily reflect the views of the 8kun administration.

Anonymous 12/24/22 (Sat) 17:06:08 ID: 83ed81 No.18008318

Q12: What about Parler, as an alternative to Twitter?

A12: Currently we (Les Deplorables Squad) are not targeting parler. Will update FAQ if/when that changes.

Disclaimer: this post and the subject matter and contents thereof - text, media, or otherwise - do not necessarily reflect the views of the 8kun administration.

Anonymous 12/24/22 (Sat) 17:06:14 ID: 83ed81 No.18008320

Q13: Anon said that if your Twitter profile indicates you are right-leaning, you will most likely get shadow banned. Advice?

A13: Do not profile that you are right-leaning. instead, show some common ground between left and right, pushing the right agenda mostly. It is also possible fake it as a leftie, by just posting average left articles with a seed of right. Sample left postings:

- gays win
- families lose
- cali love illegal immigrants

So taking that into account, you could write something like this:

hey i love cali and all the illegal immigrants we got here. everyone needs to live here. but yeah voterid is a must.

Disclaimer: this post and the subject matter and contents thereof - text, media, or otherwise - do not necessarily reflect the views of the 8kun administration.

Anonymous 12/24/22 (Sat) 17:06:23 ID: 83ed81 No.18008321

Q14: Where can I get real news?

A14: Try these

- <https://wearethene.ws/> has all the QResearch notables, automatically collected and updated 24/7.

(Add other real news sources when available).

- Q briefs. A site with news, links to Q communities, tools and moar.

Everything you always wanted to know.

<https://qbriief.com/>

- Another technique is to scan headlines

national Review (Opps to insert links for each of these)

true pundit

big leauge politics

just the news

sara carter

conservative treehouse

etc.

You can even infer real news from fake news by thinking mirror. Whoever the fake news is pushing, invert their propaganda to figure out what it is that they DON'T want you to know. Example: If fake news advises Trump not to talk about General Motors, what should POTUS do; should he talk about General Motors? Kek. A website that fetches a collection of conservative news, and MSM news, via RSS, is under development. We will update this FAQ with a link when it's available. Disclaimer: this post and the subject matter and contents thereof - text, media, or otherwise - do not necessarily reflect the views of the 8kun administration.

Anonymous 12/24/22 (Sat) 17:06:30 ID: 83ed81 No.18008323

Q15: I just set up a Twitter account and I'm not sure what to do next. Advice?

A15:

- 1) Pin a great tweet with instructions to your profile
- 2) Send a few good tweets (have something to say, add hashtags, a meme, include TY @potus and perhaps an URL to something).
- 3) Search for a current #hashtag that TACTICAL ASSAULT is tweeting today. That's how Flanks hook up with TAs.
- 4) Select RECENT.

5) Now retweet (abbreviated RT) the first 10-15 tweets you see, that you found by searching that #hashtag.

You can repeat steps 3-5 every 30 minutes or so, as new tweets with that trending hashtag will keep appearing.

Disclaimer: this post and the subject matter and contents thereof - text, media, or otherwise - do not necessarily reflect the views of the 8kun administration.

Anonymous 12/24/22 (Sat) 17:06:37 ID: 83ed81 No.18008324

Using Anonymity to Combat the "Cancel Culture" of Bans in the Year 2020

The new trend of "cancelling" people has been adopted as a battle tactic of the left. Just because you don't support gay marriage doesn't mean that a mob should burn your uncle's house down, but that's where we find ourselves. I find the "cancel" practice despicable because it often targets completely innocent people. It's as disgusting and evil as using biological weapons on civilians during a war. Collateral damage be damned is now the way of the left.

How do you stop the angry mob from showing up on your doorstep? You don't.

Maintain as much anonymity as you possibly can should you choose to get involved in this war. I would suggest setting all of your current social media to private and friends only before embarking on this journey. "Hide yo kids, hide yo wife, hide yo friends cuz SJW's be rapin erbody out here!"

The only way I see to combat it or end this practice is when enough lefties and SJW's have felt the "cancel" wrath themselves. The left already does a good enough job of eating their own, but regarding the previous post about setting up fake profiles, one could hypothetically use the identities of friends and family members of the left. Identity Theft as a law or punishable offense requires intent to defraud. Nothing is being stolen here. At worst, you may be sued for libel which is a civil, not criminal, offense... and that is, if they can find you. If you live abroad, you can do this without worry since there would be no extradition for a civil suit. That said, if you're an American, choose a Brit to larp as. If you're a Bongbro, larp as a Leaf. If you're an Aussie, larp as a Burger. You get the picture. I'll speak more on LARPing tactics in the next post.

Disclaimer: this post and the subject matter and contents thereof - text, media, or otherwise - do not necessarily reflect the views of the 8kun administration.

Anonymous 12/24/22 (Sat) 17:06:47 ID: 83ed81 No.18008325

How to Create a Fake Identity for Social Media (also known as a LARP)

LARPing or Live Action Role Playing as another character is a super effective tactic for spying on our opposition, sabotaging left wing operations, and derailing conversations. Most of us chan users are used to shells derailing threads and have become skilled at detecting bait and trolling. Normies and lefties are not skilled at this and believe most everything they believe at face value. Just like ShareBlue operated in the previous war, we can make use of LARPing as lefties for similar tactics.

Who is this girl? I have no idea who she is. I don't know her name. I don't know

where she's from. I found this pic on pinterest. I doubt she's a Trump supporter. I took said pic, horizontally flipped it. Color corrected it. Put another color filter on it. Wiped the EXIF data. This will be my new face on social media.

@pixiedolphin98

queer she/her DSA 🏳️

#fucktrump #LGBT #UCBerkeley

My name is Pix. No DM. Don't @ me.

By altering the image, it should prevent any reverse image search results. It definitely appears to be a lefty. 98 in the username would lead one to believe she's 22. UC Berkeley in the bio. By inserting these hashtags into my profile, twitter automatically green lights me for all sorts of shenanigans and tomfoolery. Follows will come flowing in as I'll be added to left wing lists. Pop out a few tweets and retweets. Follow AOC and a few other popular leftists. Let it simmer a few days. Once you log back in, you'll find that your SJW comrades have welcomed you with open arms. Be sure to say some wild stuff in your tweets. Have fun with it.

Disclaimer: this post and the subject matter and contents thereof - text, media, or otherwise - do not necessarily reflect the views of the 8kun administration.

Anonymous 12/24/22 (Sat) 17:06:56 ID: 83ed81 No.18008326

Spy Operations

Learn the leftie and SJW language. Learn what new flavor of the day agenda they are trying to push. Once you become skilled enough and can talk social justice like a true Marxist, you'll be able to check people's privileges and call them out for micro-agressions and other nonsense. The end result is creating in fighting in their own ranks. Once this operation has grown large enough and word has gotten back to the left that LARPer are among them, they won't know who to trust or who is being honest about anything. This will be especially easy to pull off because of the insane ramblings from the current year left. I could start a cancel Thanksgiving campaign (because it's racist) and it would seem completely legit. Go around pissing off other liberals who just wanted to eat their tofurkey in peace. End game is when other liberals start saying, "I can't stand those people!" See if you can get JK Rowling to delete her twitter account. The possibilities are endless.

Disclaimer: this post and the subject matter and contents thereof - text, media, or otherwise - do not necessarily reflect the views of the 8kun administration.

Anonymous 12/24/22 (Sat) 17:15:21 ID: 249ba6 No.18008356

Aggregation of great information

The situation is changing.

For example, I think that by getting everyone together at 8kun, can save a trip to Twitter.

Is it possible to influence the algorithm by consolidating information into one place?

I'm looking for a way to speed up the time.

Disclaimer: this post and the subject matter and contents thereof - text, media, or otherwise - do not necessarily reflect the views of the 8kun administration.

Anonymous 12/24/22 (Sat) 17:40:26 ID: 249ba6 No.18008432

>>18008356

The situation is too tough to do another one cool.

Efficiently.

I've been doing quote RTs with a sentence full of #'s.

Algorithm impact has been confirmed.

In the past it has worked well.

But now?

The platform is not safe to begin with.

When I came here, my country's flag wasn't here yet.

This means that the time spent on Twitter and other platforms did not seem to change the number of visits here.

There are currently two confirmed Bakers in their country

This is barely this many people away from where they've been gnawing away at another platform for years.

I know some of us still have a proliferation campaign on another platform, but I think that would lead to getting people on that platform.
I also believe it creates a dependency on that platform.
I think it's important to get more people to 8kun and QR to protect free speech.
That's all I have to report.
Thanks for this opportunity
o7

Disclaimer: this post and the subject matter and contents thereof - text, media, or otherwise - do not necessarily reflect the views of the 8kun administration.

Anonymous 01/04/23 (Wed) 20:54:06 ID: 83ed81 No.18074900

<https://twitter.com/elonmusk>
<https://twitter.com/DanScavino/>
<https://twitter.com/JackPosobiec/>
https://twitter.com/Jim_Jordan
<https://twitter.com/GenFlynn>
<https://twitter.com/ChuckGrassley>
<https://twitter.com/JudicialWatch>
<https://twitter.com/DonaldJTrumpJr/>
<https://twitter.com/RepDougCollins>
<https://twitter.com/dbongino>
<https://twitter.com/RudyGiuliani/>
<https://twitter.com/jsolomonReports>
<https://twitter.com/seanhannity>
<https://twitter.com/TrumpWarRoom>

Disclaimer: this post and the subject matter and contents thereof - text, media, or otherwise - do not necessarily reflect the views of the 8kun administration.

Anonymous 01/04/23 (Wed) 20:55:10 ID: 83ed81 No.18074907

<https://twitter.com/melaniatrump/>
<https://twitter.com/maggieNYT/>
<https://twitter.com/MZHemingway>
<https://twitter.com/IngrahamAngle>
<https://twitter.com/MariaBartiromo>
<https://twitter.com/SaraCarterDC>
<https://twitter.com/ObamaMalik>
<https://twitter.com/LouDobbs>
<https://twitter.com/SebGorka>
<https://twitter.com/TuckerCarlson>
<https://twitter.com/DevinNunes>
<https://twitter.com/RepMattGaetz>
<https://twitter.com/TomFitton>
<https://twitter.com/RepMTG>
<https://twitter.com/EricTrump/>
<https://twitter.com/JudgeJeanine>
<https://twitter.com/PapiTrumpo/>
<https://twitter.com/GeorgePapa19>

Disclaimer: this post and the subject matter and contents thereof - text, media, or otherwise - do not necessarily reflect the views of the 8kun administration.

Anonymous 01/04/23 (Wed) 20:58:06 ID: 83ed81 No.18074926

MOAR TOOLS

<https://www.guerrillamail.com/inbox>
<https://sam.gov/opp/e33fa7c3f9814fadbc2fc0da7f138255/view>
<https://controlc.com/ddb49661>
<https://pic8.co/album/>
<https://www.marinetraffic.com/en/ais/home/centerx:-12.0/centery:25.0/zoom:4>
<https://www.online-convert.com/video-compressor/compress-mp4>
<https://www.floodmap.net/>
<https://news.usni.org/>
<https://translate.yandex.com/>
<https://www.gematrix.org/?word=>
<https://lettercounter.github.io/>
<https://huggingface.co/spaces/dalle-mini/dalle-mini>

<https://web.archive.org/save>
<https://webtopdf.com/>
<https://www.justice.gov/usao/find-your-united-states-attorney>
<https://publish.twitter.com/#>
<https://controlc.com/4561a7ab>
<https://kek.gg/draw/>
https://www.mobilefish.com/services/chinese_handwriting_recognition/chinese_handwriting_recognition.php
<https://addons.mozilla.org/en-US/firefox/addon/save-page-we/>
<https://pastebin.com/raw/XNt18p0h>
<https://github.com/QCodeFagNet/MemeCannon/tree/master/Releases>
<https://www.crunchbase.com/>
<https://developers.facebook.com/tools/debug/>
<https://thispersondoesnotexist.com/>
<https://windscribe.com/guides/linux>
[https://earthquake.usgs.gov/earthquakes/map/?extent=5.17848, -137.19727&extent=61.27023, -52.82227](https://earthquake.usgs.gov/earthquakes/map/?extent=5.17848,-137.19727&extent=61.27023,-52.82227)
<http://www.q-clock.com/>
<https://downdetector.com/>
<https://www.boxentriq.com/code-breaking/pigpen-cipher>
<https://www.httrack.com/>
<https://bigvideodownloader.com/#url=>
<https://www.text2speech.org/>
<https://poweroutage.us/>
<https://www.spytox.com/>
<https://www.coreysdigs.com/resources/>
<https://asciiart.club/>
<https://cybermap.kaspersky.com/>
<https://spys.one/en/>
<http://rumkin.com/tools/cipher/cryptogram-solver.php>
<https://intodns.com/>
<https://cards-dev.twitter.com/validator>
<http://qaz.wtf/u/convert.cgi>
<https://osintframework.com/>
<https://generator.email/blog/gmail-generator>
<https://osome.iuni.iu.edu/tools/botlayer/>
<https://crackstation.net/>
<https://www.adsbexchange.com/airborne-military-aircraft/>
<https://web.archive.org/save>
<https://www.fodey.com/generators/newspaper/snippet.asp>
<https://wearethene.ws/>
<https://wordunscrambler.me/descrambler>
<https://www.bitchute.com/channel/btux/>
<https://www.rapidtables.com/convert/number/ascii-to-binary.html>
<http://www.unit-conversion.info/texttools/morse-code/>
<https://www.privacytools.io/providers/dns/>
<https://clearview.ai/>
<https://dnsdumpster.com/>
<https://puri.sm/products/librem-5-usa/>
<https://www.ascii-art-generator.org/>
<https://www.the-qrcode-generator.com/>
<https://md5file.com/calculator>
<https://github.com/trutherbotdash/trutherbot>
<https://geocenter.info/en/monitoring/schumann>
<https://www.shiplocation.com/military/tracker>
<https://trends.google.com/trends/?geo=US>
<https://archive.ph/>
<https://avherald.com/>
<https://bad-boys.us/>
<https://catalog.gpo.gov/F?RN=306384688>
<https://socioboard.org/>
<https://timetravel.mementoweb.org/>
<https://www.fodey.com/generators/newspaper/snippet.asp>
<https://www.opensecrets.org/donor-lookup/>

<https://www.truepeoplesearch.com/>
<https://www.sumer.grazhdani.eu/>
<https://web.archive.org/>

Disclaimer: this post and the subject matter and contents thereof - text, media, or otherwise - do not necessarily reflect the views of the 8kun administration.

Anonymous 01/04/23 (Wed) 21:01:06 ID: 83ed81 No.18074951

MEME CANNON <https://github.com/QCodeFagNet/MemeCannon/tree/master/Releases>

Twitter API <https://publish.twitter.com/>

FB DEBUGGER <https://developers.facebook.com/tools/debug/>

TWITTER DEBUGGER <https://cards-dev.twitter.com/validator>

Production Tools <https://ghostbin.com/paste/RZ4AY>

Webpage Archiver: <http://archive.md/>

Stock Movement Scraper: <http://qest.us> (for seeing LARGE movements of \$)

Twitter Video Downloader: <http://twittervideodownloader.com/>

Photo Forensic <https://29a.ch/photo-forensics/#exif-meta-data>

Download url vids <https://9xbuddy.com/sites/openload>

FF Archiver <https://addons.mozilla.org/en-US/firefox/addon/archiver-menu/>

FF Save Page <https://addons.mozilla.org/en-US/firefox/addon/save-page-we>

<https://8kun.top/warroom/res/925.html>

Advanced Google Search Operators: <https://ahrefs.com/blog/google-advanced-search-operators/>

Anon File <https://anonfile.com>

Archive.org <https://archive.org>

Archive.today <https://archive.today>

Searchable Commercial Aviation Incident List: <https://avherald.com>

Federal Judicial Court dataset from 93 Federal Districts <https://bad-boys.us/>

FCatalog of US Government Publications: <https://catalog.gpo.gov/F?RN=306384688>

Download Any Videos <https://distillvideo.com/>

Deleted Trump Tweets: <https://factba.se/topic/deleted-tweets>

Q Cards: <https://genesis55.github.io/QCards/>

Gimp Editor <https://gimp.org> graphics editor

Hootube <https://hooktube.com>

List of illuminati symbols: <https://illuminatisymbols.info/>

Meme generator <https://imgflip.com>

Kek Draw <https://kek.gg/draw/>

Q Happenings Calendar 2018: https://mega.nz/#F!KPQiBJiY!dK3XRe4RYoXgWq_85u4-yg

DNS Entries <https://metrics.torproject.org/rs.html#search/as:48031>

Whats Tweeting <https://onemilliontweetmap.com>

Baker Tools v0.7.3: <https://pastebin.com/EDmx2iEr>

Spreadsheet and Resources - <https://pastebin.com/Eygv3gRC>

Bash Script - <https://pastebin.com/JbRNzN3J>

Qcode Guide to Abbreviations: <https://pastebin.com/UhK5tkgb>

Download Bitchute Video <https://pastedownload.com/bitchute-video-downloader/>

Download Rumble Video <https://pastedownload.com/rumble-video-downloader/>

Post Img <https://postimg.cc>

Get your Q clocks anytime (0 - 59 min past posts): <https://q-clock.com>

Are You Banned <https://shadowban.eu/>

Socio Board <https://socioboard.org/>

List of some alt news sites: <https://start.io/qanon/alternativenewsblogs>

Search Engine <https://swisscows.com> <https://yippy.com>

Threader App <https://threadreaderapp.com>

Meme to web <https://timetravel.mementoweb.org/>

Top Trending Hashes <https://trends24.in/united-states/>

POTUS' Tweet Archive <https://trumptwitterarchive.com>

Check a Twitter Trend [https://twitter.com/hashtag/\[ENTER_HASH_TAG\]](https://twitter.com/hashtag/[ENTER_HASH_TAG])

Compress Video <https://video.online-convert.com/convert-to-mp4>

Video Pastebin <https://videobin.org/>

Notables Aggregator: <https://wearethene.ws>

Download Webpage as PDF <https://webtopdf.com/>

All My Tweets: Archive/Scan any Ttatter account in text form:

<https://www.allmytweets.net/>

News Paper Snippet <https://www.fodey.com/generators/newspaper/snippet.asp>

Module Retired - Federal Procurement Data System:
https://www.fpds.gov/fpdsng_cms/index.php/en/
Federal Procurement Data System:
https://www.fpds.gov/fpdsng_cms/index.php/en/
Check Hash Trends <https://www.hashtags.org/>
MKU project documents: <https://www.illuminatirex.com/list-of-mkultra-subprojects/>
Check Criminal Cases: <https://www.justice.gov/usao/find-your-united-states-attorney>
Legal News: <https://www.justice.gov/usao/pressreleases>
Search political donations: <https://www.opensecrets.org/donor-lookup/>
Remove Image BG <https://www.remove.bg/>
Save Twitter Video <https://www.savetweetvid.com/>
Military Ship Tracker <https://www.shiplocation.com/military/tracker>
Change DNS <https://www.sordum.org/downloads/?dns-jumper>
Collection of declassified gov docs:
<https://www.theblackvault.com/documentarchive>
Twitter Trends <https://www.trendolizer.com>
Trends Map <https://www.trendsmap.com>
People Search <https://www.truepeoplesearch.com/>
Links to websites & twitters of all US newspapers: <https://www.usnpl.com/>
Youtube Downloader <https://ytmp3.cc/>
Disclaimer: this post and the subject matter and contents thereof - text, media, or otherwise - do not necessarily reflect the views of the 8kun administration.

Anonymous 01/04/23 (Wed) 21:01:15 ID: 83ed81 No.18074953

VIDEO TOOLS

PLAYER

<https://www.videolan.org/>

RECORD

<https://www.bandicam.com/>

<https://obsproject.com/>

<https://kdenlive.org/en/>

<https://www.audacityteam.org/>

DOWNLOAD

<https://www.downloadtwittervideo.com/>

<https://qdownloader.net/youtube-video-downloader>

<https://en.savefrom.net/17/> (no need to install anything)

<https://www.downloadhelper.net/> (browser ad on)

<https://technologyto.com/extractor.html>

<https://www.downloadhelper.net/>

EDITOR

<https://ytcutter.com>

CONVERT

<https://video.online-convert.com/>

* Forensically (forensics magnifier) <https://29a.ch/photo-forensics/#forensic-magnifier>

* ShotCut NLE (open source cross platform video editor) <https://shotcut.org/>

* MFFmpeg (decodes & plays any format) <https://ffmpeg.org/>

* Natron (cross-platform video compositor) <https://natrongithub.github.io/>

* Handbrake (good for transcoding) <https://handbrake.fr/>

* GIMP & GMIC (image editing) <http://gmic.eu/gimp.shtml>

* Windows Movie Maker for Win 10

<http://web.archive.org/web/20170112124505/http://wl.dlservice.microsoft.com/download/C/1/B/C1BA42D6-6A50-4A4A-90E5-FA9347E9360C/en/wlsetup-all.exe>

VIDEO TOOLS

PLAYER

<https://www.videolan.org/>

RECORD

<https://www.bandicam.com/>

<https://obsproject.com/>

<https://kdenlive.org/en/>

<https://www.audacityteam.org/>

DOWNLOAD

<https://www.downloadtwittervideo.com/>
<https://qdownloader.net/youtube-video-downloader>
<https://en.savefrom.net/17/> (no need to install anything)
<https://www.downloadhelper.net/> (browser ad on)
<https://technologyto.com/extractor.html>
<https://www.downloadhelper.net/>
EDITOR
<https://ytcutter.com>
CONVERT
<https://video.online-convert.com/>
* Forensically (forensics magnifier) <https://29a.ch/photo-forensics/#forensic-magnifier>
* ShotCut NLE (open source cross platform video editor) <https://shotcut.org/>
* MFFmpeg (decodes & plays any format) <https://ffmpeg.org/>
* Natron (cross-platform video compositor) <https://natrongithub.github.io/>
* Handbrake (good for transcoding) <https://handbrake.fr/>
* GIMP & GMIC (image editing) <http://gmic.eu/gimp.shtml>
* Windows Movie Maker for Win 10
<http://web.archive.org/web/20170112124505/http://wl.dlservice.microsoft.com/download/C/1/B/C1BA42D6-6A50-4A4A-90E5-FA9347E9360C/en/wlsetup-all.exe>
Disclaimer: this post and the subject matter and contents thereof - text, media, or otherwise - do not necessarily reflect the views of the 8kun administration.

Anonymous 01/04/23 (Wed) 21:03:13 ID: 83ed81 No.18074972

Truthsocial.com
<https://truthsocial.com/@realDonaldTrump>
<https://truthsocial.com/@q>
<https://truthsocial.com/@QfficialMcAfee>
<https://truthsocial.com/@TrueGenFlynn>
<https://truthsocial.com/@jimisnotq>
<https://truthsocial.com/@DonaldJTrumpJr>
<https://truthsocial.com/@JonVoight>
<https://truthsocial.com/@MayorRudyGiuliani>
<https://truthsocial.com/@MelaniaTrump>
<https://truthsocial.com/@SaraCarterOfficial>
<https://truthsocial.com/@MTG>
<https://truthsocial.com/@catturd2>
<https://truthsocial.com/@ilpresidento>
<https://truthsocial.com/@DanScavino>
<https://truthsocial.com/@Kash>
<https://truthsocial.com/@MayorRudyGiuliani>
<https://truthsocial.com/@codemonkeyz>
<https://truthsocial.com/@DevinNunes>

Disclaimer: this post and the subject matter and contents thereof - text, media, or otherwise - do not necessarily reflect the views of the 8kun administration.

Anonymous 01/04/23 (Wed) 21:04:17 ID: 83ed81 No.18074980

TWITTER TOOLS
<https://trends24.in/united-states/>
<https://twitter.com/i/trends>
<https://www.trendsmap.com/map>
<https://twitter.com/hashtag/>
<https://tweetdeck.twitter.com/>
<https://hashtagify.me/>
<https://onemilliontweetmap.com/>
<https://shadowban.eu/>
<https://getdaytrends.com/united-states/>
<https://botsentinel.com/trending-topics/top-hashtags>
<https://threadreaderapp.com/>
<http://www.trendolizer.com/>
https://twitter.com/settings/your_twitter_data/twitter_interests
<https://threadreaderapp.com/>
<https://www.allmytweets.net/connect/>
<https://www.hashtags.org/>

Disclaimer: this post and the subject matter and contents thereof - text, media, or otherwise - do not necessarily reflect the views of the 8kun administration.

Anonymous 01/04/23 (Wed) 21:05:09 ID: 83ed81 No.18074986

PARTIAL NEWS LIST

<https://twitter.com/Breaking911>
<https://twitter.com/DailyMail>
<https://www.defense.gov/News/>
<https://news.google.com/home?gl=US&hl=en-US&ceid=US:en>
<https://bonginoreport.com/>
<https://thegoldwater.com/>
<https://frankspeech.com/>
<https://americasvoice.news/>
<https://www.jpost.com/>
<https://tnc.news/>
<https://justthenews.com/>
<https://www.reddit.com/r/news/>
<https://www.justice.gov/usao/pressreleases>
<https://www.thegatewaypundit.com/>
<https://www.dailymail.co.uk/news/>
<https://apnews.com/>
<https://www.drudgereport.com/>
<https://populist.press/>
<https://www.bbc.co.uk/>
<https://bonginoreport.com/>
<https://www.foxnews.com/>
<https://www.newsweek.com/>
<https://newspunch.com/>
<https://dailyarchives.org/>
<https://news.usni.org/>
<https://worldstarhiphop.com/videos/>
<https://www.anonymoushackers.net/>
<https://www.henrymakow.com/2022/01/headlines-for-january-5-2022.html>
<https://libertytree.com/>
<http://www.innercitypress.com/>
<https://thedcpatriot.com/>
<https://www.armed-services.senate.gov/hearings>
<https://foia.state.gov/Learn/New.aspx>
<https://frankspeech.com/>
<https://anontimes.com/>
<https://tunein.com/radio/WarRoom-s298466/>
<http://trendolizer.com/>
<https://mxmnews.com/>
<https://www.theblackvault.com/documentarchive/>
<https://cheshirelibraryscience.wordpress.com/tag/cia/>

Disclaimer: this post and the subject matter and contents thereof - text, media, or otherwise - do not necessarily reflect the views of the 8kun administration.

Anonymous 01/04/23 (Wed) 21:05:44 ID: 83ed81 No.18074993

DONALD J. TRUMP

<https://www.45office.com/>
<https://twitter.com/realDonaldTrump>
<https://t.me/realDonaldTrump/15371>
<https://twitter.com/POTUS45>
<https://www.donaldjtrump.com/news>
<https://www.donaldjtrump.com/>
<https://www.donaldjtrump.com/events/>
<https://gab.com/realdonaldtrump>
<https://rumble.com/c/DonaldTrump>
<https://www.youtube.com/channel/UCAql2DyGU2un1Ei2nMYSqOA>
<https://trumpwhitehouse.archives.gov/>
<https://factba.se/topic/calendar>
<https://45office.com/>
<https://saveamerica45.com/>

<https://www.thetrumparchive.com/>
<http://trumptwitterarchive.com/data/realdonaldtrump/2020.json>
<http://trumptwitterarchive.com/archive>
<https://factba.se/topic/deleted-tweets>
Disclaimer: this post and the subject matter and contents thereof - text, media, or otherwise - do not necessarily reflect the views of the 8kun administration.

Anonymous 01/04/23 (Wed) 21:06:35 ID: 83ed81 No.18075000

Q

<https://8kun.top/projectdcomms/index.html>
<https://qposts.online/>
<https://qagg.news/>
<https://qagg.news/generator.php?downloadimages=on>
<http://gatherpatriots.com/>
https://drive.google.com/drive/folders/13-_NJM2UsGLL302Fp0TGVq4Jwid5sPey
<https://operationq.pub/>
<https://qmap.pub/>
<https://qanon.pub/>
<https://theqanonhub.weebly.com/>
<https://qanon.news/Q>
<https://wearethene.ws/archives>
<https://qanon.news/deltas.html>
<https://pbs.twimg.com/media/DfCd0ToX4AEt6Nz.jpg>
<https://www.qproofs.com/q-clock.html>
<https://www.bitchute.com/video/WFcCkM05c01z/>
<https://www.bitchute.com/video/lfBKxfr3F5Aw/>
<https://controlc.com/44eb9e6d>
<https://controlc.com/745b7b84>
<https://www.q-clock.com/>
<https://wearethene.ws/>

Disclaimer: this post and the subject matter and contents thereof - text, media, or otherwise - do not necessarily reflect the views of the 8kun administration.

Anonymous 01/04/23 (Wed) 21:10:09 ID: 83ed81 No.18075019

PINS

<https://discourse.jupyter.org/>
<https://www.govinfo.gov/content/pkg/GPO-J6-TRANSCRIPT-CTRL0000916052/pdf/GPO-J6-TRANSCRIPT-CTRL0000916052.pdf>
<https://www.thedailybeast.com/epstein-victim-is-painting-his-enablers-like-ghislaine-maxwell-and-alan-dershowitz-as-murderous-lizard-people>
[https://fr-m-wikipedia-org.translate.goog/wiki/Greta_\(enseignement\)?_x_tr_sl=auto&_x_tr_tl=en&_x_tr_hl=en](https://fr-m-wikipedia-org.translate.goog/wiki/Greta_(enseignement)?_x_tr_sl=auto&_x_tr_tl=en&_x_tr_hl=en)
<https://www.mc.mil/>
<https://finviz.com/insidertrading.ashx?tc=1>
<https://www.crystalinks.com/emerald.html>
<https://www.superiorcourt.maricopa.gov/calendar/today/>
<http://courtminutes.maricopa.gov/index.php>
<https://www.hawley.senate.gov/hawley-investigation-dhs-documents-expose-shocking-new-details-disinfo-board-censorship-agenda>
<https://thelawdictionary.org/monster/>
<https://www.scribd.com/document/585319901/HUGE-UPDATE-Gateway-Pundit-s-Jim-Hoft-SUES-Joe-Biden-and-Administration-for-Violation-of-First-Amendment-Internet-Censorship>
<https://thefederalist.com/2022/11/18/in-this-untold-story-of-poll-worker-data-chinese-servers-and-scandal-only-the-fbi-knows-the-truth/>
<https://web.archive.org/web/20220901004135/https://wikileaks.org/clinton-emails/>
<https://schumann-resonance.earth/>
<https://death.uslegal.com/proof-of-death/>
<https://www.vaccines.gov/>
<https://www.omega4america.com/who-we-are/>
<https://controlc.com/4ef888e7>
<https://www.earthtv.com/en/webcam/washington-white-house/live-stream>
<https://www.floridaucc.com/uccweb/>
<https://rumble.com/embed/v1nsf1y/>

<https://twitter.com/DecisionDeskHQ>
<https://sbapro.life.org/>
<https://georgeonline.com/>
<https://archive.org/details/pdfy-hH7b-2yjjACdh8n0/mode/1up>
<https://heritageaction.com/scorecard/members>
<https://www.archives.gov/founding-docs/declaration-transcript>
<https://open.ink/>
<https://tora3.com/video/a964eeee1da6578ac9b4c9cff823e973a>
<https://rumble.com/v1gskpz-selection-code-the-movie.html>
<https://www.businessinsider.com/liz-cheney-harriet-hageman-wyoming-republican-primary-live-election-results-2022-8>
<https://www.true.thevote.org/>
https://github.com/jikwatkinsQQQQQEdwardArthurKane/8coon_8kun_bot
<https://www.google.com/maps/place/38%C2%B028'05.0%22N+123%C2%B000'10.0%22W/@38.4680598,-123.0049665,17z/data=!3m1!4b1!4m5!3m4!1s0x0:0xd5e50ffe9276266b!8m2!3d38.4680556!4d-123.0027778>
<https://votifynow.org/>
<https://minimeme.org/>
<https://takeonbigtech.com/>
<https://www.theblackvault.com/documentarchive/cia-mkultra-collection/>
<https://www.tpusa.com/>
<https://globe.adsbexchange.com/?icao=ae1313>
<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=Jd31FvkENUg>
<https://www.humorousmathematics.com/post/the-executed-clones-doubles-vril-lizard-reptilian-parasites>
<https://www.theorionlines.com/>
<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=Vwdk04MvRhE>
https://www.science20.com/news_articles/why_does_saturn_radiate_twice_energy_it_absorbs_sun
<https://www.zeemaps.com/view?group=4410859&x=-89.849631&y=44.059004&z=14>
<https://www.bitchute.com/video/WFcCkM05c01z/>
<http://defensepoliticsasia.com/Ukraine>
<https://map.wewontgoback.com/>
<https://docs.house.gov/floor/>
<https://www.theburningplatform.com/2020/11/23/the-link-between-dominion-sequoia-smartmatic-and-the-ccp/>
<https://www.scotusblog.com/>
<https://l00kinglass.com/springboard/robert-hunter-bidens-laptop/documents-and-emails/e-mails/burisma-emails>
<https://www.abovetopsecret.com/forum/thread1251248/pg1>
<https://act.thenrcc.org/stop-dc-statehood/>
<https://rumble.com/vkmt5-trumps-speech-that-won-the-2016-election-our-movement-speech.html>
<https://bidenlaptopemails.com/>
<https://controlc.com/36e56014>
<https://pastebin.com/GvUrQUNW>
<https://citizensunitedmovies.com/pages/rigged>
<https://www.naturalnews.com/2022-04-13-venomtech-company-announces-massive-library-of-snake-venom-peptides-for-pharmaceutical-deployment.html>
<https://dailyexpose.uk/2022/03/20/biolabs-who-are-metabiotas-investors/>
<https://www.rbth.com/history/332978-joe-biden-russia-us-soviet-union>
<https://illuminatisymbols.info/>
<https://cdn.michaeljindell.com/downloads/R1-Mesa-EMS-Server-Image-Forensic-Report-No-1-09-15-21.pdf>
<https://drive.infomaniak.com/app/share/475026/4aef7d10-2b2a-49cf-96ef-9dc58795dc59/files/1794>
<https://www.bitchute.com/video/7WHeHuNZIWnk/>
<http://en.kremlin.ru/events/president/news/67843>
<http://gnosis.org/naghamm/apocjn-davies.html>
<https://disk.yandex.ru/d/62hsNB8kC7MXPQ>
https://www.senate.gov/general/resources/pdf/senators_phone_list.pdf
https://www.rataalada.com/opo/Its_Not_Over_Yet.jpg
Disclaimer: this post and the subject matter and contents thereof - text, media, or otherwise - do not necessarily reflect the views of the 8kun administration.

Anonymous 01/04/23 (Wed) 21:10:56 ID: 83ed81 No.18075023

>>18075019

PINS

[https://odysee.com/@QSynesthesia:7/The-Plot-Against-The-President-\(2020\):8](https://odysee.com/@QSynesthesia:7/The-Plot-Against-The-President-(2020):8)

<https://www.usnpl.com/>

<https://greatawakening.world/>

<https://www.audit50.org/>

<https://www.whackd.dev/2021/07/whackd-vault-access.html>

https://foia.state.gov/search/results.aspx?collection=Clinton_Email

<https://data.cms.gov/stories/s/COVID-19-Nursing-Home-Data/bkwz-xpvg>

<https://www.supremecourt.gov/orders/ordersofthecourt/>

<https://www.defconlevel.com/current-level.php>

<https://graphcommons.com/graphs/d208e5f8-aa2a-429b-b576-63e676d9f3e3>

<https://dominionclassaction.com/how-to-join>

<https://www.marcopolousa.org/bidenlaptopreport/>

<https://teamup.com/ks8x4ixptej432xt2a>

<https://qanon.news/archives/x/20210307>

<https://blackboxvoting.org/>

<https://www.projectveritas.com/>

<https://alienleaks.org/>

<https://www.nytimes.com/interactive/2020/05/12/us/elections/results-california-house-district-25-special-general-election.html>

<https://defendingtherepublic.org/>

<https://www.dni.gov/index.php/newsroom/reports-publications/reports-publications-2021/item/2192-intelligence-community-assessment-on-foreign-threats-to-the-2020-u-s-federal-elections>

<https://www.defense.gov/Site-Index/>

<https://www.llcuniversity.com/50-secretary-of-state-sos-business-entity-search/>

<https://www.democratichub.com/democratic-governors>

<https://amg-news.com/archives/11150>

<https://vault.fbi.gov/fbi-communication-on-discovery-of-hillary-clinton-e-mails-on-anthony-weiners-laptop-computer/fbi-communication-on-discovery-of-hillary-clinton-e-mails-on-anthony-weiners-laptop-computer-part-01-of-01/view>

<https://www.judiciary.senate.gov/fisa-investigation>

<https://stellarium-web.org/>

<https://abcnews.go.com/Elections/2020-us-house-election-results-live-map>

<https://81m.org/>

<https://www.bitchute.com/video/esQG4yvzH584/>

<https://www.tmap.org/>

<https://www.darkdox.com/>

<https://republicans-judiciary.house.gov/wp-content/uploads/2022/04/2022-04-06-HJC-GOP-to-IC-Officers-re-Public-Statement-on-Hunter-Biden-Emails.pdf>

<http://clintonsprivateserver.com/>

<https://vault.fbi.gov/>

<https://livableworld.org/meet-the-candidates/>

<https://file.wikileaks.org/file/>

<https://stellarium-web.org/>

https://ugetube.com/watch/oan-accidentally-reports-biden-in-custody-between-segments-original-broadcast_pQQvqss43VlwzSx.html?cf_chl_jschl_tk=pmd_nsAJQB0kXkpJv.N7SYcm.iFKNjdMu2A3MLkW.lkQ7r8-1628787524-0-gqNtZGzNApCjcnBsZQf9

<https://www.full-spectrum-dominance.com/>

<https://www.ingersolllockwood.com/countdown-2021/>

<https://app.thebrain.com/brains/938c9539-5a35-4f17-8645-8233fcd51ac7/thoughts/c7118d8b-8247-4dd1-8a94-9a78cc087a73/notes>

<https://prayingmedic.com/2018/12/04/qanon-december-4-the-first-leak-from-the-huber-investigation/>

<https://thedivinegreatawakening.wordpress.com/>

<https://imgur.com/a/bVuiJcu>

<https://rubble.com/vnvcvb-40094183.html>

<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=u0REKB5KUsw>

<https://www.bitchute.com/video/dSifDZrorFu8/>

<https://www.trueethevote.org/>

<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=fFy9GlvDNJ8>
<https://www.courtlistener.com/docket/60041159/trump-v-twitter-inc/>
<https://tv.gab.com/channel/garrettziegler/view/marco-polo-report-on-the-hunter-61286d8078bdf3ba7c6bffe6>
<https://bongino.com/introducing-the-man-behind-the-curtain-inside-the-secret-network-of-george-soros>
<https://momsforamerica.us/>
<https://www.aeinstein.org/nonviolentaction/198-methods-of-nonviolent-action/>
https://www.fpbs.gov/fpbsng_cms/index.php/en/
<https://www.illuminatirex.com/list-of-mkultra-subprojects/>
<https://states.americanstatenationals.org/>
<https://archive.org/search.php?query=title%3A%28kunst%29+AND+date%3A%5B1800-01-01+TO+1945-01-31%5D&page=3>
<https://republicans-intelligence.house.gov/reports-and-letters/russia-investigation-witness-transcripts.htm>
<https://www.courtlistener.com/docket/60390583/united-states-v-sussmann/>
<https://www.youtube.com/@ilDonaldoTrumpo>
<https://gab.com/JimWatkins>
<https://www.generalflynn.com/>
<https://app.clouhub.com/public/1b836e3b-db85-470e-9063-973345e5a43c>
<https://gab.com/KanekoaTheGreat>
<https://kraken-wood.com/>
<https://seriousjim.com/>
<http://amazingpolly.net/>
<https://www.facebook.com/DanScavino/>
<https://www.infowars.com/>
<https://saraacarter.com/category/elections/>
<https://www.stevequayle.com/index.php?s=33>

Disclaimer: this post and the subject matter and contents thereof - text, media, or otherwise - do not necessarily reflect the views of the 8kun administration.

Anonymous 01/04/23 (Wed) 21:14:46 ID: 83ed81 No.18075047

>>18074993 DONALD J. TRUMP

>>18075000 Q

>>18074900 Primary Twitter

>>18074907 Secondary Twitter

>>18074926, >>18074951, >>18074953 Random Tools Services

>>18074980 Twitter Tools

>>18074986 Partial News List

>>18075019, >>18075023 Notable Pins

>>18074972 Truthsocial.com follow list

Disclaimer: this post and the subject matter and contents thereof - text, media, or otherwise - do not necessarily reflect the views of the 8kun administration.

Anonymous 01/04/23 (Wed) 21:25:33 ID: 83ed81 No.18075114

<https://archive.is/t5mhn>

Disclaimer: this post and the subject matter and contents thereof - text, media, or otherwise - do not necessarily reflect the views of the 8kun administration.

Anonymous 01/04/23 (Wed) 21:38:02 ID: 83ed81 No.18075208

File: ee411e59756dfc6...jpg (244.07 KB, 1200x803, 1200:803, warroom_archive.jpg)

Disclaimer: this post and the subject matter and contents thereof - text, media, or otherwise - do not necessarily reflect the views of the 8kun administration.

Anonymous 01/11/23 (Wed) 01:42:06 ID: 83ed81 No.18120108

WAR ROOM CLASS

Welcome All

Tonight We will go over the basics of Online Information warfare
there are 5 subjects we will address

. Security

1 Security

2 Tools

3 Hash Targeting

4 Twitter Posting

5 OP Development

any question thus far?

very good lets continue

Security comes in all forms and shapes. You want to make sure you are secured from them at the minimum

multiple tools and service are available

vpn, proxy, ff rotating proxy

DNS, https everywhere, u matrix, java blocker

linux

one such service is <https://vpn.mozilla.org/>

most free services will have issues

o/

jsut in time please take a seat

so back to to class

security

so again we want to be sure we are basically secure before we start to work

many plugins are available as well

there are even browsers with free vpn available

<https://www.opera.com/features/free-vpn>

another item you may want to add is https everywhere

<https://addons.mozilla.org/en-US/firefox/addon/https-everywhere/>

o/ just in time

still in security. please have a seat

seat

so again many tools available for a person to stay secure before wandering out

and starting a meme op or something similar

another add on that definitely a want is umatrix java blocker

<https://addons.mozilla.org/en-US/firefox/addon/umatrix/?src=search>

java is the devil

most malware code is generated in java

once you have a few items in place. Firefox, Yippy search engine, umatrix https

everywhere then u are basically ready to wander out and look at tools and

services

any security questions before we continue?

ok lets continue with tools and services

one of ur main tools in the war against 'their' information warfare is donald

trump

donald trump uses twitter to state the obvious at the current moment

for instance he is talking on mail in voter fraud

there are many tools for tracking his tweets as well

<http://trumptwitterarchive.com/archive>

this tool will let you search all donald trumps tweets

once you review his tweets, then you start to get a direction of what to do.

do u guys see this tweet

The only way you will stop the violence in the high crime Democrat run cities is through strength

Aug 30, 2020 03:38:48 AM AM PM

this is something you could focus on

high crime democrat cities

again this tool will help give you direction on what to focus on and operate with questions?

Disclaimer: this post and the subject matter and contents thereof - text, media, or otherwise - do not necessarily reflect the views of the 8kun administration.

Anonymous 01/11/23 (Wed) 01:42:24 ID: 83ed81 No.18120111

ok security

now that you have donald trump archive as a starting source you then want to

proceed to identify a hash target

trump archive <http://trumptwitterarchive.com/archive>

<https://www.hashtags.org/> is your tool for identifying hash targets

so again assuming trump is talking about mail in voter fraud, u would want to

then come here to find trends on the statement
<https://www.hashtags.org/analytics/voterfraud/> may be a hash u search for
u will notice it shows the last 24 hours and the main peak was around noon
09:00:00 AM 01:00:00 AM 05:00:00 AM PM are good times to push your memes
memes/caps/articles/graphics

so if hes taklkihng mail in voter fraud u want to gather ur voter fraud memes
and head to twitter

now again this tool will help give you direction, but you want to be able to
focus on a single targe. kinda like sniper fire.

ok so now u got a starting hash to use. then u will want to take a moment to
review the MEME WAREHOUSE for any related memes on mail in voter fraud
<https://mega.nz/folder/VcZBSQpA#QyzqtX6hyKeUbNI6Nv2noA>
you will preview the pdf file
u will use ctrl+f to search for keyphrases
once found then access url for meme directory on subject

take a moment to review
can anyone tell me the vote-by-mail meme directory

correct
any good memes in the folder
ok lets carry on

one thing you will want to do is download and share youtube videos
<https://www.y2mate.com/en25/youtube-mp3>
this site will allow u to past a yt url and download as mp3 mp4
careful pop ups
try to stay on the main page u pasted the url on
eventually it will load and be available to download
try to down load this video
<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=xilAe-SZylQ>

for twitter downloads
<https://www.downloadtwittervideo.com/>

FULL TOOLS AND SERVICE LIST <https://pastebin.com/pN1NxRiF>

use these tools and services at ur own risk.
<https://mega.nz/folder/VcZBSQpA#QyzqtX6hyKeUbNI6Nv2noA>
you will preview the pdf file
u will use ctrl+f to search for keyphrases
once found then access url for meme directory on subject

take a moment to review
can anyone tell me the vote-by-mail meme directory

rembver if ur in windows to be in guest mode
u dont want to be admin installing unknown items
most items are online tho
ok then lets continue Hash Targeting
again one item ot use is <https://www.hashtags.org/>
a couple others are
<https://botsentinel.com/trending-topics/top-hashtags>
<https://getdaytrends.com/united-states/trend/%23DemConvention/>
<https://twitter.com/i/trends>
<https://tweetdeck.twitter.com/>
and many more
but these will help to identify 'their' talking points and gice u a chance to

counter

for instance if you goto <https://twitter.com/i/trends> u will see #trumpriots trending

this is one of 'their' talking points that needs to be corrected
u would want to go into the #hashchannel and load up corrected information
#DEMOCRATRIOTS

add memes, articles and such
that is one tactic

another is to gather the masses and have everyone just tweet #DEMOCRATRIOTS

09:00:00 AM AM 01:00:00 AM PM 05:00:00 AM PM best time to push content
questions?

Disclaimer: this post and the subject matter and contents thereof - text, media,
or otherwise - do not necessarily reflect the views of the 8kun administration.

Anonymous 01/11/23 (Wed) 01:42:37 ID: 83ed81 No.18120113

goto this thread here

<https://twitter.com/i/trends>

each # is its own channel

just like when u join in irc u use a #thenthenname

so u would click on #trumpriots to access that channel
yes then counter

rembger how u counter tho. shills will bust ur ass quick

be civil

smart

humourous

a bitt mad hatter if u may

dont give 'them' a reasn to boot ur ass

reply to commenters on ur post can do that

just push ur meme/cap/graphic and leave

do not return to the scene

push and go

got it?

burn and turn

ok next

u got some security, some tools and services and some ways to identify hashes.

next is actually posting to twitter

again we use the #votemailfraud angle

trump says voter mail fruad is most likely to occur

so this is what i want to look for and push or comment on

can anyone fine me a #hashchannel on twitter to work with this subject

find

subject is Mail In Voter Fruad

one more tool may help

<https://twitter.com/hashtag/>

and how goes the hashtag trend for #mailinBallots

<https://www.hashtags.org/>

something viable me thinks

so then we would want to goto this #hashchannel on twitter

#mailinBallots

oops

<https://twitter.com/hashtag/mailinBallots>

from here i would see the top comments made with this hash

i could RT and Comment from here

I can commetn memes/graphics/articles and such
i can look for negative and counter

i can look for positive and support
from here find ur channels
<https://twitter.com/i/trends>
these are the common channels to access
current hours channels
if u want to find other channels use this tool
<https://twitter.com/hashtag/>
and just add ur search word to the end
<https://twitter.com/hashtag/mailinballots>

from there take the hash and cross refrence with <https://www.hashtags.org/> to
see if worth pursuing
again pay attention to potus ques on what to target
<http://trumptwitterarchive.com/archive>
ok so now u know what channels are and how to get to them, but wat do i say
lol
ok lets start with potus tweet on mail in voter fraud
<https://twitter.com/realdonaldtrump/status/1297495295266357248>
ok so we see potus tweet. using hash tag #mailinballot what would u say back to
him
member to be a bit mad hatter, civil
who is watching potus tweets
bt type here what u might say as a comment

type here what u might say as a comment
<https://twitter.com/realdonaldtrump/status/1297495295266357248>
something i might say would be to the affect of

#donothingdemocrats are just trying to rig an election me thinks. NO
#MailinBallots
never try to make a direct statement
and they are covid infested maniacs
me thinks
i think
imo

ok lets start with potus tweet on mail in voter fraud
<https://twitter.com/realdonaldtrump/status/1297495295266357248>
if anyone show say hi people. im afk most time
ok so we see potus tweet. using hash tag #mailinballot what would u say back to
him
member to be a bit mad hatter, civil
who is watching potus tweets
bt type here what u might say as a comment
Disclaimer: this post and the subject matter and contents thereof - text, media,
or otherwise - do not necessarily reflect the views of the 8kun administration.

Anonymous 01/11/23 (Wed) 01:42:53 ID: 83ed81 No.18120114
ok so that is a way to comment directly to potus regarding the Mail in Ballots
now another tactic is to RT with comment
agian the comment should be agreeable
and contain ur hash
so i may RT and say something like this
#DamnDemocrats with this #mailinballots.
more or less helping potus get a hash started
agian watch potus for talking points and ques
questions
any questions?

he may not use one
u will have to find the corresponding one to use in the campaign

look at comments

i use 2-3 hashtags per tweet
and always use .@username
not just @username
use the .
this way all their followers see ur message

so agin a RT is a great tactic. look for comments also using the hash and RT
them as well
antoher tactic is to look at the commentors
u would be lookinjg for positive and negatice comments
RT positive comments add hash if needed
counter negative comments with information
anyways next

again just leave a comment and walk away
so again there is a direct commenting to trump regarding #MailinBallots
and indirect with +- commentors
again watch potus for ques
if its rt hes doing, not much concern
when he tweets pay attention
pay attention what is current
blm
covid
mail in vote
war
terror

...
stay home dont go vote

^^^^^

so we need to counter atm
questions

Disclaimer: this post and the subject matter and contents thereof - text, media,
or otherwise - do not necessarily reflect the views of the 8kun administration.

Anonymous 01/11/23 (Wed) 01:43:18 ID: 83ed81 No.18120120

I invite all to /WARROOM/

<https://8kun.top/warroom/res/4846.html>

we use this board to leave messages with one another
sometimes i am monitoring the board

ok please stop by and let me know how it goes out there
we will have class again sunday night at 6est please let other know

yes truth
u would be lookinjg for positive and negatice comments
RT positive comments add hash if needed
counter negative comments with information

yes

i use the board with others to plan operations
u are welcome to assist
we are anonymous on the board
who is watching 0

do not dox urself

do not leve personal information ever

wehn u come to the board u are Anonymous
again all welcomed here
select few to /warroom/

get firefox
END WARROOM CLASS

Disclaimer: this post and the subject matter and contents thereof - text, media, or otherwise - do not necessarily reflect the views of the 8kun administration.

Anonymous 01/11/23 (Wed) 01:44:28 ID: 83ed81 No.18120127
there are 5 subjects to always address

1. Security
2. Tools
3. Hash Targeting
4. Twitter Posting
5. OP Development

1. Security
Secuirty comes in all forms and shapes. You want to make sure you are secured from them at the minimum mulitple tools and service are available
vpn, proxy, ff rotating proxy
DNS, https everywhere, u matrix, java blocker
linux

<https://www.opera.com/features/free-vpn>
<https://addons.mozilla.org/en-US/firefox/addon/https-everywhere/>

2. Tools
potus archives, q map, yt downloader, twitter downloader. daily motion

3. Hash Targeting
potus archive,
<https://twitter.com/i/trends>
<https://www.hashtags.org/>
<https://twitter.com/BotSentinel>
<https://getdaytrends.com/united-states/>
4. Twitter Posting
who to target, what to say, how to say it. when to say it.
<https://twitter.com/hashtag/mailinBallots>

5. OP Development
what is a meme warrior <https://pastebin.com/raw/9Y00rEA0>
Warriors wanted <https://pastebin.com/raw/D3GPuWNM>

Warriors wanted <https://pastebin.com/raw/0vU42DqP>
strategies <https://pastebin.com/raw/a85WKY9i>
how to start an op <https://pastebin.com/raw/YaU5Cvi4>

Disclaimer: this post and the subject matter and contents thereof - text, media, or otherwise - do not necessarily reflect the views of the 8kun administration.

Anonymous 01/11/23 (Wed) 01:49:13 ID: 83ed81 No.18120159
> WAY TO MUCH TEXT AGAIN!!!!

>>9194961

That is our goal at all time.
Remember we are YouS too.

Info Dump

> Any Opnions in articles are not to be considered our views. Dissimiate Facts.
Learn about Us

https://www.psywar.org/psywar/reproductions/FM_33_1_1968.pdf - PSYCHOLOGICAL
OPERATIONS U. S. ARMY DOCTRINE

<https://www.goarmy.com/army-cyber.html> - ARMY CYBER

<https://www.goarmy.com/careers-and-jobs/special-operations.html> - Become a
PSYOP

<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=YN6I5yQLGN8> - YouTube Videos from Former
Operatives

<https://www.youtube.com/channel/UCatNYjvtrLV1JNnxwJEhfnQ> - Life is a Special Operation - YouTube Channel
<http://www.psywarrior.com/> - Welcome to the Home of the Psywarrior - Psychological Operations
[https://psychology.wikia.org/wiki/Psychological_operations_\(United_States\)](https://psychology.wikia.org/wiki/Psychological_operations_(United_States)) - PSYOP Wiki
<https://www.armyupress.army.mil/Journals/Military-Review/Online-Exclusive/2018-01E/Mar/PSYOP/> - Army University Press & Whats in a Name.pdf
https://www.army.mil/article/199431/100_years_of_subterfuge_the_history_of_army_psychological_operations - 100 years of subterfuge: the history of Army psychological operations
<https://fas.org/irp/doddir/army/fm34-36/ch7.htm> - INTELLIGENCE AND ELECTRONIC WARFARE SUPPORT TO PSYCHOLOGICAL OPERATIONS
<https://fas.org/irp/doddir/army/fm3-05-30.pdf> - (FM 3-05.30 MCRP 3-40.6) Psychological Operations April 2005
https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/4th_Psychological_Operations_Group - 4th Psychological Operations Group
https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/United_States_Army_Civil_Affairs_and_Psychological_Operations_Command - United States Army Civil Affairs and Psychological Operations Command
<https://www.soc.mil/> - US Army Special Operations Command
<https://www.goarmysof.com/CivilAffairs/CArecruiting.html> - Civil Affairs - Recruiting
https://www.soc.mil/SWCS/psyop/psy_trng.htm - U.S. Army Psychological Operations Regiment
[https://psychology.wikia.org/wiki/Psychological_operations_\(United_States\)](https://psychology.wikia.org/wiki/Psychological_operations_(United_States)) - Psychology Wiki - Psychological operations (United States)
<https://www.usapova.com/> - The Psychological Operations Veterans Association (POVA)
[https://infowars.fandom.com/wiki/Psychological_Operations/Warfare_by_Major_Ed_Rouse_\(Ret\)](https://infowars.fandom.com/wiki/Psychological_Operations/Warfare_by_Major_Ed_Rouse_(Ret)) - Psychological Operations/Warfare by Major Ed Rouse (Ret)
https://media.defense.gov/2017/Apr/07/2001728209/-1/-1/0/B_0018_GOLDSTEIN_FINDLEY_PSYCHLOGICAL_OPERATIONS.PDF - Psychological Operations - Principles and Case Studies
<https://www.quantico.marines.mil/Portals/147/Docs/MCIOCI/IORecruiting/PsychologicalOperationsGoldstein.pdf> - Psychological
 Disclaimer: this post and the subject matter and contents thereof - text, media, or otherwise - do not necessarily reflect the views of the 8kun administration.

Anonymous 01/11/23 (Wed) 01:49:26 ID: 83ed81 No.18120162

Operations - Principles and Case Studies

[https://www.google.com/search?](https://www.google.com/search?rlz=1C1CHBF_enUS790US790&sxsrf=ALeKk03cETmD9rkmgR0DCa5TGH0Z59_Wqw:1587848877945&source=univ&tbm=ischq=%22MSgt+Richard+A.+Blair,+USAFR,%22+a+military+intelligence+analyst+in+the+Reserve,+is+staff+assistant+to+the+senior+military+liaison+and+defense+advisor,+United+States+Information+Agency,+Washington,+D.C.+He+was+recalled+to+active+duty+during+the+Persian+Gulf+War+to+provide+ongoing+analysis+of+Iraqi+psychological+operations+for+Headquarters+US+Special+Operations+Command&sa=X&ved=2ahUKEwjQn86CvoTpAhVBbs0KHTG2BGYQsAR6BAgCEAE)

[rlz=1C1CHBF_enUS790US790&sxsrf=ALeKk03cETmD9rkmgR0DCa5TGH0Z59_Wqw:1587848877945&source=univ&tbm=ischq=%22MSgt+Richard+A.+Blair,+USAFR,%22+a+military+intelligence+analyst+in+the+Reserve,+is+staff+assistant+to+the+senior+military+liaison+and+defense+advisor,+United+States+Information+Agency,+Washington,+D.C.+He+was+recalled+to+active+duty+during+the+Persian+Gulf+War+to+provide+ongoing+analysis+of+Iraqi+psychological+operations+for+Headquarters+US+Special+Operations+Command&sa=X&ved=2ahUKEwjQn86CvoTpAhVBbs0KHTG2BGYQsAR6BAgCEAE](https://www.google.com/search?rlz=1C1CHBF_enUS790US790&sxsrf=ALeKk03cETmD9rkmgR0DCa5TGH0Z59_Wqw:1587848877945&source=univ&tbm=ischq=%22MSgt+Richard+A.+Blair,+USAFR,%22+a+military+intelligence+analyst+in+the+Reserve,+is+staff+assistant+to+the+senior+military+liaison+and+defense+advisor,+United+States+Information+Agency,+Washington,+D.C.+He+was+recalled+to+active+duty+during+the+Persian+Gulf+War+to+provide+ongoing+analysis+of+Iraqi+psychological+operations+for+Headquarters+US+Special+Operations+Command&sa=X&ved=2ahUKEwjQn86CvoTpAhVBbs0KHTG2BGYQsAR6BAgCEAE)
 ^^ Image Link Will lead to more digs ^^ "about us" ^^

<http://www.iwar.org.uk/psyops/resources/usaf/student/97-0363.pdf> - A PROPOSAL - PLANNING FOR PSYCHOLOGICAL OPERATIONS

https://careersdocbox.com/US_Military/73495497-Kurdish-soldiers-graduate-from-combat-lifesaver-course-sfc-boe-visits-california-soldiers-page-7-goodwater-in-al-asad-sustainers-stay-connected.html - News Paper

<https://www.fayobserver.com/news/20180906/psyop-recruiters-look-locally-to-fill-ranks> - Local Paper Recruiting

<https://www.afsoc.af.mil/News/Commentaries/Display/Article/163642/are-you-ready-sheepdog/> - Airforce Special Operations Command Learn About Them

<https://www.scribd.com/document/90501792/Future-of-MISO> - THE FUTURE OF MISO BY COLONEL CURTIS BOYD
<https://www.rand.org/topics/psychological-warfare.html> - RAND - Psychological Warfare
<https://apps.dtic.mil/dtic/tr/fulltext/u2/a575201.pdf> - ARMY IO is PSYOP Influencing more with less
<https://www.globalsecurity.org/military/library/policy/army/fm/90-29/Appa.htm> - Global Security - PSYCHOLOGICAL OPERATIONS
<https://smallwarsjournal.com/jrnl/art/psyop-on-a-complete-change-in-organization-practice-and-doctrine> - PSYOP: ON A COMPLETE CHANGE IN ORGANIZATION, PRACTICE, AND DOCTRINE
<https://www.tandfonline.com/doi/full/10.1080/1553118X.2019.1630413> - A Lack of Effect Studies and of Effects: The Use of Strategic Communication in the Military Domain
https://www.postandcourier.com/militarydigest/soldiers-will-now-be-trained-in-psychological-warfare-at-fort/article_38da2728-5197-11ea-9824-b753dcad2eec.html - Newspaper - soldiers will now be trained in psychological warfare
<https://www.globalsecurity.org/military/library/policy/army/fm/3-07-22/ch5.htm> - Global Security - Psychological Operations and Military Police Support
<https://www.jstor.org/stable/j.ctt18mvn1n> - Propaganda and counter-terrorism: Strategies for global change
<https://www.jstor.org/publisher/ncfr?> - National Council on Family Relations
<https://www.jstor.org/stable/26202117> - What's in a Name? Waging War to Win Hearts and Minds
<https://www.jstor.org/stable/10.7249/mg1060mcia.16> - CHAPTER EIGHT Recommendations for Improving the Effectiveness of Psychological Operations
<https://www.jstor.org/stable/43943677> - Military Operations Research Vol. 6, No. 2, Special Issue: Information Operations (2001), p. 83
<https://www.jstor.org/stable/26571037> - Leaflets, loudspeakers and radios, Oh My! Robert J. Kodosky Air Power History Vol. 64, No. 3 (FALL 2017), pp. 5-12
<https://www.jstor.org/stable/resrep19555.19> - Special Air Warfare and the Secret War in Laos: Air Commandos 1964-1975 Joseph D. Celeski Copyright: Jun. 1, 2019 Chapter 12 Psychological Operations-A Force Multiplier
<https://www.jstor.org/stable/10.7249/j.ctt3fh1qp> - Redefining Information Warfare Boundaries for an Army in a Wireless World
<https://www.jstor.org/stable/j.ctvqc6hmj> - Rhet Ops: Rhetoric and Information Warfare JIM RIDOLFO WILLIAM HART-DAVIDSON
<https://www.jstor.org/stable/24785798> - STRATEGIC COMMAND MAY BE REORGANIZED FOR CYBERWARFARE Sebastian Sprenger Inside Missile Defense Vol. 14, No. 23 (November 5, 2008)
<https://www.jstor.org/stable/resrep12013> - Key Strategic Issues List, July 2008 Edited by Antulio J. Echevarria Copyright Date: Jul. 1, 2008
Disclaimer: this post and the subject matter and contents thereof - text, media, or otherwise - do not necessarily reflect the views of the 8kun administration.

Anonymous 01/11/23 (Wed) 01:49:40 ID: 83ed81 No.18120163
<https://www.jstor.org/stable/10.7249/j.ctt1cd0md9> - U.S. Special Operations Forces in the Philippines, 2001-2014
<https://www.jstor.org/stable/j.ctt1bkm5gt> - Torture Report: What the Documents Say About America's Post-9/11 Torture Program LARRY SIEMS
<https://www.jstor.org/stable/25614382> - Torture Report: What the Documents Say About America's Post-9/11 Torture Program LARRY SIEMS
<https://www.jstor.org/stable/resrep11435> - HUMAN INTELLIGENCE: ALL HUMANS, ALL MINDS, ALL THE TIME Robert D. Steele
<https://www.jstor.org/stable/26000300> - Media images of war Michael Griffin Media, War & Conflict Vol. 3, No. 1, Special Issue: Images of War (April 2010)
<https://www.jstor.org/stable/26202045> - Cyber Joint Munitions Effectiveness Manual (JMEM) Mark A. Gallagher and Michael C. Horta American Intelligence Journal Vol. 31, No. 1 (2013)
<https://www.jstor.org/stable/resrep10861> - THE PENTAGON AS PITCHMAN: Perception and Reality of Public Diplomacy Russell Rumbaugh and Matthew Leatherman
<https://www.jstor.org/stable/insipent.23.44.16> - PENTAGON APPEALS BUDGET CUTS TO SOCOM-LED PSYCHOLOGICAL OPS Carlo Munoz Inside the Pentagon Vol. 23, No. 44

<https://www.jstor.org/stable/insipient.23.44.17> - Defense Briefs Inside the Pentagon Vol. 23, No. 44
<https://www.jstor.org/stable/resrep12050> - SHORT OF GENERAL WAR:: PERSPECTIVES ON THE USE OF MILITARY POWER IN THE 21ST CENTURY Edited by Harry R. Yarger Copyright Date: Apr. 1, 2010
<https://www.jstor.org/stable/10.7249/mg642a> - After Saddam: Prewar Planning and the Occupation of Iraq
<https://www.jstor.org/stable/10.7249/mg1127navy> - Characterizing and Exploring the Implications of Maritime Irregular Warfare
<https://www.jstor.org/stable/resrep11319> - CULTURE, IDENTITY, AND INFORMATION TECHNOLOGY IN THE 21ST CENTURY: IMPLICATIONS FOR U.S. NATIONAL SECURITY Pauline Kusiak
<https://www.jstor.org/stable/10.7312/taw-15324> - Mission Revolution: The U.S. Military and Stability Operations Jennifer Morrison Taw Series: Columbia Studies in Terrorism and Irregular Warfare Copyright Date: 2012
<https://www.jstor.org/stable/j.ctt1djmhj1> - Cyberpower and National Security Franklin D. Kramer Stuart H. Starr Larry K. Wentz Copyright Date: 2009'''
<https://www.jstor.org/stable/10.7249/op337osd> - Counterinsurgency Scorecard: Afghanistan in Early 2011 Relative to the Insurgencies of the Past 30 Years'''
<https://www.jstor.org/stable/10.7249/mg964-1osd> - Victory Has a Thousand Fathers: Detailed Counterinsurgency Case Studies'''
<https://www.jstor.org/stable/26298558> - Literature on Terrorism, Media, Propaganda & Cyber-Terrorism Eric Price'''
<https://www.jstor.org/stable/j.ctt183p48k> - A User's Guide to the Crisis of Civilization: And How to Save It Nafeez Mosaddeq Ahmed Copyright Date: 2010
<https://www.jstor.org/stable/j.ctt1d9nmt5> - Warrior Diplomat: A Green Beret's Battles from Washington to Afghanistan
<https://www.jstor.org/stable/resrep06020> - Military Public Diplomacy: How the Military Influences Foreign Audiences Matthew Wallin
<https://www.jstor.org/stable/j.ctt130h9qb> - Mission Creep: The Militarization of US Foreign Policy Gordon Adams Shoon Murray Copyright Date: 2014
<https://www.jstor.org/stable/j.ctt13x02bq> - The Babylon Complex: Theopolitical Fantasies of War, Sex, and Sovereignty Erin Runions Copyright Date: 2014
<https://www.jstor.org/stable/26486746> - Evaluating the Effect of the Fear Appeal in Advertising: Implications for Information Operation Campaigns P. R. Baines Journal of Information Warfare Vol. 8, No. 1 (2009)
<https://www.jstor.org/stable/10.7249/j.ctt5hhtb4> - Paths to Victory: Lessons from Modern Insurgencies
<https://www.jstor.org/stable/resrep12102> - THE HUMAN TERRAIN SYSTEM:: OPERATIONALLY RELEVANT SOCIAL SCIENCE RESEARCH IN IRAQ AND AFGHANISTAN Christopher J. Sims Copyright Date: Dec. 1, 2015
<https://www.jstor.org/stable/10.7249/mg551jfcom> - Counterinsurgency in a Test Tube: Analyzing the Success of the Regional
 Disclaimer: this post and the subject matter and contents thereof - text, media, or otherwise - do not necessarily reflect the views of the 8kun administration.

Anonymous 01/11/23 (Wed) 01:49:50 ID: 83ed81 No.18120164

Assistance Mission to Solomon Islands (RAMSI)

<https://www.jstor.org/stable/10.7249/j.ctt19w72gs> - Operation IRAQI FREEDOM: Decisive War, Elusive Peace

<https://www.jstor.org/stable/26297740> - Bibliography on Islamist Narratives and Western Counter-Narratives (Part 2)

<https://www.jstor.org/stable/resrep12574> - BETTER TOGETHER: TOWARDS A NEW COOPERATION PORTFOLIO FOR DEFENSE

<https://www.jstor.org/stable/10.7249/mg340osd> - Chinese Responses to U.S. Military Transformation and Implications for the Department of Defense

<https://www.jstor.org/stable/10.3138/j.ctt2ttwcm> - Culture of Prejudice: Arguments in Critical Social Science

<https://www.jstor.org/stable/resrep17687> - Cyber Report 24 September-November 2017

<https://www.jstor.org/stable/resrep13829> - Black Hats and White Hats: The Effect of Organizational Culture and Institutional Identity on the Twenty-third Air Force

<https://www.jstor.org/stable/651001> - Class without Words: Symbolic

Communication in the Chartist Movement

<https://www.jstor.org/stable/25750685> - Moving Toward Black Hat Research in Information Systems Security: An Editorial Introduction to the Special Issue
<https://www.jstor.org/stable/j.ctt1cg4n06> - By Order of the President: The Use and Abuse of Executive Direct Action
<https://www.jstor.org/stable/10.7249/mg1060mcia.14> - CHAPTER SIX Organizational Problems Affecting Information Operations and Psychological Operations - U.S. Military Information Operations in Afghanistan: Effectiveness of Psychological Operations 2001-2010
<https://www.globalresearch.ca/the-major-purveyor-of-fake-news-is-the-cia-corporate-complex/5559619> - Global Research - The Major Purveyor of 'Fake News' is the CIA-Corporate Complex
<https://qc-cuny.libguides.com/sociology-research/philanthropy> - (WHO pays the bills?) Sociology Research Guide: Sociology of Philanthropy Research Guide
<https://www.jstor.org/publisher/rand> - Publisher Description - RAND Corporation
<https://www.clintonfoundation.org/clinton-global-initiative/commitments/lrn-rand-center-corporate-ethics-law-and-governance> - LRN-RAND Center for Corporate Ethics, Law and Governance
<https://www.rand.org/blog/2020/03/coronavirus-outbreak-intensifies-qa-with-rand-experts.html> - (Check Dates) - RAND researchers to answer a wide range of questions about the crisis: March 5, 2020
<https://www.rand.org/news/press/2007/03/08.html> - Mayo Clinic Health Policy Center's Third Policy Forum Identifies Key Components to Improve the Coordination of Medical Care
<https://www.couponxoo.com/more-offers/www.rand.org?page=2> <<< Buy Ideas Here Learn
<https://fas.org/irp/doddir/army/fm3-05-302.pdf> - Tactical Psychological Operations Tactics, Techniques, and Procedures
https://documentcloud.adobe.com/link/track/?fbclid=IwAR2sqKCIKDg2GHq_sprjHQLGFZU5vz192tipQP_M4XqVVBa38LPRYUzN5A&pageNum=10&uri=urn%3Aaaid%3Aascds%3AUS%3A4cb1e943-1594-48d1-999c-684e588e3d6c -
^^^^ FACT and FICTION ^^^^^ TASK-FORCE-SHEEPDOG ^^^^^
<https://www.jstor.org/stable/j.ctt46mxjv> - (Questionable who published this?) Digital Material: Tracing New Media in Everyday Life and Technology
<https://www.jstor.org/stable/26486736> - Becoming the Enemy ... and How Not To: Strategic Communications and the Challenges of the War on Terror J.B. Jones and P. Taylor Journal of Information Warfare Vol. 7, No. 3
Disclaimer: this post and the subject matter and contents thereof - text, media, or otherwise - do not necessarily reflect the views of the 8kun administration.

Anonymous 01/11/23 (Wed) 01:49:59 ID: 83ed81 No.18120166

MISO - Military Information Support Operations

U.S. Army PSYOP has had a crucial, impact in unconventional warfare in every conflict.

The fundamental mission of PSYOP has remained the same since World War I: to "convey selected information indicators to foreign audiences to influence their emotions, motives, objective reasoning, and ultimately the behavior of foreign governments, organizations, groups, and individuals."

However, the methodology of conducting global planning and missions has continuously evolved to changes in social, behavioral and political environments, employing cutting-edge technologies, and modern influence strategies

First Special Forces Command

We SEE ALL.

We HEAR ALL.

Wizards & [WAR]locks.

CREED

Disclaimer: this post and the subject matter and contents thereof - text, media, or otherwise - do not necessarily reflect the views of the 8kun administration.

Anonymous 01/11/23 (Wed) 01:50:07 ID: 83ed81 No.18120167

by Major Edward Rouse, U.S. Army Retired

Throughout history, in war and peace, I have played many roles.

I am inspiration.

I am motivation.
I am intimidation.
I am deception.
I am...PSYOP.
I was the inspiration for Hannibal to take his elephants over the Alps.
I was the motivation in the words "Give Me Liberty or Give Me Death" and "Remember the Alamo".
I was the intimidation of the sound of Gideon's trumpets.
I was the deception used against the Trojans.
I was and I am...PSYOP.
I rode with Alexander the Great, Julius Caesar, Genghis Khan and Sun Tsu.
I saw action in both World Wars and in Korea and Vietnam.
I helped bring a speedy victory in Just Cause and Desert Storm.
I brought the hope of peace to Haiti, Somalia, Bosnia, Kosovo and Afghanistan
I was and I am...PSYOP.
I was the "talking tanks" asking the Nazi soldiers, "why die for a lost cause?"
I was the leaflet which told the Japanese to "Cease Resistance".
I was the Commando Solo broadcasts to the Taliban warning them that, "we will destroy those who harbor terrorism."
I was and I am...PSYOP.
I bring the light of truth where before lay the darkness of lies.
I deliver hope to those who are in despair.
I bring fear to those who believe their actions are without consequence.
I was and I am...PSYOP.
I am that voice that tells the enemy to surrender or die.
I am the shadow of doubt that makes the enemy question their actions.
I am that power of influence that despots despise.
I was and I am...PSYOP.
I am the broadcast of reason over radio, television and loudspeaker.
I am the light of truth in print media, leaflet, newspaper, handbill or poster.
I am the force multiplier that wins my country's wars.
I was, I am and I will forever remain...PSYOP.
Disclaimer: this post and the subject matter and contents thereof - text, media, or otherwise - do not necessarily reflect the views of the 8kun administration.

Anonymous 01/11/23 (Wed) 01:50:34 ID: 83ed81 No.18120170

>>18120159
>>18120162
>>18120163
>>18120164
>>18120166
>>18120167

Disclaimer: this post and the subject matter and contents thereof - text, media, or otherwise - do not necessarily reflect the views of the 8kun administration.

Anonymous 01/11/23 (Wed) 01:51:52 ID: 83ed81 No.18120186

The Gentleperson's Guide To Forum Spies (spooks, feds, etc.)

<https://cryptome.org/2012/07/gent-forum-spies.htm>

Disclaimer: this post and the subject matter and contents thereof - text, media, or otherwise - do not necessarily reflect the views of the 8kun administration.

Anonymous 01/11/23 (Wed) 02:01:04 ID: 83ed81 No.18120247

<https://web.archive.org/web/20230111015704/https://8kun.top/qresearch/res/18008177.html>

Disclaimer: this post and the subject matter and contents thereof - text, media, or otherwise - do not necessarily reflect the views of the 8kun administration.

Anonymous 01/11/23 (Wed) 02:05:31 ID: 83ed81 No.18120278

File: 658bf8f8117e817...pdf (1.04 MB, web_archive_org_web_202301...pdf)

WARROOM PDF

Disclaimer: this post and the subject matter and contents thereof - text, media, or otherwise - do not necessarily reflect the views of the 8kun administration.

Anonymous 01/11/23 (Wed) 02:12:41 ID: 83ed81 No.18120349

https://www.psywar.org/psywar/reproductions/FM_33_1_1968.pdf

Disclaimer: this post and the subject matter and contents thereof - text, media, or otherwise - do not necessarily reflect the views of the 8kun administration.

Anonymous 01/11/23 (Wed) 02:13:38 ID: 83ed81 No.18120359

Operation Overlord

The Strategy: Intense combination of former tactics deployed during the 2016 Election.

The Goal: Give POTUS better chance in 2020 Election

Step 1: Influence all Twatter polls by leftfags. This means dropping sauce to all polls conducted by PROMINENT twatter users. Influence these polls to favor Trump and the MAGA establishment.

Step 2: Wikipedia Raids. From here, Anons will continually bombard any Wikipedia pages that are able to be remotely edited without verification needed. If we can, vandalize Joe Biden page by including the Joe Biden sexual assault allegations.

This will be a continuous effort as Wikipediafags will attempt to revert the page and scrub the page clean of changes.

Step 3: Meme Warfare. This will include memes to show the NPC mindset of leftfags. This does not mean the recycling of OLD memes, but the same idea must be exposed.

Step 4: here's where Anons can be creative.

Think of any meme that will force Demofags and Uncertainfags to research. Create memes that allude to information that is verified.

Step 5: Extreme information warfare. Push verified independent news sources.

MSMfags must be beaten by the truth and be forced to swallow the red pill.

Step 6: Troll or report the twatterfags that reply to POTUS within seconds. We cannot allow leftfags to have a rallying point. I'm talking Jeff Tiedrich, Eugene Gu MD, Jeffery Guterman etc. If we cut the head(a) off the snake, the rest will flee.

Disclaimer: this post and the subject matter and contents thereof - text, media, or otherwise - do not necessarily reflect the views of the 8kun administration.

Anonymous 01/11/23 (Wed) 02:14:51 ID: 83ed81 No.18120378

How To Start An OP

This document provides simple guidelines on creating an operation (OP). If you have any questions after reading through the guide, ask in general thread.

It is highly recommended that you read all the way through this guide at least once before you start following the steps to create your op.

First things first, check to see if the op you want to start has already been created by someone else or if there's an op with a similar enough topic that you can discuss merging your op with that existing one. After all, there's really no need for 14 different ops all trying to do the same thing, when there could be one thread with all those people working together and getting much more accomplished. If you don't know how to find a list of ops look in warroom section of dough.

Checklist

Before you move forward with the idea, there are few things you should take into consideration:

- What is the purpose of the op? What are you trying to accomplish? What kind of message are you trying to spread? Make sure that the operation has a foundation that has been thoroughly thought out so that the op doesn't have to suffer later because of poor planning.

- Why should people care about the op? The op is nothing if no one cares about it. Clearly, you care about it so you had better be able to tell the rest of us why we should also care. While we encourage ops, it should also be said that not every grievance and/or government wrongdoing is a reason to rally an op.

- What are the relevant/vital pieces of information relating to the op?

Assume nobody else but you know anything about the topic of the op. Gather the more important information that will get people up to speed quickly. (memes and intel)

- How will you communicate the op to the public? Whether you are going to use

Facebook, Twitter, videos, press releases, etc. have a solid plan on how to execute and spread the op.

Press Release

Once you have gone through the checklist, it may be a good idea to prepare a Thread that consolidates the information/data you have collected. This way, you can link people to a single document about your op that will help them get started.

There are also many other services you can use to host the press release, some of the more popular being pastebin and Riseup pad. Note that if you use an etherpad, such as Riseup pad or Titanpad, anyone who has the link to the pad can edit it, meaning that your press release can easily be edited or even deleted entirely (in other words, beware of trolls). On the other hand, etherpads are a very good tool to use to collaborate on press releases, as several people can contribute at once, whereas most paste services (such as pastebin) do not allow edits to be made.

The general format of an operation press release is as follows:

Title: Hopefully this is pretty self-explanatory, much as your title should be. Aim for a short, easy to understand title. You don't want your readers getting bored before they even get past the title!

Mission statement: This is the "Greetings, citizens of the world" section. There are two methods typically used to write this part of a press release (some brave writers choose to try both):

The first is an open letter to your target, letting them know that you mean business. An example of this type of letter can be found here:

<http://pastebin.com/nA2t8ind>

The second is an open letter to your fellowanons that serves as a call to action. An example of this type of letter can be found here:

<http://pastebin.com/VQLMN9ui>

No matter how you choose to write your mission statement, make sure that it very clearly explains both the background of your operation and your goals for the operation.

How you can help: Make sure that you give people who want to participate clear directions on how they can help - direct them to your thread, explain what actions are needed, and consider providing a list of any links that may be useful, e.g. social media accounts, tutorials, or news stories.

Pay particular attention to how you are wording your press release. Many ops have failed to attract people simply because of terribly-written press releases. This is not the place to rant about how if X person is elected president, a genocide will occur and volcanoes will explode and night will never end. In other words, present your point of view in a clear, level-headed manner. Hyperbole and sheer ridiculousness will serve only to drive people away from your op - not to draw them in.

Disclaimer: this post and the subject matter and contents thereof - text, media, or otherwise - do not necessarily reflect the views of the 8kun administration.

Anonymous 01/11/23 (Wed) 02:15:27 ID: 83ed81 No.18120388

Wha is a Meme Warrior

What is best in life?

To meme your enemies, to see them driven to their safe spaces, and to hear the lamentations of their nonbinary otherkin

Tools Needed

-Memes

-Browser

-Proxy/vpn

-Social Accounts

To begin, download Firefox browser. <https://www.mozilla.org/en-US/firefox/new/>

Next install the following extensions:

umatrix java blocker: <https://addons.mozilla.org/en-US/firefox/addon/umatrix/>

https everywhere: <https://addons.mozilla.org/en-US/firefox/addon/https-everywhere/>

rtc protect: <https://addons.mozilla.org/en-US/firefox/addon/webrtc-protect/>

last pass: <https://addons.mozilla.org/en-US/firefox/search/>

If you can, get Virtual box and install linux.

Install the browser and enable the extensions above.

Once you are basically secured, install Firefox Private Net:
<https://fpm.firefox.com/>
This is a rotating proxy service, free of charge atm. enable it.
(You) will then want to proceed to Twitter.com and create a 'Throw Away' Account (Temp Account)
You will be limited on your posting until a phone number is entered. You have a couple choices.

1. dont enter a phone and eventually loose the account
2. buy a throw away cash phone (MetroPCS)
3. use online phone/txt service (voip)

Once you have the Temp account running, you will be able to tweet to the DS and their Following.
How to craft the Tweet
(You) will first target a DS player and or thier following. Pay attention to what they are discussing.
For instance, if the player is discussing removing our guns, then you would want to counter with a gun theme.
Your meme will be gun related and your words and hashes as well.
So you might say something to this affect: .@representative I love my #Guns and my #Freedom. #Protect2a. #BeBest and have a wonderful day.
(You) will then attach a meme/graphic regarding gun rights and freedom.
Be careful waht you say and how you say it.
Add some positive vibes to the comment 'BeBest' Play a bit mad hatter as well.
(crazy you say @.@)
Acting madd hatter will keep people from reporting you as they will think you are 'special'.
Use the .@ format so all their followers see the comment.
Never Reply unless You really, really, really have too.
They want you to reply so they can report you.
Again MEME AND WALK AWAY BOOOOOMMMMMAAAASHAKALAKA
Use Trending Hashes for your hashes and words to use:
<https://trends24.in/united-states/>
hash: #FridayFeeling
word: wayne
This information and tools are provided to help (You) to me more affective in your Meme Warefare.
Meme warefare is open to any who wish to halp get anon's message out to the masses.
It is best to wait until a Warroom 'Raid' is announced, such as a 5pm #ImpeachmentHoax where hashes and targets are provided.
Then we all blast at once the target. *Think Picard Manueaver.
Questions? Concerns?
Oldfags did i miss anything?
I hope this helps.
GOD BLESS
-o7 QRO WARROOM
Dough: <https://pastebin.com/DXSKhNvi>
Disclaimer: this post and the subject matter and contents thereof - text, media, or otherwise - do not necessarily reflect the views of the 8kun administration.

Anonymous 01/11/23 (Wed) 02:44:19 ID: 83ed81 No.18120584
what is your target? your target will end up on the news. but the connections must be made clear they will only report what you make clear, not any moar most times fake news won't even show it; they))) push fake narratives Knowing what you have allows you to ask the next questions, which will be repeated on news What do you have? GM, RM, JE, weinerLaptop, sdny, berman, strauss, cf, clintons, obamas, china, biden, etc Make connections clear, be LOUD, and it will be on the news. Godspeed. few nights ago on Lou mentions sdny weinerLaptop and obamaGate 1 eve after we pushed it on 8. Hannity and others sends many Q signals. It use to take longer and harder pushes to get it on the news, like 2 days out, 3 days out, after 4 days out, your not sure what caused it to hit the news. However, if you talk about it, then it's on the news, and can repeat the results, then it can become a technique. start here and work to current:
<https://qmap.pub/read/4484> #4484 June 20, 2020 Qmap

'<https://twitter.com/TheJusticeDept/status/1274148764769452033> SDNY Importance of SDNY control? Jurisdiction: Weiner evidence collection Clinton Foundation Epstein evidence collection Ukraine (focus on above [for now]) [Watch NYC] <https://twitter.com/SDNYnews/status/1274178732476059650> THE GUARD REFUSING TO STEP DOWN? POTUS refusal to formally nominate? APPOINTED TO POST BY SDNY JUDGES [unusual][removal of 'acting']? The stakes are high. They will fight. Super bowl > puppy show' <https://twitter.com/BillClinton> <https://twitter.com/HillaryClinton> <https://www.instagram.com/ghislainemaxwell/> #epsteindintkillhimself #ghislainemaxwelldidntkillherself #andrewdintkillhimself #wiensteindintkillhimself #ObamaGate #ComeyKnew #RiceEmail #Flynn #Maxwell #Epstein #SDNY #WeinerLaptop #RobertMaxwell WHAT IS COMING TO NY? does #ObamaGate connect to #Maxwell? if so, how? if they connect, twtPros can use both #ObamaGate and Maxwell# Would make sense they would connect somehow, imo obama > hillary > bill > maxwell PatchPro advised to push obamaGate awhile back. Then Q posted about SDNY then maxwell arrest, almost like a story leading to the next part, imo the whole map drawn out, Newbies/People will overlook (too big) small striking part of the map will cause Newbies/People to dig on their on personally, i think links on the meme goes a long way. Some people might think infoGraphics are not memes and memes are better. winner of that debate doesn't matter much, imo, but which will be more helpful in the Future/Present? Try memeing with links/source/sauce on the memes/graphics also, along with other dank memes. Main thing is work together, all Boards. The thing about WR is any place can be WR, a place to gather people and ideas and direction. The BOOMS happen when many gather. When our stronk Fren see us, they become loud and encouraged. The see us so they speak to us during those times, imo. When deepstate sees the dust kicked up by many reporting news, their))) fake news must counter. There, their))) mistakes await. Counters at the ready. >then maxwell arrest, almost like a story leading to the next part, imo maxwell arrest, big news now what? what are we waiting on? What can we put pressure on? What do they want us NOT to talk about? these Questions create the mission, imo. Q drops ghislanine b4 that gave, us sdny, berman, epstein, cf, ukraine, weinerlaptop weiner / huma / hillary / podesta / china / sa / cf what does this mean for ghislaine? what should the People know? with berman out, who replaced him? did this make berman happy? will sdny continue to block laptop or release? depends on the replacement? remove roadblocks by being LOUD current event(1): maxwell arrested awaiting who she rats on if wait too long, election therefore: deadline GM, make deal, say names b4 date: _ Otherwise, do the full prison time, stacked Leads to others GM > clintons > epstein > (sdny, cf, ukraine per Q) Not sure how sdny cf ukraine berman strauss fit in but that info is prolly open source and others are prolly hinting at where to look now. Connections to clinton are powerful enough images to hold people's attention until we figure out moar. Once puzzle piece is found, meme piece with source links. That becomes a key to SHOW Normies and a Historical record in 1 move. Decent meme can go far and reach many it doesn't have to be a great meme, just 1 that will make ppl wonder and leave them with some facts. Facts need source to be checked so add it to infoGraphic/meme. so all that being said: kek simplify for Normies waiting on Maxwell confession can't wait long, election soon no deals for no names are pedophiles courageous or cowards? what will GM do at the last minute; therefore set a last min, stronk Frens might listen GM deadline date of no deal : _ ds is known to waste time so must command the timeline, imo meanwhile, while waiting on GM confession, make the obvious connections for Normies thas why number2 is so liked >>458 Q mentioned Robert Maxwell, good place to start articles/timelines/inforGraphics/memes we don't need 1000 memes of RM. once we have 20 good memes or even 10, go to work spreading across all platforms 1000 memes shared with 10 ppl? 10-20 memes shared with 10 milli ppl? Disclaimer: this post and the subject matter and contents thereof - text, media, or otherwise - do not necessarily reflect the views of the 8kun administration.

Anonymous 01/11/23 (Wed) 02:46:38 ID: 83ed81 No.18120604

File: 8dab8e0d2bfc6f0...png (104.62 KB, 1472x783, 1472:783, playbook.png)

Disclaimer: this post and the subject matter and contents thereof - text, media, or otherwise - do not necessarily reflect the views of the 8kun administration.

Anonymous 01/11/23 (Wed) 02:46:49 ID: 83ed81 No.18120608
File: fb87410932dcea0...png (1.75 MB, 5821x3301, 5821:3301,
ABCU_MW2020_Page_5_2_.png)

Disclaimer: this post and the subject matter and contents thereof - text, media,
or otherwise - do not necessarily reflect the views of the 8kun administration.

Anonymous 01/11/23 (Wed) 02:47:06 ID: 83ed81 No.18120609
File: cc75984c68a7473...png (72.36 KB, 795x723, 265:241, Twitter_Setup.png)

Disclaimer: this post and the subject matter and contents thereof - text, media,
or otherwise - do not necessarily reflect the views of the 8kun administration.

Anonymous 01/11/23 (Wed) 02:50:30 ID: 83ed81 No.18120632
File: d38d21e99ca7f99...png (21.97 KB, 445x435, 89:87,
_Eight_Principles_Relevant...png)

Disclaimer: this post and the subject matter and contents thereof - text, media,
or otherwise - do not necessarily reflect the views of the 8kun administration.

Anonymous 01/12/23 (Thu) 02:53:30 ID: 83ed81 No.18127797
<https://web.archive.org/web/20230111040409/https://8kun.top/qresearch/res/18008177.html#bottom>

Disclaimer: this post and the subject matter and contents thereof - text, media,
or otherwise - do not necessarily reflect the views of the 8kun administration.

Anonymous 01/12/23 (Thu) 16:47:38 ID: 83ed81 No.18130418
Running a basic Background Check for a website.

1. <https://whois.domaintools.com> / <http://www.crimeflare.org:82/>
<https://www.findip-address.com> / <https://iphostinfo.com/cloudflare> - IP or domain name information. The one in the middle gets through the CloudFlare defense. The last one will do the same and also provide a list of subdomains.
<https://whoisrequest.com/history/> will provide a history of changes made with the DNS records.
2. tracert [IP/domain name] (Windows) or traceroute [IP/domain name] (Linux) - the path each packet takes to get to the destination.
3. nslookup [IP/domain name] - DNS lookup.
4. <https://web.archive.org/> - old versions of the website.
5. <https://pentest-tools.com/website-vulnerability-scanning/discover-hidden-directories-and-files>; DirBuster - open directories that may not have been mentioned anywhere on the website.
6. nmap - port information for the server hosting a website.
7. <https://www.shodan.io/> - can be useful if used the right way.
8. <https://ubersuggest.io/> - use this to find sites/links regarding your search term.
9. <https://www.sixdegreesofwikipedia.com> - find links quickly.

Running a basic Background Check for an entity or a person.

1. <https://opencorpdata.com/> - not much but at least something.
2. The police department responsible for the jurisdiction in which the incident occurred/city in which the incident occurred => protocol for requesting and receiving police reports. Requires to deanonymize oneself.
3. <https://policereports.lexisnexis.com/search/> - Accident Reports.
4. <https://www.beenverified.com/> - Background Checks and public records. Costs money.
5. <https://www.mylife.com> - what is the Internet's opinion about somebody. Similar principle as above.
6. <https://www.accurint.com/> - locate-and-research tool that will have to be paid for.
7. <http://www.data-trac.com/> - same as above.
8. <https://legal.thomsonreuters.com/en/products/clear-investigation-software> - Thomson Reuter's research tool for journalists.
9. <https://www.pacer.gov/> - Public Access to Court Electronic Records.
10. <https://www.canlii.org> - same but Canadian. Some features cost money.
11. <https://www.fbi.gov/services/cjis/nics> - FBI's National Instant Criminal

Background Check System. Requires to deanonymize oneself. Includes mental health and criminal entries.

12. Try to google "Department of Finance notice of [property] value", some cities/states have information on the Web about this.

13. Check for official statements on <https://www.justice.gov/> and <https://www.house.gov/>.

14. <https://www.courtlistener.com> - database of legal opinions from courts.

15. <https://www.sec.gov/> - US Securities and Exchange Commission.

16. <https://issuu.com>, <https://www.newspapers.com> - people publish magazines and other printed stuff here.

17. <https://beta.companieshouse.gov.uk>, <https://opengovuk.com/> - similar to OpenCorpData.

18. <https://www.courtlistener.com/> - find court cases.

Disclaimer: this post and the subject matter and contents thereof - text, media, or otherwise - do not necessarily reflect the views of the 8kun administration.

Anonymous 01/12/23 (Thu) 16:48:08 ID: 83ed81 No.18130423

HOW TO EVALUATE EVIDENCE

<https://pastebin.com/tntBn1Sj>

When confronted with the unknown, observe what evidence is presented.

15 Types of Evidence

1. Analogical Evidence

While not a kind of evidence you'd use in court, this kind of evidence can be useful for increasing credibility by drawing parallels when there isn't enough information to prove something in an investigation. Analogical evidence uses a comparison of things that are similar to draw an analogy.

2. Anecdotal Evidence

Anecdotal evidence isn't used in court, but can sometimes help in an investigation to get a better picture of an issue. The biggest problem with this kind of evidence is that it is often "cherry picked" to present only anecdotes that support a particular conclusion. Consider it with skepticism, and in combination with other, more reliable, kinds of evidence.

3. Character Evidence

This is a testimony or document that is used to help prove that someone acted in a particular way based on the person's character. While this can't be used to prove that a person's behavior at a certain time was consistent with his or her character, it can be used in some investigations to prove intent, motive, or opportunity.

4. Circumstantial Evidence

Also known as indirect evidence, this type of evidence is used to infer something based on a series of facts separate from the fact the argument is trying to prove. It requires a deduction of facts from other facts that can be proven and, is not considered to be strong evidence.

5. Demonstrative Evidence

An object or document is considered to be demonstrative evidence when it directly demonstrates a fact. It's a common and reliable kind of evidence.

Examples of this kind of evidence are photographs, video and audio recordings, charts, etc.

6. Digital Evidence

Digital evidence can be any sort of digital file from an electronic source. This includes email, text messages, instant messages, files and documents extracted from hard drives, electronic financial transactions, audio files, video files. Digital evidence can be found on any server or device that stores data, including some lesser-known sources such as home video game consoles, GPS sport watches and internet-enabled devices used in home automation. Digital evidence is often found through internet searches using open source intelligence (OSINT).

7. Direct Evidence

The most powerful type of evidence, direct evidence requires no inference. The evidence alone is the proof.

8. Documentary Evidence

Most commonly considered to be written forms of proof, such as letters or wills, documentary evidence can also include other types of media, such as images, video or audio recordings, etc.

9. Exculpatory Evidence

This type of evidence can exonerate a defendant in a - usually criminal - case. Prosecutors and police are required to disclose to the defendant any exculpatory evidence they find or risk having the case dismissed.

10. Forensic Evidence

Forensic Evidence is scientific evidence, such as DNA, trace evidence, fingerprints or ballistics reports, and can provide proof to establish a person's guilt or innocence. Forensic evidence is generally considered to be strong and reliable evidence and alongside helping to convict criminals, its role in exonerating the innocent has been well documented. The term "forensic" means "for the courts".

11. Hearsay Evidence

Hearsay evidence consists of statements made by witnesses who are not present. Hearsay evidence is not admissible in court.

12. Physical Evidence

As would be expected, evidence that is in the form of a tangible object, such as a firearm, fingerprints, rope purportedly used to strangle someone, or tire casts from a crime scene, is considered to be physical evidence. Physical evidence is also known as "real" or "material" evidence. It can be presented in court as an exhibit of a physical object, captured in still or moving images, described in text, audio or video or referred to in documents.

13. Prima Facie Evidence

Meaning "on its first appearance" this is evidence presented before a trial that is enough to prove something until it is successfully disproved or rebutted at trial. This is also called "presumptive evidence".

14. Statistical Evidence

Evidence that uses numbers (or statistics) to support a position is called statistical evidence. This type of evidence is based on research or polls.

15. Testimonial Evidence

One of the most common forms of evidence, this is either spoken or written evidence given by a witness under oath. It can be gathered in court, at a deposition or through an affidavit.

Disclaimer: this post and the subject matter and contents thereof - text, media, or otherwise - do not necessarily reflect the views of the 8kun administration.

Anonymous 01/13/23 (Fri) 17:29:32 ID: 83ed81 No.18137205

<https://web.archive.org/web/20230112170201/https://8kun.top/qresearch/res/18008177.html>

Disclaimer: this post and the subject matter and contents thereof - text, media, or otherwise - do not necessarily reflect the views of the 8kun administration.

Anonymous 01/24/23 (Tue) 19:35:53 ID: 83ed81 No.18218669

KNOW YOUR TWITTER

OPTICS

<https://twitter.com/elonmusk>

<https://twitter.com/GenFlynn>

<https://twitter.com/DonaldJTrumpJr>

<https://twitter.com/DanScavino>

<https://twitter.com/JackPosobiec>

https://twitter.com/Jim_Jordan

<https://twitter.com/ChuckGrassley>

<https://twitter.com/JudicialWatch>

<https://twitter.com/RepDougCollins>

<https://twitter.com/dbongino>

<https://twitter.com/RudyGiuliani>

<https://twitter.com/jsolomonReports>

<https://twitter.com/seanhannity>

<https://twitter.com/TrumpWarRoom>

<https://twitter.com/CodeMonkeyZ>

<https://twitter.com/melaniatrump>

<https://twitter.com/maggieNYT>

<https://twitter.com/MZHemingway>

<https://twitter.com/IngrahamAngle>

<https://twitter.com/MariaBartiromo>

<https://twitter.com/SaraCarterDC>
<https://twitter.com/ObamaMalik>
<https://twitter.com/LouDobbs>
<https://twitter.com/SebGorka>
<https://twitter.com/WhiteHouse>
<https://twitter.com/LindseyGrahamSC>
<https://twitter.com/TuckerCarlson>
<https://twitter.com/DevinNunes>
<https://twitter.com/RepMattGaetz>
<https://twitter.com/TomFitton>
<https://twitter.com/RepMTG>
<https://twitter.com/EricTrump>
<https://twitter.com/JudgeJeanine>
<https://twitter.com/PapiTrumpo>
<https://twitter.com/GeorgePapa19>
<https://twitter.com/USMC>
<https://twitter.com/USArmy>
<https://twitter.com/usairforce>
<https://twitter.com/USNavy>
<https://twitter.com/DeptofDefense>
https://twitter.com/US_SpaceCom
<https://twitter.com/USCG>
<https://twitter.com/USACEHQ>
<https://twitter.com/USNationalGuard>
<https://twitter.com/NASA>
<https://twitter.com/WhiteHouse>
<https://twitter.com/FEMA>
<https://twitter.com/NSAGov>

TRENDS

<https://trends24.in>
<https://getdaytrends.com>
<https://tweeplers.com>
<https://trendstwitter.com>
<https://botsentinel.com>
<https://trendsmap.com>
<https://trends.google.com>

HASH TRACK

<https://www.hashtags.org>
<https://hashtagify.me>
<https://onemilliontweetmap.com>
<https://twitter.com/hashtag/hash>

TWITTER TOOLS

<https://twitter.com/i/trends>
<https://tweetdeck.twitter.com>
<https://threadreaderapp.com>
<https://allmytweets.net/connect>
<https://shadowban.yuzurisa.com>
<https://fullchan.net/?ea85bb5a23cd9df9#Gn4s29GMCAEu22xvKhcjuaKt8KgXw15b8Qgmu1J2CcYP>

Disclaimer: this post and the subject matter and contents thereof - text, media, or otherwise - do not necessarily reflect the views of the 8kun administration.

Anonymous 01/24/23 (Tue) 19:37:05 ID: 83ed81 No.18218670
File: 4751b9d6a5d4a79...png (436.74 KB, 470x2262, 235:1131,
Screenshot_2023_01_24_at_1...png)

>>18218669

Disclaimer: this post and the subject matter and contents thereof - text, media, or otherwise - do not necessarily reflect the views of the 8kun administration.

Anonymous 01/30/23 (Mon) 20:13:42 ID: 03801f No.18254923
File: fc79d65f64eee28...png (173.93 KB, 280x1361, 280:1361, optics.png)

Disclaimer: this post and the subject matter and contents thereof - text, media,

or otherwise - do not necessarily reflect the views of the 8kun administration.

[Return][Go to top][Catalog][Nerve Center][Random]
[ /  /  /  /  /  / 88 / ← / 16 /  /  /  / ] [dir / random /
cyber / erp / feri / hnt / komica / leo / lewd / wactor]

- Tinyboard + vichan + infinity + OpenIB -

Tinyboard Copyright © 2010-2014 Tinyboard Development Group

vichan Copyright © 2012-2014 vichan-devel

infinity Copyright © 2013-2023 N.T. Technology, Inc. based on sources from
Fredrick Brennan's "Infinity Development Group"

OpenIB by Code Monkey ★

All posts on 8kun are the responsibility of the individual poster and not the
administration of 8kun, pursuant to 47 U.S.C. § 230.

Guidance - 8kun | Administrator | Jimwatkins

We have not been served any secret court orders and are not under any gag
orders.

To file a DMCA takedown notice, please email compliance@isitwetyet.com. In the
interest of

transparency, notices of claimed infringement will be posted on >>>/delete/.

Is It Wet Yet Inc.

0%

10%

20%

30%

40%

50%

60%

70%

80%

90%

100%

Skip to Content

Access through your library

English

Gale Academic OneFile

Please select the search index

Search:

Search...

Advanced Search

Cite

Send to...

Download

Print

Get Link

Highlights and Notes

REMOTE VIEWING SECRETS: A HANDBOOK.

Citation metadata

Author: ANGELA THOMPSON SMITH

Date: June 2001

From: The Journal of Parapsychology(Vol. 65, Issue 2)

Publisher: Parapsychology Press
Document Type: Book review
Length: 1,713 words
Document controls
Translate
Decrease font size
Increase font size

Text options

Listen

Send to Google Drive™

Send to Microsoft OneDrive™

Email

Download

Print

Main content

Article Preview :

REMOTE VIEWING SECRETS: A HANDBOOK by Joseph McMoneagle. Charlottesville, VA: Hampton Roads Publishing Company, 2000. Pp. 296. \$14.95 (paperback). ISBN 1-57174-159-3.

This is a book long-awaited by students of remote viewing. Joseph McMoneagle, Remote Viewer #001 at the Army's Fort Mead Remote Viewing Unit, has put together the wealth of his experience and come up with a handbook of most everything you ever wanted to know about remote viewing. In their promotional literature, Hampton Roads Publishing Company has described Remote Viewing Secrets as "The most complete and ultimate do-it-yourself guide to remote viewing."

McMoneagle has written two other books on remote viewing: Mind Trek (1993) and The Ultimate Time Machine (1999), also published by Hampton Roads Publishing. In Mind Trek, McMoneagle relates how he was recruited into the Fort Mead Unit and gives the readers instruction in the stages of Controlled Remote Viewing (CRV). The Ultimate Time Machine relates 150 detailed predictions for the future. But, who is Joseph McMoneagle, what is remote viewing, and does McMoneagle's new book live up to its marketing?

The term "remote viewing" was first coined in the early 1970's by artist/writer Ingo Swann and colleagues at the American Society for Psychical Research in New York. Remote viewing is defined as a process whereby an individual may perceive information about a distant location using "something other" than the known five senses.

In 1972, Swann joined Hal Puthoff and Russ Targ and other researchers at Stanford Research Institute (SRI) in Palo Alto, California. In 1976, Puthoff and Targ published the results of their early remote viewing research in a peer-reviewed IEEE paper titled "A Perceptual Channel for Information Transfer Over Kilometer Distances." This paper has become a classic in the field, and sums up the state of the art, at that time, in remote viewing research.

In the early 1980's, SRI was commissioned by the Defense Intelligence Agency and the U.S. Army to devise a way for soldiers to be taught remote viewing for applications purposes, and the CRV protocol was developed by Ingo Swann. The CRV protocol is based on a very structured, sequential order of stages or phases that facilitates increasing mental access to the target.

McMoneagle trained in both Extended Remote Viewing (ERV) and CRV at Fort Mead and was awarded the Legion of Merit for his work in the various "psychic spy" programs, the last being named Stargate. The use of the term; remote viewing, other than in its strict scientific definition, has caused some concern to McMoneagle, and he has stated that the term can only be applied when...

Get Full Access

Gale offers a variety of resources for education, lifelong learning, and

academic research. Log in through your library to get access to full content and features!

Access through your library

Copyright: COPYRIGHT 2001 Parapsychology Press

<http://www.rhine.org/researchjournal.htm>

Source Citation

Source Citation

MLA 9th Edition APA 7th Edition Chicago 17th Edition Harvard

SMITH, ANGELA THOMPSON. "REMOTE VIEWING SECRETS: A HANDBOOK." The Journal of Parapsychology, vol. 65, no. 2, June 2001, p. 179. Gale Academic OneFile, [link.gale.com/apps/doc/A76737822/AONE?](http://link.gale.com/apps/doc/A76737822/AONE?u=anon-fae41b10&sid=googleScholar&xid=8e0e7e9c)

[u=anon-fae41b10&sid=googleScholar&xid=8e0e7e9c](http://link.gale.com/apps/doc/A76737822/AONE?u=anon-fae41b10&sid=googleScholar&xid=8e0e7e9c). Accessed 30 Dec. 2025.

DisclaimerSelect

Export To:

NoodleTools

EasyBib

RefWorks

Download RIS*

*The RIS file format can be used with EndNote, ProCite, Reference Manager, and Zotero.

Gale Document Number: GALE|A76737822

Explore

Related Subjects

McMoneagle, Joseph

Gale Logo

Footer

About HelpDictionaryContact UsTerms of UsePrivacy PolicyAccessibilityEnd Session

Skip to content

For everything Remote Viewing!

daz.smith@gmail.com

Facebook page opens in new window

Twitter page opens in new window

Flickr page opens in new window

YouTube page opens in new window

Remoteviewed.comRemote Viewing information and resources

Remoteviewed.com

Remote Viewing

Daz Smith

Star Gate

Media

News

Contact

Remote Viewing 9/11: A New Intuitive Perspective - FREE BOOK download

You are here:HomeNewsRemote Viewing 9/11: A New...

Remote Viewing 9/11: A New Intuitive Perspective on the New York and Washington, D.C. Terror Attacks. by Daz Smith

In 2014 Courtney Brown from the Farsight Institute blindly tasked two remote viewers; Daz Smith and Dick Allgire in a series of seven linked targets which dealt with different components of the 9/11 attacks. Over a period of weeks both remote viewers worked these targets under BLIND/SOLO conditions. This book contains 200 pages of the paper and pen warm-up Remote Viewing sessions that Daz Smith created for this project before he completed the remote viewing LIVE on camera on white board.

Buy a printed copy of the book on Amazon here: <https://is.gd/XdAaxS>

I have decided to give you this book FREE as a download for a limited period because I want to share a full example RV session working on a BLIND and operational project. This will help some of you to understand the needs of you as a remote viewer and the work involved in some of these client related RV

projects.

The Actual video for this project from FARSIGHT is also now online for FREE here: <https://youtu.be/671ziiLlBBs>

The FREE download for this book has now finished

Enjoy!

Namaste.

Daz

FacebookWhatsAppRedditTwitterEmailShare

Categories: News, Remote viewing news

By admin

November 17, 2021

Author: admin

Post navigation

Previous

Previous post:

Eight Martinis - Issue 18 - Penetration - Beyond Limitations.

Next

Next post:

Remote Viewing the Nimitz TIC TAC UAP encounter

Related Posts

The Pat Price 1973 UAP Papers

November 29, 2024

Pat Price, UAP Remote Viewing, CE5, the Hitch hiker effect & a warning to be careful!

August 8, 2024

RV - the ultimate creative act.

June 30, 2024

An Exploratory project to determine if Remote Viewers can detect an AI generated fictional target

June 6, 2023

Remote viewing in RUSSIA

March 15, 2023

Remote viewing the Phoenix lights event of 1997.

February 26, 2023

Search this site:

Search:

Type and hit enter ...

Bibliography menu:

Remote Viewing Bibliography

Remote Viewing books

Remote Viewing Bibliography - Papers

Remote Viewing Bibliography - Articles

Remote Viewing Bibliography - Transcripts

Remote Viewing Bibliography - Newsgroup/posts

Eight Martinis Remote Viewing magazine.

Eight Martinis - Issue 15 Find out more on MagCloud)

©Daz Smith 2021

Home

About Daz Smith

Contact

Privacy Policy

Sitemap

McDonnell Douglas UFO's, ESP & Remote viewing

Go to Top

WikipediaThe Free Encyclopedia

Donate

Create account

Log in

Gospel of Eve

Article

Talk

Read

Edit

View history

Tools

From Wikipedia, the free encyclopedia

Part of a series on

Gnosticism

Gnostic concepts

Gnostic sects and founders

Scriptures

Influenced by

Influence on

vte

The Gospel of Eve is an almost entirely lost text from the New Testament apocrypha, which may be the same as the also lost Gospel of Perfection.

The only known content from it are a few quotations by Epiphanius (Panarion, 26),^[1] a church father who criticised how the Borborites used it to justify free love, by practicing coitus interruptus and eating semen as a religious act.

Text

Gnostics typically wrote on multiple levels, imbuing texts with complicated mystical esoteric meaning, rather than intending a base interpretation. It is possible that Epiphanius failed to realise this and only read into the text a simple literal interpretation. The quotation Epiphanius claims as a reference to semen is:

I stood on a lofty mountain and saw a gigantic man, and another, a dwarf; and I heard as it were a voice of thunder, and drew nigh for to hear; and He spake unto me and said: I am thou, and thou art I; and wheresoever thou mayest be I am there. In all am I scattered [that is, the Logos as seed or "members"], and whencesoever thou wilt, thou gatherest Me; and gathering Me, thou gatherest Thyself.

–From the Gospel of Eve, quoted by Epiphanius, Hæres., xxvi. 3.^[2]

While this second passage from their "apocryphal writings," says Epiphanius, was meant to represent the menstrual cycle (it is unclear if he is quoting Revelation 22:2):

I saw a tree bearing twelve manner of fruits every year, and he said unto me,
This is the tree of life ...[3]

Interpretation

According to the Naassenes, this reflected the "Seeds disseminated into the cosmos from the Inexpressible [Man], by means of which the whole cosmos is consummated." [4] The scattering of the Logos and its subsequent collection recalls the myths of Osiris and Dionysus. A similar theme of Osirification is present in a Gospel of Philip, quoted by Epiphanius in the same chapter:

I recognised myself, and gathered myself together from all sides; I sowed no children for the ruler, but I tore up his roots, and gathered together [my] limbs that were scattered abroad; I know thee who thou art, for I am from the realms above.[5]

See also

List of Gospels

References

Wilhelm Schneemelcher; Robert McLachlan Wilson (28 July 2005). New Testament Apocrypha. Westminster John Knox Press. p. 358. ISBN 978-0-664-22721-0.

Mead, G.R.S. (1906). "The Popular Theurgic Hermes-Cult in the Greek Magic Papyri". Thrice Great Hermes: Studies in Hellenistic Theosophy and Gnosis. Vol. I. London and Benares: The Theosophical Publishing Society. p. 85.

Williams, Frank (1987). The Panarion of Epiphanius of Salamis. Vol. Book I (Sects 1-46). Leiden; New York; København; Köln: E.J. Brill. p. 86.

Hippolytus, Philosophumena 5, from Mead, G.R.S. (1906). "The Myth of Man in the Mysteries". Thrice Great Hermes: Studies in Hellenistic Theosophy and Gnosis. Vol. I. London and Benares: The Theosophical Publishing Society. p. 74.

Mead, G.R.S. (1900). "Some Forgotten Sayings". Fragments of a Faith Forgotten. London: The Theosophical Publishing Society. p. 600.

Category: Lost apocrypha

This page was last edited on 9 November 2025, at 02:20 (UTC).

Text is available under the Creative Commons Attribution-ShareAlike 4.0 License; additional terms may apply. By using this site, you agree to the Terms of Use and Privacy Policy. Wikipedia® is a registered trademark of the Wikimedia Foundation, Inc., a non-profit organization.

Privacy policyAbout WikipediaDisclaimersContact WikipediaLegal & safety contactsCode of ConductDevelopersStatisticsCookie statementMobile view

Wikimedia Foundation

Powered by MediaWiki

Skip to main contentAccessibility help

Accessibility feedback

2. The Gospel of the Four Heavenly Realms

AI Mode

All

Images

Videos

Shopping

Short videos

Forums

More

AI Overview

The "Gospel of the Four Heavenly Realms" (or Four Corners of the World) is a lost, noncanonical Gnostic text from early Christianity, known only through ancient references, described as a dialogue where Jesus explains esoteric cosmology, possibly involving Simonian heresy, focusing on spiritual realities beyond the physical world, distinct from the Bible's Gospel of John or Revelation. While Christian theology discusses heavenly realms in books like Ephesians as spiritual battlegrounds and God's dwelling, this specific "Gospel" was considered heretical and isn't part of the New Testament.

Key Characteristics

Lost Text: The actual book doesn't survive; we only know of it from early church writers who condemned it.

Gnostic/Simonian: It's linked to Gnosticism and Gnostic-like beliefs (Simon Magus's followers), emphasizing secret knowledge (gnosis) about spiritual realms.

Content (Surmised): Likely detailed Jesus explaining spiritual realms, perhaps in dialogue with apostles, involving secret cosmology.

Heretical: Labeled as heresy by church fathers like Maruta of Maiperkat.

Related Christian Concepts (Not the Gospel)

Ephesians: The Bible's book of Ephesians frequently mentions "heavenly realms" (Greek: epouranios), referring to the spiritual dimension where Christ reigns and believers face spiritual forces (rulers, authorities).

Three Heavens: Some Christian interpretations distinguish three heavens: the atmosphere (first), the starry expanse (second), and God's dwelling (third/paradise).

Four Living Creatures: The book of Revelation features four living creatures (lion, ox, man, eagle) symbolizing different aspects of Christ or the gospels, not a separate "Gospel of the Realms".

In essence, the Gospel of the Four Heavenly Realms was an early, rejected attempt to explain complex spiritual realities, very different from the canonical Gospels or New Testament teachings, say Wikipedia and biblia.com.

Gospel of the Four Heavenly Realms - Wikipedia

The Gospel of the Four Heavenly Realms is a lost text from the New Testament apocrypha. The content has been surmised from various...

Wikipedia

Gospel of the Four Heavenly Realms (LBD) - Biblia

Gospel of the Four Heavenly Realms Also known as Gospel of the Four Corners of the World. A noncanonical, lost gospel known only f...

biblia.com

Exploring the Heavenly Realms of Ephesians

Jul 22, 2025 – world behind the veil the upside down the quantum realm Narnia you know whatever you want to call it it's that spiritu...

YouTube

• Luke Taylor

4m

Show more

Gospel of the Four Heavenly Realms

Wikipedia

[https://en.wikipedia.org > wiki > Gospel_of_the_Four_...](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Gospel_of_the_Four_...)

The Gospel of the Four Heavenly Realms is a lost text from the New Testament apocrypha. The content has been surmised from various descriptions of it in ancient works by Church Fathers. It is thought to be a gnostic text, in which aspects of their esoteric cosmology were expounded, probably framed in the form of a ...Read more

Gospel of the Four Heavenly Realms (LBD) - Biblia

biblia.com

[https://biblia.com > books > lbd > word > Gospel_of_th...](https://biblia.com/books/lbd/word/Gospel_of_th...)

Gospel of the Four Heavenly Realms Also known as Gospel of the Four Corners of the World. A noncanonical, lost gospel known only from its mention by Maruta, bishop of Maiperkat (fifth century), who catalogues it as a Simonian heresy made by "godless men." This text was never widely authoritative in the early church ...Read more

People also ask

What are the heavenly realms in the Bible?

What is the main message of the four gospels?

Who actually wrote the four gospels?

Who are the spiritual forces of evil in the heavenly realms?

Feedback

The Gospel of the Four Heavenly Realms

Blogger.com

<http://thebiblenet.blogspot.com> > 2020/03 > the-gospel-...

The Gospel of the Four Heavenly Realms is mentioned in the writings of several of the early church fathers. From their comments it appears to have been a ...
What are the heavenly places/realms?

GotQuestions.org

<https://www.gotquestions.org> > ... > Ephesians

Jan 4, 2022 – "Heavenly realms" can refer to both angelic and demonic activity. Ephesians 1:20 says that God "raised Christ from the dead and seated him at his right hand in the heavenly realms."Read more
Gospel of the Four Heavenly Realms

Alchetron.com

<https://alchetron.com> > Gospel-of-the-Four-Heavenly-R...

Sep 30, 2024 – The Gospel of the Four Heavenly Realms is a lost text from the New Testament apocrypha. The content has been surmised from various descriptions of it in ancient works by church fathers. It is thought to be a gnostic text, in which aspects of their esoteric cosmology were expounded, probably framed ...
What are the "heavenly realms"?

Christianity Stack Exchange

<https://christianity.stackexchange.com> > questions > wh...

Feb 22, 2015 – Here, in the grace of the Gospel and in the blessing of Christians, there is nothing earthly - everything is heavenly. Therefore our blessing is a spiritual one. For the kingdom of heaven has been given to the poor, and a great reward in heaven awaits those who have ...Read more
3 answers

.

Top answer:

There are many translations that do not use the term "blessed us in the the heavenly realms with every spiritual blessing on Christ. I am no scholar of ...
Salvation and heavenly realms in Christian context

Facebook · Christian Mysticism

60+ comments · 1 year ago

Jesus tells us that The Lord God (as recounted in scripture) TOLD MOSES that he IS the God of Abraham, Isacc and Jacob, from which scripture (SEE, Jesus has read the old scriptures and lerned from them that God says he is the God of the living, which again is a whole other subject; suggesting that ...Read more
What does it mean to be seated with Christ in the heavenly ...

Dec 19, 2023

Differences in Gospel and Pauline Theology on Atonement ...

Mar 27, 2025

More results from www.facebook.com

Missing: Four | Show results with: Four

People claim that the four living creatures from Revelation ...

Reddit · r/AcademicBiblical

4 comments · 7 months ago

The 4 living creatures have been used as symbols of the 4 evangelists in Christian iconography for centuries, but I'm not familiar with the idea that this was the original intent.Read more

4 answers

.

Top answer:

I'm not as well-read as others in this sub, but I would venture that this question may be ...

Missing: Realms | Show results with: Realms

Understanding the Heavenly Realms - Monthly Christian ...

Leading The Way with Dr. Michael Youssef

<https://ltw.org> > read > article > understanding-the-heav...

Heaven is not a vague notion, not a ghostly place somewhere in the clouds. It is a physical place. The Greek word used for heaven, topos, indicates that it's a physical location. Heaven is a breathtakingly beautiful place, and therefore as we study about, plan for, and focus on heaven, the hope of heaven will ...Read more

Living in the Heavenly Realms - Missiology

missiology.com

<https://missiology.com> > blog > GVR-Living-in-the-Hea...

The Gospels describe a struggle between Jesus and the demonic world. In the Pauline epistles the Christian battle is against principalities and powers (Eph. 6:12) and the elementary principles of the world (Col. 2 ...Read more

People also search for

Gospel of Matthias pdf

Why was the Gospel of Peter rejected

Why was the Gospel of Philip rejected

Gospel of Eve

Gospel of Hebrews

What are the 7 Gospels

What are apocryphal gospels

What are the Gospels in the Bible

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

Next

WikipediaThe Free Encyclopedia

Donate

Create account

Log in

Gospel of the Four Heavenly Realms

Article

Talk

Read

Edit

View history

Tools

From Wikipedia, the free encyclopedia

The Gospel of the Four Heavenly Realms is a lost text from the New Testament apocrypha.

The content has been surmised from various descriptions of it in ancient works by Church Fathers. It is thought to be a gnostic text, in which aspects of their esoteric cosmology were expounded, probably framed in the form of a dialogue between Jesus and the Apostles.

See also

List of Gospels

External links

Schneemelcher, Wilhelm; Wilson, R. (2005). New Testament Apocrypha. Westminster John Knox Press. p. 356. ISBN 978-0-664-22721-0.

Stub icon

This article about New Testament apocrypha is a stub. You can help Wikipedia by expanding it.

Categories: Lost apocryphaNew Testament apocrypha stubs

This page was last edited on 7 May 2025, at 13:24 (UTC).

Text is available under the Creative Commons Attribution-ShareAlike 4.0 License; additional terms may apply. By using this site, you agree to the Terms of Use and Privacy Policy. Wikipedia® is a registered trademark of the Wikimedia Foundation, Inc., a non-profit organization.

Privacy policyAbout WikipediaDisclaimersContact WikipediaLegal & safety contactsCode of ConductDevelopersStatisticsCookie statementMobile view

Wikimedia Foundation

Powered by MediaWiki

WikipediaThe Free Encyclopedia

Donate

Create account

Log in

Religious cosmology

Article

Talk

Read

Edit

View history

Tools

From Wikipedia, the free encyclopedia

(Redirected from Esoteric cosmology)

For other approaches to the study of the universe in its totality, see Cosmology. For other approaches to the origin of the Universe, see Cosmogony.

God rests with his creation. Julius Schnorr von Carolsfeld 1860

Religious cosmology is an explanation of the origin, evolution, and eventual fate of the universe from a religious perspective. This may include beliefs on origin in the form of a creation, subsequent evolution, current organizational form and nature, and eventual fate or destiny. There are various traditions in religion or religious mythology asserting how and why everything is the way it is and the significance of it all. Religious cosmologies describe the spatial lay-out of the universe in terms of the world in which people typically dwell as well as other dimensions, such as the seven dimensions of religion; these are ritual, experiential and emotional, narrative and mythical, doctrinal, ethical, social, and material.[1]

Religious mythologies may include descriptions of an act or process of creation by a creator deity or a larger pantheon of deities, explanations of the transformation of chaos into order, or the assertion that existence is a matter of endless cyclical transformations. Religious cosmology differs from a strictly scientific cosmology informed by contemporary astronomy, physics, and similar fields, and may differ in conceptualizations of the world's physical structure and place in the universe, its creation, and forecasts or predictions on its future.

The scope of religious cosmology is more inclusive than a strictly scientific cosmology (physical cosmology and quantum cosmology) in that religious cosmology is not limited to experiential observation, testing of hypotheses, and proposals of theories; for example, religious cosmology may explain why everything is the way it is or seems to be the way it is and prescribing what humans should do in context. Variations in religious cosmology include Zoroastrian cosmology, those such as from India Buddhism, Hindu, and Jain; the religious beliefs of China, Chinese Buddhism, Taoism and Confucianism, Japan's Shintoism and the beliefs of the Abrahamic faiths, such as Judaism, Christianity, and Islam. Religious cosmologies have often developed into the formal logics of metaphysical systems, such as Platonism, Neoplatonism, Gnosticism, Taoism, Kabbalah, Wuxing or the great chain of being.

Zoroastrian

Main article: Zoroastrian cosmology

In Zoroastrian cosmology, universe is the manifestation of a cosmic conflict between Existence and non-existence, Good and evil and light and darkness which spans over a period of 12000 years. It is subdivided into four equal periods of 3000 years each. The first period is known as Infinite Time. During this period the good and the evil remained in perfect balance in their respective spheres. For 3000 years Ahura Mazda dwelt in the region of light, while his opponent Ahirman or Angra Mainyu, the evil spirit, remained confined to the region of darkness. A great Void separated them both. At the end of the first period, Ahirman crossed the void and attacked Ahura Mazda. Knowing that the battle would continue forever, Ahura Mazda recited Ahuna Vairya, the most sacred hymn of Avesta and repelled him back. Having lost the battle, Angra Mainyu withdrew hastily into his dark world and remained there for another 3000 years. During this interlude, Ahura Mazda brings forth the entire creation. He creates the six Amesha Spentas or the Holy Immortals and several angel spirits or Yazatas. He brought forth the primeval Ox and the primeval man (Gayomart). Then he creates the material creation such as water, air, earth and the metals.[2]

Biblical cosmology and Abrahamic faiths

Main article: Biblical cosmology

The universe of the ancient Israelites was made up of a flat disc-shaped Earth floating on water, heaven above, underworld below.[3] Humans inhabited Earth during life and the underworld after death, and the underworld was morally neutral;[4] only in Hellenistic times (after c.330 BC) did Jews begin to adopt the Greek idea that it would be a place of punishment for misdeeds, and that the righteous would enjoy an afterlife in heaven.[5] In this period too the older three-level cosmology was widely replaced by the Greek concept of a spherical Earth suspended in space at the centre of a number of concentric heavens.[3] The belief that God created matter from nothing is called *creatio ex nihilo* (as opposed to *creatio ex materia*). It is the accepted orthodoxy of most denominations of Judaism and Christianity. Most denominations of Christianity and Judaism believe that a single, uncreated God was responsible for the creation of the cosmos.

In his 2023 apostolic exhortation, *Laudate Deum*, Pope Francis outlines several ways in which the human relationship with the created cosmos might be understood:

the world that surrounds us can be treated as "an object of exploitation, unbridled use and unlimited ambition" or "a mere 'setting' in which we can develop our lives";
the human being is extraneous, a foreign element capable only of harming the environment;
human beings "are part of nature, included in it and thus in constant interaction with it". This is the interpretation he supports.[6]

Zakariya al-Qazwini says the Earth is flat and surrounded by mountains including Mount Qaf; it is supported by an ox standing on Bahamut in a cosmic ocean inside a bowl that sits on an angel or jinn.[7]

Islam teaches that God created the universe, including Earth's physical environment and human beings. The highest goal is to visualize the cosmos as a book of symbols for meditation and contemplation for spiritual upliftment or as a prison from which the human soul must escape to attain true freedom in the spiritual journey to God.[8]

Indian

Buddhism

Main article: Buddhist cosmology

In Buddhism, like other Indian religions, there is no ultimate beginning nor final end to the universe. It considers all existence as eternal, and believes there is no creator god.[9][10] Buddhism views the universe as impermanent and always in flux. This cosmology is the foundation of its Samsara theory, that evolved over time the mechanistic details on how the wheel of mundane existence works over the endless cycles of rebirth and redeath.[11] In early Buddhist traditions, Samsāra cosmology consisted of five realms through which wheel of existence recycled.[12] This included hells (niraya), hungry ghosts (pretas), animals (tiriyak), humans (manushya), and gods (devas, heavenly).[12][11][13] In latter traditions, this list grew to a list of six realms of rebirth, adding demi-gods (asuras).[12][14] The "hungry ghost, heavenly, hellish realms" respectively formulate the ritual, literary and moral spheres of many contemporary Buddhist traditions.[12][11]

According to Akira Sadakata, the Buddhist cosmology is far more complex and uses extraordinarily larger numbers than those found in Vedic and post-Vedic Hindu traditions.[15] It also shares many ideas and concepts, such as those about Mount Meru.[16][17] The Buddhist thought holds that the six cosmological realms are interconnected, and everyone cycles life after life, through these realms, because of a combination of ignorance, desires and purposeful karma, or ethical and unethical actions.[12][11]

Hindu

Main article: Hindu cosmology

The Hindu cosmology, like the Buddhist and Jain cosmology, considers all existence as cyclic.[18][19] With its ancient roots, Hindu texts propose and discuss numerous cosmological theories. Hindu culture accepts this diversity in cosmological ideas and has lacked a single mandatory view point even in its oldest known Vedic scriptures, the Rigveda.[20] Alternate theories include a universe cyclically created and destroyed by god, or goddess, or no creator at all, or a golden egg or womb (Hiranyagarbha), or self-created multitude of universes with enormous lengths and time scales.[20][21][22] The Vedic literature includes a number of cosmology speculations, one of which questions the origin of the cosmos and is called the Nasadiya sukta:

Neither being (sat) nor non-being was as yet. What was concealed?
And where? And in whose protection? ... Who really knows?
Who can declare it? Whence was it born, and whence came this creation?
The devas (gods) were born later than this world's creation,
so who knows from where it came into existence? None can know from where
creation has arisen, and whether he has or has not produced it.
He who surveys it in the highest heavens,
He alone knows or perhaps He does not know.

—Rig Veda 10. 129[23][24][25]

Time is conceptualized as a cyclic Yuga with trillions of years.[26] In some models, Mount Meru plays a central role.[27][28]

Beyond its creation, Hindu cosmology posits divergent theories on the structure of the universe, from being 3 lokas to 12 lokas (worlds) which play a part in its theories about rebirth, samsara and karma.[29][30][31]

The complex cosmological speculations found in Hinduism and other Indian religions, states Bolton, is not unique and are also found in Greek, Roman, Irish and Babylonian mythologies, where each age becomes more sinful and of

suffering.[32][33]

Jain

Main article: Jain cosmology

Jain cosmology considers the loka, or universe, as an uncreated entity, existing since infinity, having no beginning or an end.[34] Jain texts describe the shape of the universe as similar to a man standing with legs apart and arm resting on his waist. This Universe, according to Jainism, is narrow at the top, broad at the middle and once again becomes broad at the bottom.[35]

Mahāpurāṇa of Ācārya Jinasena is famous for this quote:

Some foolish men declare that a creator made the world. The doctrine that the world was created is ill advised and should be rejected. If God created the world, where was he before the creation? If you say he was transcendent then and needed no support, where is he now? How could God have made this world without any raw material? If you say that he made this first, and then the world, you are faced with an endless regression.

Chinese

Main articles: Chinese mythology § Cosmology, and Tian

There is a "primordial universe" Wuji (philosophy), and Hongjun Laozu, water or qi.[36][37] It transformed into Taiji then multiplied into everything known as the Wuxing.[38][39] The Pangu legend tells a formless chaos coalesced into a cosmic egg. Pangu emerged (or woke up) and separated Yin from Yang with a swing of his giant axe, creating the Earth (murky Yin) and the Sky (clear Yang). To keep them separated, Pangu stood between them and pushed up the Sky. After Pangu died, he became everything.

Gnosticism

Gnostic teachings were contemporary with those of Neoplatonism. Gnosticism is an imprecise label, covering monistic as well as dualistic conceptions. Usually the higher worlds of Light, called the Pleroma or "fullness", are radically distinct from the lower world of Matter. The emanation of the Pleroma and its godheads (called Aeons) is described in detail in the various Gnostic tracts, as is the pre-creation crisis (a cosmic equivalent to the "fall" in Christian thought) from which the material world comes about, and the way that the divine spark can attain salvation.[40]

Serer religion

Main articles: Serer religion and Saltigue

Serer religion posits that, Roog, the creator deity, is the point of departure and conclusion.[41] As farming people, trees play an important role in Serer religious cosmology and creation mythology. The Serer high priests and priestesses (the Saltigues) chart the star Sirius, known as "Yoonir" in the Serer language and some of the Cangin languages. This star enables them to give accurate information as to when Serer farmers should start planting seeds among other things relevant to Serer lives and Serer country. "Yoonir" is the symbol of the universe in Serer cosmology and creation mythology.[42][41]

A similar set of beliefs related also to Sirius has been observed among Dogon people of Mali.[43]

See also

Axis mundi

Bahá'í cosmology

Big Bang § Pre-Big Bang cosmology

Cosmology of The Urantia Book

Chinese creation myth

Dogon people § Dogon astronomical beliefs

Greek mythology § Origins of the world and the gods

History of the center of the Universe

Japanese creation myth

Mandaean cosmology

Raëlian beliefs and practices § Structure of the Universe
Somnium Scipionis – Sixth book of Cicero's "De re publica"
Worship of heavenly bodies
Zoroastrian cosmology
References

Tucker, Mary Evelyn (1998). "Religious Dimensions of Confucianism: Cosmology and Cultivation". *Philosophy East and West*. 48 (1): 5–45. doi:10.2307/1399924. ISSN 0031-8221. JSTOR 1399924.

"The Bundahishn ("Creation"), or Knowledge from the Zand".

Aune 2003, p. 119

Wright 2002, pp. 117, 124–125

Lee 2010, pp. 77–78

Pope Francis (2023), *Laudate Deum*, paragraphs 25–26, accessed 7 June 2024

Zakariya al-Qazwini. 'Ajā'ib al-makhlūqāt wa gharā'ib al-mawjūdāt (The Wonders of Creation). Original published in 1553 AD

"Cosmology". *Oxford Islamic Studies Online*. Archived from the original on 28 May 2012.

Blackburn, Anne M.; Samuels, Jeffrey (2003). *Approaching the Dhamma: Buddhist Texts and Practices in South and Southeast Asia*. *Pariyatti*. pp. 128–146. ISBN 978-1-928706-19-9.[permanent dead link]

Harvey, Peter (2013), *An Introduction to Buddhism: Teachings, History and Practices* (2nd ed.), Cambridge, UK: Cambridge University Press, pp. 36–38, ISBN 978-0-521-67674-8

Kevin Trainor (2004). *Buddhism: The Illustrated Guide*. Oxford University Press. pp. 62–63. ISBN 978-0-19-517398-7.

Jeff Wilson (2010). *Samsāra and Rebirth*, in *Buddhism*. Oxford University Press. doi:10.1093/obo/9780195393521-0141. ISBN 978-0-19-539352-1.

Robert DeCaroli (2004). *Haunting the Buddha: Indian Popular Religions and the Formation of Buddhism*. Oxford University Press. pp. 94–103. ISBN 978-0-19-803765-1.

Akira Sadakata (1997). *Buddhist Cosmology: Philosophy and Origins*. Kōsei Publishing 佼成出版社, Tokyo. pp. 68–70. ISBN 978-4-333-01682-2.

Akira Sadakata (1997). *Buddhist Cosmology: Philosophy and Origins*. 佼成出版社. pp. 9–12. ISBN 978-4-333-01682-2.

Akira Sadakata (1997). *Buddhist Cosmology: Philosophy and Origins*. 佼成出版社. pp. 27–29. ISBN 978-4-333-01682-2.

Randy Kloetzli (1983). *Buddhist Cosmology: From Single World System to Pure Land: Science and Theology in the Images of Motion and Light*. Motilal Banarsidass. pp. 13, 23–31. ISBN 978-0-89581-955-0.

George Michell; Philip H. Davies (1989). *The Penguin Guide to the Monuments of India: Buddhist, Jain, Hindu*. Penguin. p. 37. ISBN 978-0-14-008144-2.

Sushil Mittal; Gene Thursby (2012). *Hindu World*. Routledge. p. 284. ISBN 978-1-134-60875-1.

James G. Lochtefeld (2002). *The Illustrated Encyclopedia of Hinduism: A-M*. The Rosen Publishing Group. pp. 156–157. ISBN 978-0-8239-3179-8.

Randall L. Nadeau (2014). *Asian Religions: A Cultural Perspective*. Wiley. pp. 133–137. ISBN 978-1-118-47195-1.

Charles Lanman, *To the unknown god*, Book X, Hymn 121, *Rigveda*, *The Sacred Books of the East* Volume IX: *India and Brahmanism*, Editor: Max Muller, Oxford, pages 46–50

Kenneth Kramer (January 1986). *World Scriptures: An Introduction to Comparative Religions*. Paulist Press. pp. 34–. ISBN 978-0-8091-2781-8.

David Christian (1 September 2011). *Maps of Time: An Introduction to Big History*. University of California Press. pp. 18–. ISBN 978-0-520-95067-2.

Robert N. Bellah (2011). *Religion in Human Evolution*. Harvard University Press. pp. 510–511. ISBN 978-0-674-06309-9.

Graham Chapman; Thackwray Driver (2002). *Timescales and Environmental Change*. Routledge. pp. 7–8. ISBN 978-1-134-78754-8.

Ludo Rocher (1986). *The Purāṇas*. Otto Harrassowitz Verlag. pp. 123–125, 130–132. ISBN 978-3-447-02522-5.

John E. Mitchiner (2000). *Traditions Of The Seven Rsis*. Motilal Banarsidass. pp. 141–144. ISBN 978-81-208-1324-3.

Deborah A. Soifer (1991). *The Myths of Narasimha and Vamana: Two Avatars in*

Cosmological Perspective. SUNY Press. p. 51. ISBN 978-0-7914-0799-8.

Roshen Dalal (2010). *Hinduism: An Alphabetical Guide*. Penguin Books. p. 83. ISBN 978-0-14-341421-6.

John A. Grimes (1996). *A Concise Dictionary of Indian Philosophy: Sanskrit Terms Defined in English*. State University of New York Press. p. 95. ISBN 978-0-7914-3067-5.

Robert Bolton (2001). *The Order of the Ages: World History in the Light of a Universal Cosmogony*. Sophia Perennis. pp. 64–78. ISBN 978-0-900588-31-0.

Donald Alexander Mackenzie (1915). *Mythology of the Babylonian People*. Bracken Books. pp. 310–314. ISBN 978-0-09-185145-3.

"This universe is not created nor sustained by anyone; It is self sustaining, without any base or support" "Nishpaadito Na Kenaapi Na Dhritah Kenachichch Sah Swayamsiddho Niradhaaro Gagane Kimtvavasthitah" [Yogaśāstra of Ācārya Hemacandra 4.106] Tr by Dr. A. S. Gopani

See Hemacandras description of universe in Yogaśāstra "...Think of this loka as similar to man standing akimbo..."4.103-6

"《太一生水》之混沌神話". Archived from the original on 26 July 2011. Retrieved 21 February 2010.

道教五方三界諸天「氣數」說探源[dead link]

太一與三一

"太極初探". Archived from the original on 17 July 2009. Retrieved 21 February 2010.

Guiley, Rosemary Ellen (2001). *The Encyclopedia of Saints*. New York, NY: Facts on File. p. 396. ISBN 1-4381-3026-0.

Clémentine Faïk-Nzuji Madiya, Canadian Museum of Civilization, Canadian Centre for Folk Culture Studies, International Centre for African Language, Literature and Tradition (Louvain, Belgium). ISBN 0-660-15965-1. pp 5, 27, 115

Gravrand, Henry, "La civilisation sereer : Pangool", vol. 2, Les Nouvelles Editions Africaines du Senegal, (1990) pp 20–21, 149–155, ISBN 2-7236-1055-1

Guinness World Records, Sigui : "Longest religious ceremony." [1] (retrieved March 13, 2020)

Bibliography

Aune, David E. (2003). "Cosmology". *Westminster Dictionary of the New Testament and Early Christian Literature*. Westminster John Knox Press. ISBN 978-0-664-21917-8.

Bernstein, Alan E. (1996). *The Formation of Hell: Death and Retribution in the Ancient and Early Christian Worlds*. Cornell University Press. ISBN 0-8014-8131-7.

Berlin, Adele (2011). "Cosmology and creation". In Berlin, Adele; Grossman, Maxine (eds.). *The Oxford Dictionary of the Jewish Religion*. Oxford University Press. ISBN 978-0-19-973004-9.

Lee, Sang Meyng (2010). *The Cosmic Drama of Salvation*. Mohr Siebeck. ISBN 978-3-16-150316-0.

Wright, J. Edward (2002). *The Early History of Heaven*. Oxford University Press. ISBN 978-0-19-534849-1.

External links

Media related to Religious cosmologies at Wikimedia Commons

Portals:

icon Religion

Astronomy

icon Stars

icon Society

Categories: Religious cosmologiesReligious belief and doctrine

This page was last edited on 1 November 2025, at 21:06 (UTC).

Text is available under the Creative Commons Attribution-ShareAlike 4.0 License; additional terms may apply. By using this site, you agree to the Terms of Use and Privacy Policy. Wikipedia® is a registered trademark of the Wikimedia Foundation, Inc., a non-profit organization.

Privacy policyAbout WikipediaDisclaimersContact WikipediaLegal & safety contactsCode of ConductDevelopersStatisticsCookie statementMobile view

Wikimedia Foundation

Powered by Mediawiki

Skip to main contentAccessibility help

Accessibility feedback

3. The Book of the Great Invisible Spirit (a.k.a. The Gospel of the Egyptians) – partially recovered.

AI Mode

All

Shopping

Images

Videos

Short videos

Forums

More

Holy Book of the Great Invisible Spirit

Wikipedia

[https://en.wikipedia.org > wiki > Holy_Book_of_the_G...](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Holy_Book_of_the_G...)

The text describes the origin of three powers: the Father, the Mother, and the Son, who came forth from the great invisible Spirit.[Read more](#)

The Gospel of the Egyptians -- The Nag Hammadi Library

Gnosis.org

[http://www.gnosis.org > naghamm > gosegypt](http://www.gnosis.org/naghamm/gosegypt)

The holy book of the Egyptians about the great invisible Spirit, the Father whose name cannot be uttered, he who came forth from the heights of the perfection.[Read more](#)

The Holy Book of the Great Invisible Spirit

Early Christian Writings

[https://www.earlychristianwritings.com > greatspirit](https://www.earlychristianwritings.com/greatspirit)

The emphasis of the Holy Book seems to lie upon the well-defined ritual of baptism and the invocatory prayers that conclude the work.[Read more](#)

People also ask

What is the holy book of the great invisible spirit of the Egyptian gospel?

Is the Book of the Dead real?

Are the Gnostic Gospels real or fake?

What is the spell 17 in the Book of the Dead?

Feedback

Why Shouldn't We Trust the Non-Canonical "Holy Book of ...

Cold Case Christianity

[https://coldcasechristianity.com > writings > why-shouldn...](https://coldcasechristianity.com/writings/why-shouldn...)

Jan 10, 2018 – The Holy Book of the Great Invisible Spirit was written too late in history to have been written by anyone who could have actually seen the ministry of Jesus.[Read more](#)

Nag Hammadi - Holy Book of the Great Invisible Spirit (The ...

Reddit · r/Gnostic

5 comments · 4 years ago

19:20

Holy Book of the Great Invisible Spirit (The Egyptian Gospel) - Introduction and Analysis Play · its a dense nightmare of a text · you ...

Missing: (aka partially recovered).

Holy Book of the Great Invisible Spirit

WikiGenius

[https://wikigenius.org > wiki > Holy_Book_of_the_Gre...](https://wikigenius.org/wiki/Holy_Book_of_the_Gre...)

Feb 10, 2024 – The Holy Book of the Great Invisible Spirit (also known as the Gospel of the Egyptians) and the male virgin. The Egyptian Gospel, a holy secret ...

Missing: partially recovered.

Holy Book of the Great Invisible Spirit

Fandom

[https://christianity.fandom.com > wiki > Holy_Book_of...](https://christianity.fandom.com/wiki/Holy_Book_of...)

Two versions of the formerly lost Holy Book of the Great Invisible Spirit, also inappropriately called the Coptic Gospel of the Egyptians (which is quite ...
Nag Hammadi Texts | Early European History And Religion
Facts and Details
<https://europe.factsanddetails.com> > article > entry-748
Book of the Great Invisible Spirit named The Gospel of the Egyptians Eugnostos
the Blessed The Sophia of Jesus Christ The Dialogue of the Savior
The Story Of The Storytellers - The Gnostic Gospels

PBS
<https://www.pbs.org> > ... > Articles > Religion and Beliefs
The Gnostic Gospels: The 52 texts discovered in Nag Hammadi, Egypt include
'secret' gospels poems and myths attributing to Jesus sayings and beliefs
which ...Read more
Nag Hammadi codices III, 2 and IV, 2 : The gospel of ...
Ex Libris Group
<https://regent.primo.exlibrisgroup.com> > fulldisplay > al...
Nag Hammadi codices III, 2 and IV, 2 : The gospel of the Egyptians (The holy
book of the great invisible spirit) -book.
Missing: (aka partially recovered.
People also search for
Holy Book of the Great Invisible Spirit Amazon
Greek Gospel of the Egyptians
The invisible Spirit Gnosticism
When was the Gospel of the Egyptians written
The Gospel of the Egyptians book
Gospel of the Egyptians Salome
Domedon Doxomedon meaning
Best translation of Gnostic Gospels
1
2
3
4
5
6
7
8
9
10
Next

WikipediaThe Free Encyclopedia

Donate
Create account
Log in

Holy Book of the Great Invisible Spirit

Article
Talk
Read
Edit
View history

Tools
From Wikipedia, the free encyclopedia
Not to be confused with Greek Gospel of the Egyptians.

Part of a series on
Gnosticism

Gnostic concepts

Gnostic sects and founders

Scriptures

Influenced by

Influence on

vte

The Holy Book of the Great Invisible Spirit, also known as the Coptic Gospel of the Egyptians,[1][2] is a Sethian Gnostic text found in Codices III and IV of the Nag Hammadi library. The text describes the origin of three powers: the Father, the Mother, and the Son, who came forth from the great invisible Spirit. The text emphasizes Seth as the origin of the seed of eternal life and the great, incorruptible race. It concludes with a prayer and a statement that it was written by the great Seth and placed in the mountain Charaxio to be revealed at the end of times.

Summary

This opening describes the creation of the universe and the origin of the three powers: the Father, the Mother, and the Son. These powers are said to have come forth from the great invisible Spirit, who is the light of the aeons, the truth, and the incorruptions. The three powers are said to have emerged from the silence of the unknown Father, and they each have their own ogdoad-power. The first ogdoad is associated with the Father, the second with the Mother, and the third with the Son. The text describes the characteristics and powers of each of these three entities and how they were brought forth from the bosom of the Father through his providence.

Part of the text has multiple missing and unrecoverable lines, making it difficult to understand. A hidden, invisible mystery comes forth, written as the seven vowels, 22 times each. Several beings sing praises and give glory to the great, invisible, virginal Spirit and his male virgin. The great self-begotten living Word also appears, the son of the great Christ and the silence, who is the true god and the unborn physis. The text also mentions the singing of myriad angels, the eternal aeons, and providence from silence.

The text describes the creation of the divine Autogenes and the incorruptible man Adamas through the power of the great Logos. They give praise to the great Spirit and ask for a son, who is born as the great incorruptible Seth. The Father approves and the perfect hebdomad is completed, with the four great lights Harmozel, Oroiael, Daveithe, Eleleth, and the ministers Gamaliel, Gabriel, Samlo, and Abrasax, who bring forth Memory, Love, Peace, and eternal Life. The five ogdoads are completed, making a total of forty as an uninterpretable power.

The great Logos, the Autogenes, and the word of the pleroma of the four lights praise the Spirit along with various other entities such as the male virgin, the great Doxomedon-aeons, the thrice-male child, Youel, Esephech, and others. The passage also mentions the great Seth, the son of the incorruptible man Adamas, who also gives praise to the entities mentioned before and asks for his seed. Then, the great power of the light Plesithea, the mother of the angels and lights, comes forth and brings the fruit of Sodom and Gomorrah as a gift to Seth, who rejoices and takes his seed from her.

The world is created by the great light Eleleth and a cloud named hylic Sophia appears. The great angel Gamaliel requests the creation of an angel to rule over chaos and Hades, and the cloud agrees. Sakla and Nebruel create twelve angels (archons). Sakla declares himself as a jealous god, but a voice from on high reveals the existence of the Man and the Son of the Man. Metanoia is created and receives power to fill the deficiency. Hormos prepares the seed of the great Seth in a holy vessel, and Seth brings his seed to be sown in the aeons. The place where this seed was sown is known as Sodom, which some believe is the pasture of the great Seth, while others believe Seth took the plant out of Gomorrah and planted it in the second place, which he named Sodom.

The race that came forth through Edokla is the origin of the seed of eternal life. It will face challenges such as flooding, famine,[3] plagues, and false

prophets, but grace will be with those who belong to the race. The great Seth saw the schemes of the devil and his powers and gave praise to the great, uncallable Spirit. Four hundred ethereal angels were sent to guard the race, and Seth was sent to save it through a baptism through a Logos-begotten body. The saints are begotten by the holy Spirit through invisible symbols, and the holy baptism surpasses heaven. The text describes Jesus the living one as the Logos-begotten one and the one who armed the believers with knowledge of truth and an unconquerable power of incorruptibility.

The text describes a vision of various spiritual beings and leaders. These beings are associated with aspects of reality such as the sun, water, life, truth, and the incorruptible. The text states that through the renunciation of the Five Seals in the spring-baptism, those who are worthy of invocation will know these receivers and will never taste death. The text then goes on to address a prayer to Yesseus Mazareus Yessedেকে and to the Great Aeon and concludes with a statement that the book was written by the great Seth and placed in the mountain Charaxio, so that at the end of times, it may be revealed by the will of the divine Autogenes and the father.[2]

Analysis

The main contents concern the Sethian Gnostic understanding of how the earth came into being, how Seth, in the Gnostic interpretation, is incarnated as Jesus in order to release people's souls from the evil prison that is creation. More specifically, the text can be divided into four parts concerning: the creation of the heavenly world, the creation and significance of the race of Seth, a hymn, and the history behind the creation of the text itself.[4] The text's usage of sequences of vowels (perhaps a representation of early Christian glossolalia) is mysterious, although the vowels of the final paragraph (u aei eis aei ei o ei ei os ei) can be partitioned to read (in Greek) who exists as Son for ever and ever. You are what you are, you are who you are. One explanation could be that these vowels are connected to the divine name YHWH. Another possibility is that the vowels could represent a secret, sacred way for the soul of the reader to move closer to gnosis[4] much like Buddhist and Hindu dharani.

Triads

The Holy Book of the Great Invisible Spirit lists a series of six different divine triads. The fourth, fifth, and sixth triads are also mentioned in Zostrianos.[5]

Father	Mother	Child
1.	Invisible Spirit	Silence-Pronoia-Barbelo Thrice Male Child-Great Christ
2.	Triple-Male Child	Youel Esephech, Child of the Child
3.	Great Christ	Pronoia Self-Generated Logos
4.	Self-Generated Logos	Mirothoe Adamas
5.	Adamas, Self-Generated Logos	Prophania Seth and the Four Luminaries
6.	Seth Plesithea	Seed of Seth

See also

Gnostic Gospels

List of Gospels

Monad (Gnosticism)

New Testament apocrypha

References

John D. Turner: "Since the late 1940s it has become customary to refer to it inappropriately as the Gospel of the Egyptians." Meyer, Marvin (2007). The Nag Hammadi Scriptures: International Edition. p. 247.

Bohlig, Alexander; Wisse, Frederik. "The Gospel of the Egyptians". The Gnostic Society Library. The Nag Hammadi Library. Retrieved 6 February 2023.

Genesis, Book of. "Genesis 41:29-31". Bible Gateway. NIV. Retrieved 6 February 2023.

Foster, Paul (2009). The apocryphal Gospels : a very short introduction. Oxford: Oxford University Press. pp. 56–58. ISBN 978-0-19-923694-7.

Meyer, Marvin (2007). The Nag Hammadi scriptures. New York: HarperOne. ISBN 978-0-06-162600-5. OCLC 124538398.

External links

List of heavenly beings in the Holy Book of the Great Invisible Spirit
vte

Nag Hammadi library

Authority control databases Edit this at Wikidata

GND

Categories: Coptic literatureGnostic cosmologyNag Hammadi librarySethian texts

This page was last edited on 12 July 2025, at 01:05 (UTC).

Text is available under the Creative Commons Attribution-ShareAlike 4.0 License; additional terms may apply. By using this site, you agree to the Terms of Use and Privacy Policy. Wikipedia® is a registered trademark of the Wikimedia Foundation, Inc., a non-profit organization.

Privacy policyAbout WikipediaDisclaimersContact WikipediaLegal & safety contactsCode of ConductDevelopersStatisticsCookie statementMobile view

Wikimedia Foundation

Powered by MediaWiki

First page of "Gospel of Thomas" coptic manuscript. (Photo Courtesy of the Institute for Antiquity and Christianity, Claremont Graduate University)

Nag Hammadi Library main page

Introduction to Gnosticism and the Nag Hammadi Library

Alphabetic Index of the Nag Hammadi Library

Codex Index of the Nag Hammadi Library

Gospel of Thomas Collection

Search the Nag Hammadi Library

Return to The Gnostic Society Library page

Return to The Gnosis Archive main page

(Above image of the Gospel of Thomas courtesy of the Institute for Antiquity and Christianity, Claremont Graduate University)

Visit the Bookstore for a complete selection of translations and books about the Gnostic Gospels.

The Gnostic Gospels, by Elaine Pagels (Click to buy the book)

The Nag Hammadi Library, edited by James Robinson (Click to buy the book)

The Gnostic Society Library

The Nag Hammadi Library

The Gospel of the Egyptians

Translated by Alexander Bohlig and Frederik Wisse

The holy book of the Egyptians about the great invisible Spirit, the Father whose name cannot be uttered, he who came forth from the heights of the perfection, the light of the light of the aeons of light, the light of the silence of the providence <and> the Father of the silence, the light of the word and the truth, the light of the incorruptions, the infinite light, the radiance from the aeons of light of the unrevealable, unmarked, ageless, unproclaimable Father, the aeon of the aeons, Autogenes, self-begotten, self-producing, alien, the really true aeon.

Three powers came forth from him; they are the Father, the Mother, (and) the Son, from the living silence, what came forth from the incorruptible Father. These came forth from the silence of the unknown Father.

And from that place, Domedon Doxomedon came forth, the aeon of the aeons and the light of each one of their powers. And thus the Son came forth fourth; the Mother fifth; the Father sixth. He was [...] but unheralded; it is he who is unmarked among all the powers, the glories, and the incorruptions.

From that place, the three powers came forth, the three ogdoads that the Father brings forth in silence with his providence, from his bosom, i.e., the Father, the Mother, (and) the Son.

The <first> ogdoad, because of which the thrice-male child came forth, which is the thought, and the word, and the incorruption, and the eternal life, the will, the mind, and the foreknowledge, the androgynous Father.

The second ogdoad-power, the Mother, the virginal Barbelon, epititioch[...]ai, memeneaimen[...], who presides over the heaven, karb[...], the uninterpretable power, the ineffable Mother. She originated from herself [...]; she came forth; she agreed with the Father of the silent silence.

The third ogdoad-power, the Son of the silent silence, and the crown of the silent silence, and the glory of the Father, and the virtue of the Mother, he brings forth from the bosom the seven powers of the great light of the seven voices. And the word is their completion.

These are the three powers, the three ogdoads that the Father, through his providence, brought forth from his bosom. He brought them forth at that place.

Domedon Doxomedon came forth, the aeon of the aeons, and the throne which is in him, and the powers which surround him, the glories and the incorruptions. The Father of the great light who came forth from the silence, he is the great Doxomedon-aeon, in which the thrice- male child rests. And the throne of his glory was established in it, this one on which his unrevealable name is inscribed, on the tablet [...] one is the word, the Father of the light of everything, he who came forth from the silence, while he rests in the silence, he whose name is in an invisible symbol. A hidden, invisible mystery came forth:

[illegible]

EE

00000000000000000000000000000000

[illegible]

EEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEE

AAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAA

00000000000000000000000000000000

(the 7 vowels, 22 times each.)

And in this way, the three powers gave praise to the great, invisible, unnameable, virginal, uncalleable Spirit, and his male virgin. They asked for a power. A silence of living silence came forth, namely glories and incorruptions in the aeons [...] aeons, myriads added on [...], the three males, the three male offspring, the male races ... (IV 55, 5-7 adds: ... the glories of the Father, the glories of the great Christ, and the male offspring, the races ...) ... filled the great Doxomedon-aeon with the power of the word of the whole pleroma.

Then the thrice-male child of the great Christ, whom the great invisible Spirit had anointed - he whose power was called 'Aionon' - gave praise to the great

invisible Spirit and his male virgin Yoel, and the silence of silent silence, and the greatness that [...] ineffable. [...] ineffable [...] unanswerable and uninterpretable, the first one who has come forth, and (who is) unproclaimable, [...] which is wonderful [...] ineffable [...], he who has all the greatnesses of greatness of the silence at that place. The thrice-male child brought praise, and asked for a power from the great, invisible, virginal Spirit.

Then there appeared at that place [...], who [...], who sees glories [...] treasures in a [...] invisible mysteries to [...] of the silence, who is the male virgin Youel.

Then the child of the child, Esephech, appeared.

And thus he was completed, namely, the Father, the Mother, the Son, the five seals, the unconquerable power which is the great Christ of all the incorruptible ones. ...

(1 line unrecoverable)

... holy [...] the end, the incorruptible [...], and [...], they are powers and glories and incorruptions [...]. They came forth ...

(5 lines unrecoverable)

... This one brought praise to the unrevealable, hidden mystery [...] the hidden ...

(4 lines unrecoverable)

... him in the [...], and the aeons [...] thrones, [...] and each one [...] myriads of powers without number surround them, glories and incorruptions [...] and they [...] of the Father, and the Mother, and the Son, and the whole pleroma, which I mentioned before, and the five seals, and the mystery of mysteries. They appeared ...

(3 lines unrecoverable)

... who presides over [...], and the aeons of [...] really truly [...] and the ...

(4 lines unrecoverable)

... and the really truly eternal aeons.

Then providence came forth from silence, and the living silence of the Spirit, and the Word of the Father, and a light. She [...] the five seals which the Father brought forth from his bosom, and she passed through all the aeons which I mentioned before. And she established thrones of glory, and myriads of angels without number who surrounded them, powers and incorruptible glories, who sing and give glory, all giving praise with a single voice, with one accord, with one never-silent voice, [...] to the Father, and the Mother, and the Son [...], and all the pleromas that I mentioned before, who is the great Christ, who is from silence, who is the incorruptible child Telmael Telmachael Eli Eli Machar Machar Seth, the power which really truly lives, and the male virgin who is with him, Youel, and Esephech, the holder of glory, the child of the child, and the crown of his glory, [...] of the five seals, the pleroma that I mentioned before.

There, the great self-begotten living Word came forth, the true god, the unborn physis, he whose name I shall tell, saying, [...]aia[...] tha0th0sth[...], who is the son of the great Christ, who is the son of the ineffable silence, who came forth from the great invisible and incorruptible Spirit. The son of the silence and silence appeared ...

(1 line unrecoverable)

... invisible [...] man and the treasures of his glory. Then he appeared in the revealed [...]. And he established the four aeons. With a word he established them.

He brought praise to the great, invisible, virginal Spirit, the silence of the Father, in a silence of the living silence of silence, the place where the man rests ...

(2 lines unrecoverable)

Then there came forth at/from that place the cloud of the great light, the living power, the mother of the holy, incorruptible ones, the great power, the Mirothoe. And she gave birth to him whose name I name, saying three times,

IEN IEN EA EA EA

For this one, Adamas, is a light which radiated from the light; he is the eye of the light. For this is the first man, he through whom and to whom everything came into being, (and) without whom nothing came into being. The unknowable, incomprehensible Father came forth. He came down from above for the annulment of the deficiency.

Then the great Logos, the divine Autogenes, and the incorruptible man Adamas mingled with each other. A Logos of man came into being. However, the man came into being through a word.

He gave praise to the great, invisible, incomprehensible, virginal Spirit, and the male virgin, and the thrice-male child, and the male virgin Youel, and Esephech, the holder of glory, the child of the child and the crown of his glory, and the great Doxomedon-aeon, and the thrones which are in him, and the powers which surround him, the glories and the incorruptions, and their whole pleroma which I mentioned before, and the ethereal earth, the receiver of God, where the holy men of the great light receive shape, the men of the Father of the silent, living silence, the Father and their whole pleroma, as I mentioned before.

The great Logos, the divine Autogenes, and the incorruptible man Adamas gave praise, (and) they asked for a power and eternal strength for the Autogenes, for the completion of the four aeons, in order that, through them, there may appear [...] the glory and the power of the invisible Father of the holy men of the great light which will come to the world, which is the image of the night. The incorruptible man Adamas asked for them a son out of himself, in order that he (the son) may become father of the immovable, incorruptible race, so that, through it (the race), the silence and the voice may appear, and, through it, the dead aeon may raise itself, so that it may dissolve.

And thus there came forth from above the power of the great light, the Manifestation. She gave birth to the four great lights: Harmozel, Oroiael, Davithe, Eleleth, and the great incorruptible Seth, the son of the incorruptible man Adamas.

And thus the perfect hebdomad, which exists in hidden mysteries, became complete. When she receives the glory, she becomes eleven ogdoads.

And the Father nodded approval; the whole pleroma of the lights was well pleased. Their consorts came forth for the completion of the ogdoad of the divine Autogenes: the Grace of the first light Harmozel, the Perception of the second light Oroiael, the Understanding of the third light Davithe, the Prudence of the fourth light Eleleth. This is the first ogdoad of the divine Autogenes.

And the Father nodded approval; the whole pleroma of the lights was well pleased. The <ministers> came forth: the first one, the great Gamaliel (of) the first great light Harmozel, and the great Gabriel (of) the second great light

Oroiael, and the great Samlo of the great light Davithe, and the great Abrasax of the great light Eleleth. And the consorts of these came forth by the will of the good pleasure of the Father: the Memory of the great one, the first, Gamaliel; the Love of the great one, the second, Gabriel; the Peace of the third one, the great Samblo; the eternal Life of the great one, the fourth, Abrasax. Thus were the five ogdoads completed, a total of forty, as an uninterpretable power.

Then the great Logos, the Autogenes, and the word of the pleroma of the four lights gave praise to the great, invisible, uncallable, virginal Spirit, and the male virgin, and the great Doxomedon-aeon, and the thrones which are in them, and the powers which surround them, glories, authorities, and the powers, <and> the thrice-male child, and the male virgin Youel, and Esephech, the holder of glory, the child of the child and the crown of his glory, the whole pleroma, and all the glories which are there, the infinite pleromas <and> the unnameable aeons, in order that they may name the Father the fourth, with the incorruptible race, (and) that they may call the seed of the Father the seed of the great Seth.

Then everything shook, and trembling took hold of the incorruptible ones. Then the three male children came forth from above, down into the unborn ones, and the self-begotten ones, and those who were begotten in what is begotten. The greatness came forth, the whole greatness of the great Christ. He established thrones in glory, myriads without number, in the four aeons around them, myriads without number, powers and glories and incorruptions. And they came forth in this way.

And the incorruptible, spiritual church increased in the four lights of the great, living Autogenes, the god of truth, praising, singing, (and) giving glory with one voice, with one accord, with a mouth which does not rest, to the Father, and the Mother, and the Son, and their whole pleroma, just as I mentioned <before>. The five seals which possess the myriads, and they who rule over the aeons, and they who bear the glory of the leaders, were given the command to reveal to those who are worthy. Amen.

* * * Then the great Seth, the son of the incorruptible man Adamas, gave praise to the great, invisible, uncallable, unnameable, virginal Spirit, and the <male virgin, and the thrice-male child, and the male> virgin Youel, and Esephech, the holder of glory and the crown of his glory, the child of the child, and the great Doxomedon-aeons, and the pleroma which I mentioned before; and asked for his seed.

Then there came forth from that place the great power of the great light Plesithea, the mother of the angels, the mother of the lights, the glorious mother, the virgin with the four breasts, bringing the fruit from Gomorrah, as spring, and Sodom, which is the fruit of the spring of Gomorrah which is in her. She came forth through the great Seth.

Then the great Seth rejoiced about the gift which was granted him by the incorruptible child. He took his seed from her with the four breasts, the virgin, and he placed it with him in the fourth aeon (or, in the four aeons), in the third great light Davithe.

After five thousand years, the great light Eleleth spoke: "Let someone reign over the chaos and Hades." And there appeared a cloud whose name is hylic Sophia [...] She looked out on the parts of the chaos, her face being like [...] in her form [...] blood. And the great angel Gamaliel spoke to the great Gabriel, the minister of the great light Oroiael; he said, "Let an angel come forth, in order that he may reign over the chaos and Hades." Then the cloud, being agreeable, came forth in the two monads, each one of which had light. [...] the throne, which she had placed in the cloud above. Then Sakla, the great angel, saw the great demon who is with him, Nebruel. And they became together a begetting spirit of the earth. They begot assisting angels. Sakla said to the great demon Nebruel, "Let the twelve aeons come into being in the [...] aeon, worlds [...]."

[...] the great angel Sakla said by the will of the Autogenes, "There shall be the [...] of the number of seven [...]." And he said to the great angels, "Go and let each of you reign over his world." Each one of these twelve angels went forth. The first angel is Athoth. He is the one whom the great generations of men call [...]. The second is Harmas, who is the eye of the fire. The third is Galila. The fourth is Yobel. The fifth is Adonaios, who is called 'Sabaoth'. The sixth is Cain, whom the great generations of men call the sun. The seventh is Abel; the eighth Akiressina; the ninth Yubel. The tenth is Harmupiael. The eleventh is Archir-Adonin. The twelfth is Belias. These are the ones who preside over Hades and the chaos.

And after the founding of the world, Sakla said to his angels, "I, I am a jealous god, and apart from me nothing has come into being," since he trusted in his nature.

Then a voice came from on high, saying, "The Man exists, and the Son of the Man." Because of the descent of the image above, which is like its voice in the height of the image which has looked out through the looking out of the image above, the first creature was formed.

Because of this, Metanoia came into being. She received her completion and her power by the will of the Father, and his approval, with which he approved of the great, incorruptible, immovable race of the great, mighty men of the great Seth, in order that he may sow it in the aeons which had been brought forth, so that through her (Metanoia), the deficiency may be filled up. For she had come forth from above, down to the world, which is the image of the night. When she had come, she prayed for (the repentance of) both the seed of the archon of this aeon, and <the> authorities who had come forth from him, that defiled (seed) of the demon-begetting god which will be destroyed, and the seed of Adam and the great Seth, which is like the sun.

Then the great angel Hormos came to prepare, through the virgins of the corrupted sowing of this aeon, in a Logos-begotten, holy vessel, through the holy Spirit, the seed of the great Seth.

Then the great Seth came and brought his seed. And it was sown in the aeons which had been brought forth, their number being the amount of Sodom. Some say that Sodom is the place of pasture of the great Seth, which is Gomorrah. But others (say) that the great Seth took his plant out of Gomorrah and planted it in the second place, to which he gave the name 'Sodom'.

This is the race which came forth through Edokla. For she gave birth through the word, to Truth and Justice, the origin of the seed of the eternal life, which is with those who will persevere, because of the knowledge of their emanation. This is the great, incorruptible race which has come forth through three worlds to the world.

And the flood came as an example, for the consummation of the aeon. But it will be sent into the world because of this race. A conflagration will come upon the earth. And grace will be with those who belong to the race, through the prophets and the guardians who guard the life of the race. Because of this race, famines will occur, and plagues. But these things will happen because of the great, incorruptible race. Because of this race, temptations will come, a falsehood of false prophets.

Then the great Seth saw the activity of the devil, and his many guises, and his schemes, which will come upon his (Seth's) incorruptible, immovable race, and the persecutions of his powers and his angels, and their error, that they acted against themselves.

Then the great Seth gave praise to the great, uncallable, virginal Spirit, and the male virgin Barbelon, and the thrice-male child Telmael Telmael Heli Heli Machar Machar Seth, the power which really truly lives, and the male virgin Youel, and Esephech, the holder of glory and the crown of his glory, and the

great Doxomedon-aeon, and the thrones which are in him, and the powers which surround them, and the whole pleroma, as I mentioned before. And he asked for guards over his seed.

Then there came forth from the great aeons four hundred ethereal angels, accompanied by the great Aerosiel and the great Selmechel, to guard the great, incorruptible race, its fruit, and the great men of the great Seth, from the time and the moment of Truth and Justice, until the consummation of the aeon and its archons, those whom the great judges have condemned to death.

Then the great Seth was sent by the four lights, by the will of the Autogenes and the whole pleroma, through <the gift> and the good pleasure of the great invisible Spirit, and the five seals, and the whole pleroma.

He passed through the three parousias which I mentioned before: the flood, and the conflagration, and the judgment of the archons and the powers and the authorities, to save her (the race) who went astray, through the reconciliation of the world, and the baptism through a Logos-begotten body which the great Seth prepared for himself secretly through the virgin, in order that the saints may be begotten by the holy Spirit, through invisible, secret symbols, through a reconciliation of the world with the world, through the renouncing of the world, and the god of the thirteen aeons, and (through) the convocations of the saints and the ineffable ones, and (through) the incorruptible bosom, and (through) the great light of the Father, who pre-existed with his Providence, and established through her the holy baptism that surpasses the heaven, through the incorruptible, Logos-begotten one, even Jesus the living one, even he whom the great Seth has put on. And through him, he nailed the powers of the thirteen aeons, and established those who are brought forth and taken away. He armed them with an armor of knowledge of this truth, with an unconquerable power of incorruptibility.

There appeared to them the great attendant Yesseus Mazareus Yessedেকেus, the living water, and the great leaders, James the great and Theopemptos and Isaouel, and they who preside over the spring of truth, Micheus and Michar and Mnesinous, and he who presides over the baptism of the living, and the purifiers, and Sesengenpharanges, and they who preside over the gates of the waters, Micheus and Michar, and they who preside over the mountain, Seldao and Elainos, and the receivers of the great race, the incorruptible, mighty men <of> the great Seth, the ministers of the four lights, the great Gamaliel, the great Gabriel, the great Samblo, and the great Abrasax, and they who preside over the sun, its rising, Olses and Hypneus and Heurumaious, and they who preside over the entrance into the rest of eternal life, the rulers Mixanther and Michanor, and they who guard the souls of the elect, Akramas and Strempsouchos, and the great power Heli Heli Machar Machar Seth, and the great invisible, uncallable, unnameable, virginal Spirit, and the silence, and the (first) great light Harmozel, the place of the living Autogenes, the God of the truth, and <he> who is with him, the incorruptible man Adamas, the second, Oroiael, the place of the great Seth, and Jesus, who possesses the life, and who came and crucified that which is in the law, the third, Davithe, the place of the sons of the great Seth, the fourth, Eleleth, the place where the souls of the sons are resting, the fifth, Yoel, who presides over the name of him to whom it will be granted to baptize with the holy baptism that surpasses the heaven, the incorruptible one.

But from now on, through the incorruptible man Poimael, and they who are worthy of (the) invocation, the renunciations of the five seals in the spring-baptism, these will know their receivers as they are instructed about them, and they will know them (or: be known) by them. These will by no means taste death.

* * *

IE IEUS EO OU EO OUA!

Really, truly, O Yesseus Mazareus Yessedেকেus,

O living water, O child of the child, O glorious name!

Really truly,

AION O ON (or: O existing Aeon),

IIII EEEE EEEE OOOO UUUU OOOO AAAA{A}.

Really, truly,

EI AAAA OOOO, O

Existing one who sees the Aeons!

Really, truly,

A EEEEE IIII UUUUUU OOOO0000,

Who is eternally eternal!

Really, truly,

IEA AIO,

In the heart, who exists,

U AEI EIS AEI

EI O EI, EI OS EI (or: Son forever,)

You are what you are, You are who you are!

This great name of yours is upon me, O self-begotten Perfect one, who is not outside me. I see you, O you who are visible to everyone. For who will be able to comprehend you in another tongue? Now that I have known you, I have mixed myself with the immutable. I have armed myself with an armor of light; I have become light! For the Mother was at that place because of the splendid beauty of grace. Therefore, I have stretched out my hands while they were folded. I was shaped in the circle of the riches of the light which is in my bosom, which gives shape to the many begotten ones in the light into which no complaint reaches. I shall declare your glory truly, for I have comprehended you,

SOU IES IDE AEIO OIS,

O AEON, AEON, O God of Silence!

I honor you completely. You are my place of rest, O Son ES ES O E, the formless one who exists in the formless ones, who exists raising up the man in whom you will purify me into your life, according to your imperishable name. Therefore, the incense of life is in me. I mixed it with water after the model of all archons, in order that I may live with you in the peace of the saints, you who exist really truly forever.

* * * This is the book which the great Seth wrote, and placed in high mountains on which the sun has not risen, nor is it possible (that it should do so). And since the days of the prophets and the apostles and the preachers, the name has not at all risen upon their hearts, nor is it possible (that it should do so). And their ear has not heard it.

The great Seth wrote this book with letters in one hundred and thirty years. He placed it in the mountain that is called 'Charaxio,' in order that, at the end of the times and the eras, by the will of the divine Autogenes and the whole pleroma, through the gift of the untraceable, unthinkable, fatherly love, it may come forth and reveal this incorruptible, holy race of the great savior, and

those who dwell with them in love, and the great, invisible, eternal Spirit, and his only-begotten Son, and the eternal light, and his great, incorruptible consort, and the incorruptible Sophia, and the Barbelon, and the whole pleroma in eternity. Amen.

* * * The Gospel of <the> Egyptians. The God-written, holy, secret book. Grace, understanding, perception, (and) prudence (be) with him who has written it - Eugnostos the beloved, in the Spirit - in the flesh, my name is Gongessos - and my fellow lights in incorruptibility. Jesus Christ, Son of God, Savior, Ichthus. God-written (is) the holy book of the great, invisible Spirit. Amen.

The Holy Book of the Great
Invisible Spirit.
Amen.

Original translation of this text was prepared by members of the Coptic Gnostic Library Project of the Institute for Antiquity and Christianity, Claremont Graduate School.
The Coptic Gnostic Library Project was funded by UNESCO, the National Endowment for the Humanities, and other Institutions.
E. J. Brill has asserted copyright on texts published by the Coptic Gnostic Library Project.

The translation presented here has been edited, modified and formatted for use in the Gnostic Society Library.
For academic citation, please refer to published editions of this text.

| Nag Hammadi Library | Gnostic Society Library | Gnosis Archive |Skip to main contentAccessibility help
Accessibility feedback
Seasonal Holidays 2025
Berlin Codex (includes Gospel of Mary)

AI Mode
All
Images
Videos
Shopping
Short videos
News
More
Tools
AI Overview

The Berlin Codex (Papyrus Berolinensis 8502) is a 5th-century Coptic codex, discovered near Akhmim, Egypt, containing crucial Gnostic texts, most notably the most complete version of the Gospel of Mary. It also holds the Apocryphon of John, Sophia of Jesus Christ, and the Act of Peter, offering invaluable insights into early Christian beliefs beyond the canonical scriptures, especially featuring Mary Magdalene as a primary spiritual leader and recipient of Jesus' secret teachings.

Key Aspects:

Contents: Besides the Gospel of Mary, it includes other significant Gnostic works: Apocryphon of John, Sophia of Jesus Christ, and Act of Peter (or Epitome of the Acts of Peter).

Discovery & Origin: Purchased in Cairo in 1896 by German scholar Carl Reinhardt, it's a collection of Greek texts translated into Coptic, likely copied in the late 4th or early 5th century.

Significance: It's a primary source for Gnosticism, revealing a diverse early Christianity with different views on women's roles, challenging patriarchal structures through Mary Magdalene's prominence as a teacher.

Incompleteness: The manuscript is damaged, with pages missing from the beginning and middle of the Gospel of Mary, meaning the text starts mid-scene, but fragments from Oxyrhynchus help confirm its original Greek form.

Context: Though found before the Nag Hammadi library (1945), its texts are related, and it's now studied alongside those collections, offering unique textual variants.

About the Gospel of Mary:

It portrays Mary Magdalene as a favored disciple, receiving special revelations from Jesus after his resurrection.

The narrative highlights tensions with male apostles (Peter, Andrew) who question her teachings, emphasizing inner spiritual knowledge over external authority.

It showcases the diversity of early Christian thought, focusing on personal spiritual experience (gnosis).

Gospel of Mary - Wikipedia

The most complete text of the Gospel of Mary is contained in the Berlin Codex, but even so, it is missing six manuscript pages at ...

Wikipedia

Berlin Codex - Grokipedia

Fragments of related texts, like portions of the Gospel of Mary from Oxyrhynchus papyri (P. Oxy. 3525 and P. Rylands 463), discove...

Grokipedia

The Gospel According to Mary Magdalene - The Gnosis Archive

Archive Notes: The Gospel of Mary is found in the Berlin Gnostic Codex (Papyrus Berolinensis 8502). This very important and well-p...

Gnosis.org

Show all

Dive deeper in AI Mode

Gospel of Mary

Wikipedia

https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Gospel_of_Mary

Gospel of Mary, P. Oxyrhynchus L 3525. The Berlin Codex, also known as the Akhmim Codex, also contains the Apocryphon of John, the Sophia of Jesus Christ ...Read more

Berlin Codex

Gospel of Philip

Sophia of Jesus Christ

The Gospel According to Mary Magdalene

Gnosis.org

<http://www.gnosis.org/library/marygosp>

The Gospel of Mary is found in the Berlin Gnostic Codex. It contains Coptic translations of three very important early Christian Gnostic texts: the Gospel of ...

People also ask

What books were in the Berlin Codex?

Is the Gospel of Mary part of the Apocrypha?

Is the Gospel of Mary authentic?

Is there a copy of the Gospel of Mary?

Feedback

The Gospel of Mary Coptic-English Interlinear

gospel-thomas.net

<http://gospel-thomas.net/MaryInterlinear>

PDF

Oct 1, 2013 – The Berlin Codex contains the most complete copy of Mary's Gospel discovered so far, even though more than half of it is missing.

26 pages

Berlin Codex

Wikipedia

https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Berlin_Codex

Gospel of Mary, The first, in two sections, is a fragmentary Gospel of Mary, primary source manuscript. Gospel of Mary contained nineteen pages, Videos

The Gospel of Mary (Berlin Codex, Audio/Text)

YouTube · Axonent

Aug 31, 2021

YouTube · Axonent

6:42

Gospel of Mary explores the nature of sin, the true image of nature, and the importance of finding the child of humanity within oneself.

The Lost Gospel? - The Mystery and Truth about The Gospel ...

YouTube · Ken & Jenn Arrington and Awake to Dream

Feb 19, 2024

YouTube · Ken & Jenn Arrington and Awake to Dream

6:52

Gospel of Mary is a Gnostic text that presents a unique interpretation of Jesus's teachings and challenges the orthodox structure of the early church.

Mary's Lost Gospel REVEALS a Truth That Changes ...

YouTube · MythVision Podcast

1 month ago

YouTube · MythVision Podcast

13:56

Feedback

View all

Berlin Codex The Berlin Codex (also known as the Akhmim

Facebook · Archaeology & Civilizations

4 comments · 8 years ago

It contains Coptic translations of three very important early Christian Gnostic texts: the Gospel of Mary, the Apocryphon of John, and the ...Read more

Berlin Codex (includes Gospel of Mary) from www.facebook.com

The Gospel of Mary is found in the Berlin Gnostic Codex ...

Apr 11, 2020

The Gospel of Mary is found in the Berlin Gnostic Codex

Jan 13, 2021

More results from www.facebook.com

Gospel of Mary Magdalene: Summary, Dating, & Little-Known ...

barte hrman.com

<https://www.barte hrman.com> > Blog

Sep 21, 2024 – The Gospel of Mary Magdalene is an ancient text discovered in 1896 as part of the Berlin Codex, a collection of early Christian writings.

Gospel of Mary Magdalene

The Culturium

<https://www.theculturium.com/gospel-of-mary-magda...>

Dec 2, 2018 – Although not in the clay jar discovery, it is included in the Nag Hammadi library canon and known as the Berlin Codex.Read more

The Gospel of Mary

Amazon Web Services

<https://saintmatthew.s3.us-west-1.amazonaws.com> > ...

PDF

The Gospel of Mary is preserved in two small Greek fragments (P.Ryl. 463 and. P.Oxy 3525) and a single Coptic translation (Berlin Codex 8502,1), which is.Read more

6 pages

Berlin Codex (LBD) - The Lexham Bible Dictionary (Biblia.com)

biblia.com

<https://biblia.com> > books > lbd > word > Berlin_Codex

A Coptic codex dating to the fifth century that contains the Gospel of Mary, Apocryphon of John, Sophia of Jesus Christ, and Act of Peter. It was discovered ...Read more

People also search for

Why was the Gospel of Mary rejected

Berlin Codex Gospel Mary

Where can i read the Gospel of Mary Magdalene

Is the Gospel of Mary in the apocrypha

Is the Gospel of Mary real

The Gospel of Mary Magdalene free

The Gospel of Mary website

When was the Gospel of Mary written

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

Next

Results are personalized

-

Try without personalization

72116, North Little Rock, AR - From your IP address

- Update location

[Help](#)[Send feedback](#)[Privacy](#)[Terms](#)

AI overview is readySkip to main contentAccessibility help

[Accessibility feedback](#)

[Seasonal Holidays 2025](#)

[Codex Tchacos \(Gospel of Judas\)](#)

AI Mode

All

Shopping

Images

Videos

Short videos

News

More

Tools

AI Overview

The Codex Tchacos is a 3rd/4th-century Coptic papyrus manuscript containing four Gnostic texts, most famously the Gospel of Judas, a non-canonical text revealing Judas Iscariot as Jesus's most understanding disciple, chosen to help Jesus shed his earthly body for spiritual liberation, rather than a betrayer. Found in Egypt, this codex offers insight into early Christian Gnosticism, presenting Judas as a hero who receives divine secrets, contrasting sharply with canonical traditions and portraying the other disciples as spiritually ignorant.

Key Aspects of the Codex Tchacos

Contents: Besides the Gospel of Judas, it includes the Letter of Peter to Philip, the Apocalypse of Adam, and the Book of Allogenes.

Historical Significance: It's the sole surviving copy of these Gnostic works, lost for 1700 years, challenging traditional Christian views on Judas and Gnosticism.

Dating: Carbon-dated to around 280 AD, it's a translation of an earlier Greek text.

[The Gospel of Judas: A Gnostic Perspective](#)

Judas as the "True" Disciple: Jesus reveals to Judas that he, not the others, understands Jesus's divine origin from the immortal realm (Barbelo).
The "Betrayal" as Salvation: Jesus tasks Judas with facilitating his capture, enabling Jesus to shed his physical form and ascend, freeing humanity from the corrupt cosmos created by lesser gods (Archons).
Ignorance of Other Disciples: The other disciples are depicted as worshipping the wrong god (the God of the Old Testament) and performing meaningless rituals, unlike Judas who grasps the true spiritual reality.
Gnosticism's Focus: The gospel emphasizes salvation through gnosis (secret knowledge) rather than faith, aiming to free the spirit from the material world.
Rediscovery & Publication
Discovery: The codex was found in Egypt and eventually acquired by antiquities dealer Frieda Nussberger Tchacos, giving the codex its name.
National Geographic: After years of preservation, National Geographic published the text and translation in 2006, sparking widespread interest.
The Gospel of Judas, Critical Edition: Together with the Letter ...
For the first time in a single volume, discover the complete text of Codex Tchacos—the remarkable ancient papyrus book that contain...

[Amazon.com](#)

The Gospel of Judas from Codex Tchacos - Gnostic Library
In the central part of this gospel, Jesus teaches Judas the mysteries of the universe. In the Gospel of Judas, as in other gnostic...

[gnosis.study](#)

Gospel of Judas - Wikipedia

The Gospel of Judas is a non-canonical religious text. Its content consists of conversations between Jesus and his disciples, especially...

[Wikipedia](#)

Show all

Dive deeper in AI Mode

The Gospel of Judas from Codex Tchacos

[gnosis.study](#)

<https://gnosis.study> > Исследования > ENG > Ка...

PDF

by OF JUDAS — The Gospel of Judas was apparently discovered, as the third text in a papyrus codex (or book) now designated Codex Tchacos, in the 1970s in Middle Egypt. It is preserved in Coptic translation, though without a doubt it was composed in Greek, probably around the middle of the second ...[Read more](#)
189 pages

People also ask

Why is the Gospel of Judas not included in the Bible?

What is codex tchacos?

Is there a complete Gospel of Judas?

Where is the gospel of Judas found?

Feedback

The Gospel of Judas, Critical Edition: Together with the ...

[Amazon.com](#)

<https://www.amazon.com> > Gospel-Judas-Critical-Toget...

Critical edition of ancient Codex Tchacos reveals four early Christian texts, including "The Gospel of Judas," offering new perspectives on Jesus and early Christianity through restored papyrus manuscripts.[Read more](#)
Gospel of Judas

[Wikipedia](#)

[https://en.wikipedia.org > wiki > Gospel_of_Judas](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Gospel_of_Judas)

As of 2025, only one manuscript of the Gospel of Judas has been identified, contained within the aforementioned Codex Tchacos. This manuscript contains many ...Read more

The Tchacos Codex - The Gospel of Judas Revealed

Hearthside Books & Toys

<https://www.hearthsidebooks.com> > book

Apr 3, 2024 – Exploring the Gospel of Judas contained within the Codex Tchacos, this work offers a detailed and accessible analysis of its content, historical context, and spiritual significance. Through clear and engaging language, the book unfolds the layers of mystery surrounding the figure of Judas Iscariot, ...Read more

Gospel of Judas – Gospels.net

Gospels.net

[https://www.gospels.net > judas](https://www.gospels.net/judas)

The Gospel of Judas. by Mark M. Mattison. The following translation has been committed to the public domain and may be freely copied and used, changed or unchanged, for any purpose. It is based on the Coptic text of Codex Tchacos 3. For information about the surviving manuscript of the Gospel of Judas, ...Read more

Videos

The Gospel of Judas Based on the Coptic text of Codex ...

YouTube · ThoughtAudio

Mar 27, 2023

YouTube · ThoughtAudio

25:38

Understanding the Gnostic GOSPEL of JUDAS

YouTube · JD Reiner

Jul 2, 2021

YouTube · JD Reiner

12:15

The gospel of judas is famous because it is the most recent non-canonical gospel to be discovered.

Reading Judas Review // The Gospel of Judas

YouTube · Tea And Mystics

Mar 7, 2023

YouTube · Tea And Mystics

6:51

Feedback

View all

The Gospel of Judas, Critical Edition: ...

AbeBooks

<https://www.abebooks.com> > plp

Synopsis. For the first time in a single volume, discover the complete text of Codex Tchacos—the remarkable ancient papyrus book that contains the Gospel of Judas. Hidden for 1,600 years in an Egyptian cave, only to be found, traded, and all but destroyed before its restoration began in 2001, Codex Tchacos contains ...Read more

\$38.11 to \$59.12 · In stock · 3.8(3,003) · Free delivery · 30-day returns

The Manuscript of the Gospel of Judas

BYU Studies

[https://byustudies.byu.edu > article > the-manuscript-of-t...](https://byustudies.byu.edu/article/the-manuscript-of-t...)

Among its four treatises, the codex containing the Gospel of Judas includes two that duplicate texts known from the Nag Hammadi Library—the Letter of Peter to Philip and the First Revelation of James. This pattern differs notably from what is known about the Nag Hammadi Library, which, among its fifty-two documents, ...Read more

After the Hype: The Significance of The Gospel of Judas

Associates for Biblical Research

<https://biblearchaeology.org> > contemporary-issues > 3...

Jun 14, 2006 – Popularly known as the Gospel of Judas, it is officially called Codex Tchacos, named after Dimaratos Tchacos, father of Zürich-based antiquities dealer Frieda Nussberger-Tchacos.[Read more](#)
Gospel of Judas Pages Endured Long, Strange Journey

National Geographic

<https://www.nationalgeographic.com> > Science

Apr 5, 2006 – It is believed that a now dead Egyptian antiquities prospector discovered the codex, or ancient book, containing the Gospel of Judas near El Minya, Egypt. In 1978 he sold his find to a Cairo antiquities dealer named Hanna.[Read more](#)

People also search for

Gospel of Judas full text

Who wrote the Gospel of Judas

Is the Gospel of Judas in the Apocrypha

Gospel of Judas Coptic text

Gospel of Judas National Geographic

Who is Saklas in the Gospel of Judas

Gospel of Judas summary

Gospel of Judas book

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

Next

Results are personalized

-

Try without personalization

72116, North Little Rock, AR - From your IP address

- Update location

[Help](#)[Send feedback](#)[Privacy](#)[Terms](#)

AI overview is ready[Skip to main content](#)[Accessibility help](#)

[Accessibility feedback](#)

[Askew Codex \(Pistis Sophia\)](#)

AI Mode

All

Shopping

Images

Videos

Short videos

News

More

Books

Online

Reviews

Buy

On sale

Free

For Sale

New

Used

Black

AbeBooks.com

Price

Music

Brown

Images

Religion

History

Non-fiction

Orange

eBay

Teal

Thriftbooks.com

Yellow

Under \$10

Art

Pistis Sophia: The Books of the Savior

Gnosis.org

<http://www.gnosis.org> > library > psoph

The Askew codex was bought by the British Museum in 1795, It is more commonly known by the name inscribed upon it's binding, "Piste Sophia Cotice".

Askew Codex

Wikipedia

<https://en.wikipedia.org> > wiki > Askew_Codex

The Askew Codex · is a manuscript of parchment · that contains Coptic translations of a Gnostic text that is commonly referred to as Pistis Sophia, Pistis Sophia.pdf

gnosis.study

<https://gnosis.study> > Гнозис > Исследования > ENG

The Pistis Sophia text which forms the contents of the Askew Codex was made available to scholars over a century ago.

826 pages

Fragments of a Faith Forgotten: The Gnosis According to I...

Sacred Texts Archive

<https://sacred-texts.com> > Gnosticism

The general contents consist of a treatise to which custom has given the name Pistis Sophia, owing to a heading in the middle of the general narrative, added by

Pistis Sophia

NASSCAL

<https://www.nasscal.com> > e-clavis-christian-apocrypha

Codex Askewianus (Askew Codex), the Pistis Sophia contains a post-resurrection dialogue between Jesus and his disciples.

Pistis Sophia

Internet Archive

<https://ia802906.us.archive.org> > items > Pistis-S...

PDF

The Askew Codex THE unique MS. of the Coptic Gnostic document commonly called 'Pistis Sophia' was bought by the British Museum in 1785 from the heirs of Dr. ...

245 pages

Pistis Sophia (The Askew Codex) - British Library Coptic ...

Jisc

<https://archiveshub.jisc.ac.uk> > data > addms5114

The Askew Codex contains a series of dialogues between Jesus, Mary Magdalene and other disciples on topics as varied as the Bible, Egyptian magic, other gnostic ...Read more

Pistis Sophia by Anonymous

Goodreads

<https://www.goodreads.com> > book > show

Pistis Sophia is an important Gnostic text, as the 2nd century. This "Askew Codex" was purchased by the British Museum (now British Library) in 1795 from a Dr. ...

4.2(299)

People also ask

What is the best translation of Pistis Sophia?

What does the Greek word Pistis Sophia mean?

Does Pistis Sophia mention Jesus?

What is the Askew codex?

Feedback

Popular products

Pistis Sophia.

Pistis Sophia

\$27.09

AbeBooks.com

& more

Pistis Sophia: Ein koptisches Manuskript (Codex Askew) vermutlich aus dem 3. Jahrhundert, in deutsche Sprache übersetzt.

Pistis Sophia: Ein koptisches Manuskript (Codex Askew) vermutlich aus dem 3. Jahrhundert, in deutsche Sprache übersetzt

\$38.90

World of Books

& more

Dispiegare "Pistis Sophia" il Codex Askewianus.

Dispiegare "Pistis Sophia" il Codex Askewianus

\$22.84

Lulu Press

Pistis Sophia: The Ancient Coptic Codex in a New Translation with a Commentary.

Pistis Sophia: The Ancient Coptic Codex in a New Translation with a Commentary

\$42.54

josephbeth.com

& more

Pistis Sophia: A Gnostic Scripture.

Pistis Sophia: A Gnostic Scripture

\$14.89

World of Books

& more

39% OFF

Pistis Sophia, Literally Translated From The Coptic [leather Bound]. 39% OFF.

Pistis Sophia, Literally Translated From The Coptic [leather Bound]

\$43.55

\$73

eBay - snbooks

Pistis Sophia, a Coptic Gnostic Text, by Hurtak - Occult, Apocrypha, Gnosticism, Spirituality, Rare New Age, Thelema, OTO, Anthroposophy.

Pistis Sophia, a Coptic Gnostic Text, by Hurtak - Occult, Apocrypha, Gnosticism, Spirituality, Rare New Age, Thelema, OTO, Anthroposophy

\$165.00

Etsy - AverysSociety

5.0(1)

The Word of the Pistis Sophia: Revealed in the Order of Jeu.

The Word of the Pistis Sophia: Revealed in the Order of Jeu

\$9.99

DiscountMags.com

& more

Pistis Sophia: Mead, G. R. S.: 9781463644642

Amazon.com

<https://www.amazon.com> > Pistis-Sophia-G-R-Mead

This "Askew Codex" was purchased by the British Museum (now British Library) in 1795 from a Dr. Anthony Askew. Until the discovery of the Nag Hammadi ...Read more

Pistis Sophia: A Gnostic Gospel

Longfellow Books

<https://longfellowbooks.com> > book

Feb 23, 2017 – This edition of the Pistis Sophia is a complete and accurate reprint of the original translation by G.R.S. Mead ... Askew Codex was given to the ...

\$21.49 · In stock · 4.5 (2)

People also search for

Pistis Sophia PDF

Pistis Sophia original

Askew Codex pdf

Pistis Sophia full text

Pistis of Sophia

Pistis Sophia best translation

Pistis Sophia gnosis

Pistis Sophia G.R.S. Mead

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

Next

[Skip to main content](#)[Accessibility help](#)

[Accessibility feedback](#)

[Seasonal Holidays 2025](#)

[Marcionism](#)

AI Mode

All

Images

Shopping

Videos

Short videos

News

More

[Marcionism](#)

Wikipedia

<https://en.wikipedia.org> > wiki > Marcionism

Marcionism was an early Christian dualistic belief system originating with the teachings of Marcion of Sinope in Rome around 144. Read more

People also ask

What do marcionites believe?

Is Marcionism still around today?

What is the heresy of Marcionism?

Who opposed Marcionism?

[Feedback](#)

What is Marcionism?

GotQuestions.org

<https://www.gotquestions.org/marcionism>

Jan 4, 2022 – Marcionism was a religious movement based on the teachings of the 2nd-century heretic Marcion of Sinope. Read more

Things to know

Core Beliefs

What are the core beliefs of Marcionism?

Historical Context

What is the historical context of Marcionism?

Church Response

How did the early church respond to Marcionism?

Pronunciation

How to pronounce Marcionism

Marcionite Bible

What is the Marcionite Bible?

Marcionism : r/theology

Reddit · r/theology

80+ comments · 4 years ago

Marcionites saw that the God of the Hebrew Bible was inconsistent with a Jesus who preached love, forgiveness, etc and was more of a jealous, ...

Why were the teachings of Marcionism so controversial ...

33 posts

Feb 26, 2020

To Christians: What are your thoughts on Marcionism ...

38 posts

Dec 1, 2013

More results from www.reddit.com

Discussions and forums

Thoughts on Marcionism? (brief description included)

Reddit ·

r/atheism

40+ comments

2 months ago

Marcionism was a 2nd century early Christian belief system that viewed the god of the Old Testament (Demiurge) as a different god than the one ...

More

Arianism and Marcionism - Biblical Criticism & History Forum

Biblical Criticism & History Forum - earlywritings.com ·

7 months ago

Marcionites and Biologos - Faith & Science Conversation

The BioLogos Forum ·

4 years ago

See more

CATHOLIC ENCYCLOPEDIA: Marcionites

New Advent

<https://www.newadvent.org/cathen>

Heretical sect founded in AD 144 at Rome by Marcion and continuing in the West

for 300 years, but in the East some centuries longer, especially outside the ...Read more

Marcion (and Marcionism): The Untold Story of ... - Bart Ehrman

barteherman.com

<https://www.barteherman.com> > Blog

Jun 27, 2024 – "Marcion was convinced that the good and loving God revealed in Jesus Christ was different from the vindictive God of the Jews who created and ...Read more

What people are saying

In Defense of the Old Testament

1 week ago

Max Borders · Substack

Author of the book

The Qur'an Without Its World

3 days ago

Hussein Aboubakr Mansour · Substack

Analyst of Islamist ideology

0:59

Marcion: Gospel of a Wholly Good God #history #christianbible #religion

20+ views · 6 days ago

M. David Litwa · YouTube

Scholar of early Christianity

What is Marcionism?

thirdmill.org

<https://thirdmill.org> > answers > answer.asp > file

A major premise of Marcionism was that many of the teachings of the New Testament Christ were incompatible with the actions of the God of the Old Testament. The ...Read more

Marcionism | Research Starters

EBSCO

<https://www.ebsco.com> > religion-and-philosophy > ma...

Marcionism is an early Christian doctrine established by Marcion of Sinope, who lived from approximately 85 CE to 160 CE.

Marcionite | History, Beliefs, Heresy, & Facts

Britannica

<https://www.britannica.com> > topic > Marcionites

Dec 4, 2025 – Marcionite, any member of a gnostic sect that flourished in the 2nd century ce. The name derives from Marcion of Pontus (an ancient district in northeastern ...Read more

People also search for

Marcionism today

Marcionism pronunciation

Why is Marcionism wrong

Marcionism heresy

Marcionism Church

Marcionism beliefs

Marcionism Bible

Marcionism and Gnosticism

1

2

3

4

5

6
7
8
9
10

Next

Marcionism

Marcionism, Allegorical Exegesis, and the Question of ...

Historiographic Sophistications: Marcionism as a ...

The Heresies of Marcion | Online Bible Institute

Marcionism - The Methodist Church in Singapore

Marcionism was an early Christian dualistic belief system originating with the teachings of Marcion of Sinope in Rome around 144. Marcion was an early Christian theologian, evangelist, and an important figure in early Christianity. He was the son of a bishop of Sinope in Pontus.

Wikipedia

More

Founder: Marcion of Sinope

Founded: 144 AD, Rome, Italy

Scripture: Gospel of Marcion (modified Gospel of Luke); Ten Pauline epistles

People also search for

Montanism

Simonians

Carpocratians

Borborites

See more

WikipediaThe Free Encyclopedia

Donate

Create account

Log in

Marcionism

Article

Talk

Read

Edit

View history

Tools

From Wikipedia, the free encyclopedia

Marcionism

Marcion teaching (Mart Sander, 2014)

Type Early Christian dualistic theology

Scripture

Gospel of Marcion (modified Gospel of Luke)

Ten Pauline epistles

Theology

Dualistic theology

Jesus as spiritual savior sent by benevolent Supreme God

Creator deity (Demiurge) as separate malevolent god

Docetic Christology

Associations Early Christianity

Gnosticism (disputed)

Founder Marcion of Sinope

Origin c. 144 CE

Rome

Branched from Early Christian church

Defunct Survived until at least 3rd-4th centuries CE

Part of a series on the

History of

Christian theology

Malmesbury Abbey's 1407 Bible from Belgium

Background

Christian theologyDiversity in early Christian theology

AdoptionismArianismDocetismGnosticismMarcionismMontanismEarly ChristianityProto-orthodox ChristianityTimelineHistory of Christianity Template:History of

ChristianityEcclesiastical

polityTrinitarianismNontrinitarianismChristologyPaterologyPneumatologyMariologyB

iblical canonDeuterocanonHermeneuticsTheological hermeneutics African

AmericanAsian AmericanPhilosophical theologyChristian philosophyChristian

apologeticsPersecution and toleranceHistorical theology

Ecumenical Creeds

Patristics and Councils

Post-Nicene development

Reformation

From the Reformation to the World Wars

Since the World Wars

Contextualisation and Inculturation

Fourth Great Awakening

icon Christianity portal

vte

Not to be confused with Marcianists.

Marcionism was an early Christian dualistic belief system originating with the teachings of Marcion of Sinope in Rome around 144.[1] Marcion was an early Christian theologian,[2] evangelist,[2] and an important figure in early Christianity.[2][3] He was the son of a bishop of Sinope in Pontus. About the middle of the 2nd century (140–155) he traveled to Rome, where he joined the Syrian gnostic Cerdo.[4]

Marcion preached that the benevolent God of the Gospel who sent Jesus into the world as the savior was the true Supreme Being, different and opposed to the malevolent deity, the Demiurge or creator deity, identified with Yahweh in the Hebrew Bible.[2][3][5] He considered himself a follower of Paul the Apostle, whom he believed to have been the only true apostle of Jesus.[2][3]

Marcion's canon, possibly the first Christian biblical canon ever compiled, consisted of eleven books: the Gospel of Marcion, which was a shorter version of the Gospel of Luke, and ten Pauline epistles.[2][3][6] Marcion's canon rejected the entire Old Testament, along with all other epistles and gospels of what would become the 27-book canon of the New Testament, which during his life had yet to be compiled.[2][3][7][8]

Marcionism was denounced by its opponents as heresy and written against by the Church Fathers – notably by Tertullian in his five-book treatise *Adversus Marcionem* (Against Marcion), in about 208.[2][3] Marcion's writings are lost, though they were widely read and numerous manuscripts must have existed.[2][3] Even so, many scholars say it is possible to reconstruct and deduce a large part of ancient Marcionism through what later critics, especially Tertullian, said concerning Marcion.[2][3][9]

History

Main article: Marcion of Sinope

According to Tertullian and other writers of early proto-orthodox Christianity, the movement known as Marcionism began with the teachings and excommunication of Marcion around 144. Marcion was reportedly a wealthy shipowner, the son of a bishop of Sinope of Pontus, Anatolia. He arrived in Rome c. 140, soon after the Bar Kokhba revolt. The organization continued for some centuries later outside the Byzantine Empire in areas which later would be dominated by Manichaeism,

particularly as the Sasanian Empire.[citation needed]

Schism within Marcionism

By the reign of emperor Commodus (180–192), Marcionism was divided into various opinions with various leaders; among whom was Apelles, whom Rhodo describes as "priding himself on his manner of life and his age, acknowledges one principle, but says that the prophecies are from an opposing principle, being led to this view by the responses of a maiden by name Philumene, who was possessed by a demon". However, "others, among whom were Potitus and Basilicus, held to two principles, as did Marcion himself. Others consider that there are not only two, but three natures. Of these, Syneros was the leader and chief." [10]

In the early 3rd century, a splinter group of Marcionites was established by Prepon the Syrian, who claimed the existence of an intermediate spiritual entity between the good and evil gods.[11]

Teachings

Marcion of Sinope depicted with the Apostle John

The premise of Marcionism is that the ministry of Jesus is incompatible with the actions of God in the Old Testament. Focusing on the Pauline traditions, Marcion felt that all other conceptions of the Gospel, and especially any association with Israelite religion, was opposed to, and a backsliding from, the truth. He further regarded the arguments of Paul regarding Law and Gospel, wrath and grace, works and faith, flesh and spirit, sin and righteousness, death and life, as the essence of religious truth. He ascribed these aspects and characteristics as two principles, the righteous and wrathful God of the Old Testament, who is at the same time identical with the creator of the world, and a second God of the Gospel who is only love and mercy.[12]

Marcionites held that the God of the Hebrew Bible was inconsistent, jealous, wrathful and genocidal, and that the material world he created was defective, a place of suffering; the God who made such a world is a bungling or malicious demiurge.

In the God of the [Old Testament] he saw a being whose character was stern justice, and therefore anger, contentiousness and unmercifulness. The law which rules nature and man appeared to him to accord with the characteristics of this God and the kind of law revealed by him, and this God is the creator and lord of the world (κοσμοκράτωρ [English transliteration: kosmokrator/cosmocrator]). As the law which governs the world is inflexible and yet, on the other hand, full of contradictions, just and again brutal, and as the law of the Old Testament exhibits the same features, so the God of creation was to Marcion a being who united in himself the whole gradations of attributes from justice to malevolence, from obstinacy to inconsistency." [13]

In Marcionite belief, Jesus was not a Jewish Messiah, but a spiritual entity that was sent by the Monad to reveal the truth about existence, thus allowing humanity to escape the earthly trap of the demiurge. Marcion called God 'the Stranger God', or 'the Alien God' in some translations, as this deity had not had any previous interactions with the world, and was wholly unknown. See also the Unknown God of Hellenism and the Areopagus sermon.

Various popular sources count Marcion among the Gnostics. The Oxford Dictionary of the Christian Church (3rd ed.) puts it, "it is clear that he would have had little sympathy with their mythological speculations" (p. 1034). In 1911 Henry Wace stated:

A modern divine would turn away from the dreams of Valentinianism in silent contempt; but he could not refuse to discuss the question raised by Marcion, whether there is such opposition between different parts of what he regards as the word of God, that all cannot come from the same author.

A primary difference between Marcionites and Gnostics was that the Gnostics

based their theology on secret wisdom (as, for example, Valentinius who claimed to receive the secret wisdom from Theudas who received it directly from Paul) of which they claimed to be in possession. In contrast, Marcion based his theology on the contents of the Letters of Paul and the recorded sayings of Jesus—in other words, an argument from scripture, with Marcion defining what was and was not scripture. Also, the Christology of the Marcionites is thought to have been primarily Docetic, denying the human nature of Jesus. This may have been due to the Marcionites' unwillingness to believe that Jesus was the son of both God the Father and the demiurge. Scholars of Early Christianity disagree on whether to classify Marcion as a Gnostic: Adolf von Harnack does not classify Marcion as a Gnostic,[14] whereas G. R. S. Mead does.[15] Harnack argued that Marcion was not a Gnostic in the strict sense because Marcion rejected elaborate creation myths, and did not claim to have special revelation or secret knowledge. Mead claimed Marcionism makes certain points of contact with Gnosticism in its view that the creator of the material world is not the true deity, rejection of materialism and affirmation of a transcendent, purely good spiritual realm in opposition to the evil physical realm, the belief the "True" God sent Jesus to save humanity, the central role of Jesus in revealing the requirements of salvation, the belief Paul had a special place in the transmission of this "wisdom", and its docetism. According to the 1911 Encyclopædia Britannica article on Marcion:[16]

It was no mere school for the learned, disclosed no mysteries for the privileged, but sought to lay the foundation of the Christian community on the pure gospel, the authentic institutes of Christ. The pure gospel, however, Marcion found to be everywhere more or less corrupted and mutilated in the Christian circles of his time. His undertaking thus resolved itself into a reformation of Christendom. This reformation was to deliver Christendom from false Jewish doctrines by restoring the Pauline conception of the gospel, Paul being, according to Marcion, the only apostle who had rightly understood the new message of salvation as delivered by Christ. In Marcion's own view, therefore, the founding of his church—to which he was first driven by opposition—amounts to a reformation of Christendom through a return to the gospel of Christ and to Paul; nothing was to be accepted beyond that. This of itself shows that it is a mistake to reckon Marcion among the Gnostics. A dualist he certainly was, but he was not a Gnostic.

Marcionism shows the influence of Hellenistic philosophy on Christianity and presents a moral critique of the Old Testament from the standpoint of Platonism. According to Harnack, the sect may have led other Christians to introduce a formal statement of beliefs into their liturgy (see Creed) and to formulate a canon of authoritative Scripture of their own, thus eventually producing the current canon of the New Testament.

As for the main question, however, whether he knew of, or assumes the existence of, a written New Testament of the Church in any sense whatever, in this case an affirmatory answer is most improbable, because if this were so he would have been compelled to make a direct attack upon the New Testament of the Church, and if such an attack had been made we should have heard of it from Tertullian. Marcion, on the contrary, treats the Catholic Church as one that 'follows the Testament of the Creator-God,' and directs the full force of his attack against this Testament and against the falsification of the Gospel and of the Pauline Epistles. His polemic would necessarily have been much less simple if he had been opposed to a Church which, by possessing a New Testament side by side with the Old Testament, had ipso facto placed the latter under the shelter of the former. In fact Marcion's position towards the Catholic Church is intelligible, in the full force of its simplicity, only under the supposition that the Church had not yet in her hand any 'litera scripta Novi Testamenti.'[17]

Marcion is believed to have imposed a severe morality on his followers, some of whom suffered in the persecution. In particular, he refused to re-admit those who recanted their faith under Roman persecution; see also lapsi.

Marcionite canon

See also: Development of the New Testament canon § Marcion of Sinope

Marcion teaching. Mart Sander (mixed media, 2014)

Tertullian claimed Marcion was the first to separate the New Testament from the Old Testament.[18] Marcion is said to have gathered scriptures from Jewish tradition, and juxtaposed these against the sayings and teachings of Jesus in a work entitled the Antithesis.[19] Besides the Antithesis, the Testament of the Marcionites was also composed of a Gospel of Christ which was Marcion's version of Luke, and that the Marcionites attributed to Paul, that was different in a number of ways from the version that is now regarded as canonical.[20] It seems to have lacked all prophecies of Christ's coming, as well as the Infancy account, the baptism, and the verses were more terse in general. It also included ten of the Pauline epistles, in the following order: Galatians, 1 Corinthians, 2 Corinthians, Romans, 1 Thessalonians, 2 Thessalonians, Laodiceans, Colossians, Philemon, Philippians.[21]

Marcion of Sinope

Marcion's Apostolikon did not include the Pastoral epistles or the Epistle to the Hebrews. According to the Muratorian canon, it included a Marcionite pseudo-Paul's epistle to the Alexandrians and an epistle to the Laodiceans.[22] The contents of this Marcionite Epistle to the Laodiceans are unknown. Some scholars equate it with the Epistle to the Ephesians, because the latter originally did not contain the words 'in Ephesus', and because it is the only non-pastoral Pauline epistle missing from the Marcionite canon, suggesting Laodiceans was simply Ephesians under another name.[23] The Epistle to the Alexandrians is not known from any other source; Marcion himself appears to have never mentioned it.

In bringing together these texts, Marcion redacted what is perhaps the first New Testament canon on record, which he called the Gospel and the Apostolikon, which reflects his belief in the writings of Jesus and the apostle Paul respectively. An English language reconstruction of the content of the Evangelion and Apostolikon attested in Patristic sources was published by Jason David BeDuhn in 2013.[24]

The Prologues to the Pauline Epistles (which are not a part of the text, but short introductory sentences as one might find in modern study Bibles[25]), found in several older Latin codices, are now widely believed to have been written by Marcion or one of his followers. Harnack makes the following claim: [26]

We have indeed long known that Marcionite readings found their way into the ecclesiastical text of the Pauline Epistles, but now for seven years we have known that Churches actually accepted the Marcionite prefaces to the Pauline Epistles! De Bruyne has made one of the finest discoveries of later days in proving that those prefaces, which we read first in Codex Fuldensis and then in numbers of later manuscripts, are Marcionite, and that the Churches had not noticed the cloven hoof.

Conversely, several early Latin codices contain Anti-Marcionite Prologues to the Gospels.

Comparison

Marcionite canon

(c. 130-140)

Modern canon

(c. 4th century)

Section	Books	Section	Books
---------	-------	---------	-------

Evangelikon			
-------------	--	--	--

Gospel of Marcion			
-------------------	--	--	--

(close resemblance to Gospel of Luke)			
---------------------------------------	--	--	--

Gospels			
---------	--	--	--

(Euangelia)			
-------------	--	--	--

Gospel of Matthew			
-------------------	--	--	--

Gospel of Mark			
----------------	--	--	--

Gospel of Luke
 Gospel of John
 (nonexistent) (none) Acts
 Acts of the Apostles
 Apostolikon
 Galatians
 1 Corinthians
 2 Corinthians
 Romans
 1 Thessalonians
 2 Thessalonians
 Laodiceans¹
 Colossians
 Philippians
 Philemon
 Pauline epistles
 Romans
 1 Corinthians
 2 Corinthians
 Galatians
 Ephesians
 Philippians
 Colossians
 1 Thessalonians
 2 Thessalonians
 1 Timothy
 2 Timothy
 Titus
 Philemon
 Hebrews
 (nonexistent) (none) Catholic epistles
 James
 1 Peter
 2 Peter
 1 John
 2 John
 3 John
 Jude
 (nonexistent) (none) Apocalypses
 Apocalypse of John

1. Contents unknown; some scholars equate it with Ephesians.
 Reaction to Marcion by early Christians
 According to a remark by Origen (Commentary on the Gospel of Matthew 15.3),
 Marcion "prohibited allegorical interpretations of the scripture". Tertullian
 disputed this in his treatise against Marcion.[citation needed]

Tertullian, along with Epiphanius of Salamis, also charged that Marcion set
 aside the gospels of Matthew, Mark and John, and used Luke alone. Tertullian
 cited Luke 6:43–45 ("a good tree does not produce bad fruit")[27] and Luke 5:36–
 38 ("nobody tears a piece from a new garment to patch an old garment or puts new
 wine in old wineskins"),[28] in theorizing that Marcion set about to recover the
 authentic teachings of Jesus. Irenaeus claimed,

[Marcion's] salvation will be the attainment only of those souls which had
 learned his doctrine; while the body, as having been taken from the earth, is
 incapable of sharing in salvation.[29]

Tertullian also attacked this view in De Carne Christi.[citation needed]

Polycarp, according to Irenaeus in his work, Adversus Haereses, had an encounter
 with Marcion:

And Polycarp himself replied to Marcion, who met him on one occasion, and said,
 "Dost thou know me?" "I do know thee, the first-born of Satan."

Hippolytus reported that Marcion's phantasmal (and Docetist) Christ was "revealed as a man, though not a man", and did not really die on the cross.[30] However, Ernest Evans, in editing this work, observes:

This may not have been Marcion's own belief. It was certainly that of Hermogenes (cf. Tertullian, *Adversus Hermogenem*) and probably other gnostics and Marcionites, who held that the intractability of this matter explains the world's many imperfections.[page needed]

Islamic accounts

The Arabic name for Marcionism, *marqiyūniyya*, is attested to by several historical sources of the Islamic Golden Age which appear to reveal that a meager Marcionite community continued to exist in the Near East into the tenth century. For example, the Thomas of Margā, abbot of the Eastern Syriac monastery of Beth ʿAvē, states that, at the end of the eighth century, the metropolitan bishop of Gēlān and Daylam, Šubhālīšoʿ, travelled into the remote parts of his see, preaching "among the pagans, Marcionites and Manichaeans." [31] In a similar way, the tenth-century Muslim bibliographer Ibn al-Nadīm goes so far as to claim that the Marcionites are "numerous in Khurāsān" and that there "they practice openly, like the Manichaeans." [32] Although information about the Khorasanite Marcionites is not related in any other historical source, ibn al-Nadīm nevertheless also quotes a "reliable informant" (*thiqa*), "whom he says had seen Marcionite books and who reported that their script resembled that of the Manichaeans." [33][34]

Those medieval Muslim writers who specialized in the study of foreign religions often presented Marcionite theology accurately. For example, al-Masʿūdī (d. 956) states that the Marcionites taught "two principles, good and evil, and justice is a third (principle) between the two," [35] which, according to de Blois, are explicit references to the Marcionite belief in "the good god, evil matter, and the just god." [34] In the majority of cases, the Islamic references to Marcionism are references to what has been termed "Neo-Marcionism," a sub-branch of the sect that seems to have lived in Khorasan in the tenth century. [34] The classical Muslim thinkers rejected all types of Marcionite theology as deviations from the truth, and some thinkers, such as ibn al-Malāḥimī (d. c. 1050) wrote polemics against them as others did against Nicene Christianity. [34] This did not, however, prevent many of the same thinkers from studying the Marcionites from an anthropological or sociological point of view, as is evident from Ibn al-Malāḥimī's extended reference to the customs of the Marcionites. [34]

Further scholarship

In *Lost Christianities*, Bart Ehrman contrasts the Marcionites with the Ebionites as polar ends of a spectrum with regard to the Old Testament. [36] Ehrman acknowledges that many of Marcion's ideas are very close to what is currently known as "Gnosticism", especially his rejection of the Jewish God, his rejection of the Old Testament, and his rejection of the material world, and his elevation of Paul as the primary apostle. There were early Christian groups, such as the Ebionites, which did not accept Paul's writings as a part of their canon. Ehrman asserts that Marcion likely "hated Jews and everything Jewish". [37] This claim, however, is unsupported by other contemporary historians.

Robert M. Price considers the Pauline canon a single collection of epistles despite the problem which is caused by a lack of knowledge as to how they were collected, when they were collected, who collected them and sent copies of them to the various churches. [38] Price has investigated several historical scenarios and reached the conclusion that Marcion was the first person in recorded history who is known to have collected Paul's writings and sent copies of them to various churches together as a canon. He summarizes,

But the first collector of the Pauline Epistles had been Marcion. No one else we know of would be a good candidate, certainly not the essentially fictive Luke, Timothy, and Onesimus. And Marcion, as Burkitt and Bauer show, fills the bill perfectly. [39]

David Trobisch argues that the evidence which is revealed by comparison of the oldest manuscripts of Paul's letters proves that several epistles had previously been assembled as an anthology which was published separate from the New Testament, and as a whole, this anthology was then incorporated into the New Testament. Trobisch also argues that Paul was the assembler of his own letters for publication.[40]

See also

Antinomianism

Antitactae

Borborites

Catharism

Christianity in the ante-Nicene period

Gnosticism

List of Gnostic sects

Manichaeism

Positive Christianity

Marcion hypothesis

References

115 years and 6 months from the Crucifixion of Jesus, according to Tertullian's reckoning in *Adversus Marcionem*, XV.

Ehrman, Bart D. (2005) [2003]. "At Polar Ends of the Spectrum: Early Christian Ebionites and Marcionites". *Lost Christianities: The Battles for Scripture and the Faiths We Never Knew*. Oxford: Oxford University Press. pp. 95–112.

doi:10.1017/s0009640700110273. ISBN 978-0-19-518249-1. LCCN 2003053097. S2CID 152458823.

Dunn, James D. G. (2016). "'The Apostle of the Heretics': Paul, Valentinus, and Marcion". In Porter, Stanley E.; Yoon, David (eds.). *Paul and Gnosis*. *Pauline Studies*. Vol. 9. Leiden and Boston: Brill Publishers. pp. 105–118.

doi:10.1163/9789004316690_008. ISBN 978-90-04-31668-3. LCCN 2016009435. S2CID 171394481.

History of the Christian Church, Volume II: Ante-Nicene Christianity. A.D. 100–325. Marcion and his School by PHILIP SCHAFF [1]

BeDuhn, Jason (2015). "The New Marcion" (PDF). *Forum*. 3 (Fall 2015): 165. Archived from the original (PDF) on 2019-05-25. Retrieved 2023-12-23.

Ehrman, Bart D. (2005). *Misquoting Jesus: The Story Behind Who Changed the Bible and Why*. New York: HarperOne. p. 33. ISBN 978-0-06-085951-0.

"Eusebius' Church History". Ccel.org. 2005-06-01. Retrieved 2013-01-25.

Ehrman, Bart D. *Misquoting Jesus*. pp. 33–34.

Ehrman, Bart D. *Misquoting Jesus*. p. 163.

Eusebius of Caesarea, *Ecclesiastical History*, Book v. Chapter xiii.

Hippolytus, *Refutation of all Heresies*, book 7, ch. 19

Adolf von Harnack, *History of Dogma*, vol. 1, ch. 5, p. 269

Harnack, *idem.*, p.271

Article on Adolf von Harnack

G. R. S. Mead, *Fragments of a Faith Forgotten: Some Short Sketches among the Gnostics of the First Two Centuries* (London, 1906), p. 246.

von Harnack, Adolf (1911). "Marcion". In Chisholm, Hugh (ed.). *Encyclopædia Britannica*. Vol. 17 (11th ed.). Cambridge University Press. pp. 191–693.

Harnack, *Origin of the New Testament*, appendix 6, pp. 222–23

McDonald & Sanders, editors, *The Canon Debate*, 2002, chapter 18 by Everett Ferguson, page 310, quoting Tertullian's *De praescriptione haereticorum* 30:

"Since Marcion separated the New Testament from the Old, he is necessarily subsequent to that which he separated, inasmuch as it was only in his power to separate what was previously united. Having been united previous to its separation, the fact of its subsequent separation proves the subsequence also of the man who effected the separation." Page 308, note 61 adds: "[Wolfram] Kinzig suggests that it was Marcion who usually called his Bible *testamentum* [Latin for testament]."

Gnostic Society Library presentation of Marcion's Antithesis

Marcionite Research Library presentation of The Gospel of Marcion

"The Very First Bible". *theveryfirstbible.org*. Retrieved 2021-11-04.

Mead 1931.

Adrian Cozad. "Book Seven of the Apostolicon: The Epistle of the Apostle Paul To the Laodiceans" (PDF). Marcionite Research Library. Melissa Cutler. Retrieved 6 July 2018.

BeDuhn, Jason (2013). *The First New Testament: Marcion's Scriptural Canon*. Polebridge Press. ISBN 978-1-59815-131-2.

"Origin of the New Testament – Christian Classics Ethereal Library". Ccel.org. 2005-07-22. Retrieved 2012-07-31.

"Origin of the New Testament – Christian Classics Ethereal Library". Ccel.org. 2005-07-22. Retrieved 2012-07-31.

Ernest Evans (2001-12-08). "Tertullian "Against Marcion" 1.2". Tertullian.org. Retrieved 2013-01-25.

Tertullian (2002-06-22). ""Against Marcion" 4.11.9". Translated by Ernest Evans. Tertullian.org. Retrieved 2013-01-25.

Against Heresies, 1.27.3

Tertullian *Adversus Marcionem* ("Against Marcion"), translated and edited by Ernest Evans

Thomas of Margā, *Book of Governors*, Syriac text, ed. Budge, London 1893, p. 261

Fihrist, ed. Tadjaddud, p. 402

Fihrist, ed. Tadjaddud, p. 19

de Blois, F.C., "*Markiyūniyya*", in: *Encyclopaedia of Islam*, Second Edition, Edited by: P. Bearman, Th. Bianquis, C.E. Bosworth, E. van Donzel, W.P. Heinrichs.

al-Mas'ūdī, *Tanbih*, 127

Interview by Deborah Caldwell (2011-02-17). "Interview with Bart Ehrman about Lost Christianities". Beliefnet.com. Retrieved 2013-01-25.

Ehrman, Bart D. (2003). *Lost Christianities: The Battles for Scripture and the Faiths We Never Knew*. United States: Oxford University Press. pp. 103, 111. ISBN 978-0-19-514183-2.

"The Evolution of the Pauline Canon by Robert Price". Depts.drew.edu. Archived from the original on 2013-01-14. Retrieved 2013-01-25.

Price, Robert (2012). *The Amazing Colossal Apostle*. Signature Books. ISBN 978-1-56085-216-2.[page needed]

Trobisch, David (2001). *Paul's Letter Collection*. Quiet Water Publications. ISBN 978-0-96639667-6.[page needed]

Further reading

Baker, David L., *Two Testaments, One Bible* (second edn; Leicester: Inter-Varsity, 1991): pp. 35, 48–52.

Legge, Francis, *Forerunners and Rivals of Christianity, From 330 B.C. to 330 A.D.* (1914), reprinted in two volumes bound as one, University Books New York, 1964. LC Catalog 64-24125.

McGowan, Andrew Brian (2001). "Marcion's Love of Creation". *Journal of Early Christian Studies*. 9 (3): 295–311. doi:10.1353/earl.2001.0045. S2CID 170522717.

Mead, G.R.S., *Gospel of Marcion Fragments of a Faith Forgotten*, London and Benares, 1900; 3rd Edition 1931.

Price, Robert M. *The Evolution of the Pauline Canon*.

Riparelli, Enrico, *Il volto del Cristo dualista. Da Marcione ai catari*, Peter Lang, Bern – Berlin – Bruxelles – Frankfurt am Main – New York – Oxford – Wien 2008, 368 pp. ISBN 978-3-03911-490-0

Rist, Martin (1942). "Pseudepigraphic Refutations of Marcionism". *The Journal of Religion*. 22 (1): 39–62. doi:10.1086/482828. S2CID 171058612.

Pollock, Benjamin (2012). "On the Road to Marcionism: Franz Rosenzweig's Early Theology". *Jewish Quarterly Review*. 102 (2): 224–55. doi:10.1353/jqr.2012.0020. S2CID 170094655.

Merquior, J. G (1988). "From Marcionism to Marxism". *Critical Review*. 2 (4): 101–13. doi:10.1080/08913818808459542.

Sciglitano, Anthony Charles (2003). *Hans Urs von Balthasar's theology of Judaism: Trinitarian anti -Marcionism and the surprising nature of grace*. ETD Collection for Fordham University. pp. 1–230.

External links

Wikimedia Commons has media related to Marcion.

von Harnack, Adolf (1911). "Marcion" . *Encyclopædia Britannica*. Vol. 17 (11th ed.). pp. 691–693.

The Marcionite Research Library

Herbermann, Charles, ed. (1913). "Marcionites" . Catholic Encyclopedia. New York: Robert Appleton Company.

vte

History of Christianity

SpreadHistory of theologyHistoricity of the BibleList of martyrs

Timeline

Centuries

1st2nd and 3rd4th5th6th7th8th9th10th11th12th13th14th15th16th17th18th19th20th21st

Early Christianity

Origins and Apostolic Age

BackgroundChronology of Jesus birthbaptismministrycrucifixionresurrectionGreat Commissionascensionhistorical JesusHoly SpiritApostles in the New TestamentJewish Christianity SplitPaul the ApostleCouncil of Jerusalem GospelsActsPauline epistlesGeneral epistlesRevelation

Ante-Nicene period

Diversity AdoptionismArianismDocetismDonatismGnosticismMarcionismMontanismCanon developmentPersecutionApostolic / Church Fathers Clement of RomePolycarpIgnatiusIrenaeusJustin MartyrTertullianOrigenGreat ChurchEarly AfricanThomasines

Late antiquity

Constantine Constantinian shiftRoman state religionMonasticismCouncilsNicaea I CreedChristianityAthanasiusJeromeAugustineConstantinople I Ephesus I Chalcedon Chalcedonian / Non-ChalcedonianBiblical canon

Catholicism (Timeline)

Papacy Development of primacyEastern Orthodox oppositionPeace and Truce of GodCrusading movementLateran IVArt patronage of Julius IILeo XCounter-Reformation TrentArtCatholic ReformationJesuits XavierThomas MoreMonastery dissolutionWarsMass rocks and priest holesGuadalupeJansenistsMolinistsNeo-ScholasticismTeresaModernismIndependent CatholicsVatican I and Vatican II

Ecclesial community

Eastern Christianity

Eastern OrthodoxyOriental OrthodoxyChurch of the EastChrysostomNestorianismIcons IconodulismIconoclasmGreat SchismFall of ConstantinopleArmeniaGeorgiaGreeceEgyptSyriacEthiopiaOttoman EmpireBulgariaRussiaSerbiaNorth America

Middle Ages

PelagianismGregory I CelticGermanic Anglo-SaxonFranksGothicScandinavian IcelandSlavs BohemiaBulgariaKievan Rus'MoraviaPolandPomeraniaInvestitureAnselmAbelardBernardBogomilsBosnianCatharsApostolic BrethrenDulcinianCrusadesWaldensiansInquisitionEarly ScholasticismChristian mysticismDominicFrancisBonaventureAquinas Five WaysWycliffeAvignonPapal SchismBohemian ReformationHusConciliarism Synods

Reformation and Protestantism

ErasmusEucharistCalvinist–Arminian debateArminianismWars Resistance theoriesSeparation of church and stateNicodemitesHymnody of continental EuropeFormal and material principlesLaw and GospelLiteratureProtestant work ethic

Lutheranism

Luther Ninety-five ThesesDiet of WormsTheologyBibleMelanchthonBook of ConcordOrthodoxyEucharistArt

Calvinism

ZwingliCalvinHuguenotsPresbyterianismScotlandKnoxTULIPBaptismDortThree Forms of UnityWestminsterOrthodoxyMetrical psalters

Anglicanism (Timeline)

Henry VIIICranmerElizabethan39 ArticlesPuritansCivil WarChurch musicBook of Common PrayerKing James Version

Anabaptism
TheologyRadical ReformationGrebelSwiss BrethrenMüntzerMartyrs' SynodMenno
SimonsSmythMartyrs MirrorAusbund
1640–1789
RevivalismMissionaries timelineBaptists Separation of church and stateEdicts of
tolerationCongregationalismFirst Great AwakeningMethodismMillerismPietism
Fostering of early experimental scienceNeo- and Old Lutherans
1789–present
Camp meetingHoliness movementSecond Great AwakeningRestorationistsJehovah's
WitnessesMormonismSeventh-day AdventistAdventismOxford
MovementLaestadianismFinnish AwakeningChristian existentialismThird Great
AwakeningAzusa RevivalGospel musicFundamentalist – Modernist
controversyPacifismEcumenismFive solaeJesus
movementPentecostalismCharismaticsLiberation theologyReformed epistemologyFourth
Great AwakeningEvangelical and Mainline ProtestantsChristian right and
leftPolitical influence of Evangelicalism in Latin America
vte
Beliefs condemned as heretical by the Catholic Church (list)
Categories: 144 establishmentsChristian denominations established in the 2nd
centuryChristian terminologyHeresy in ancient
ChristianityNontrinitarianismSchisms in ChristianityMosaic law in Christian
theologyMarcionismNature of Jesus Christ11th-century disestablishments in Asia
This page was last edited on 1 December 2025, at 05:48 (UTC).
Text is available under the Creative Commons Attribution-ShareAlike 4.0 License;
additional terms may apply. By using this site, you agree to the Terms of Use
and Privacy Policy. Wikipedia® is a registered trademark of the Wikimedia
Foundation, Inc., a non-profit organization.
Privacy policyAbout WikipediaDisclaimersContact WikipediaLegal & safety
contactsCode of ConductDevelopersStatisticsCookie statementMobile view
Wikimedia Foundation
Powered by MediaWiki

WikipediaThe Free Encyclopedia

Donate
Create account
Log in

Valentinianism

Article
Talk
Read
Edit
View history

Tools
From Wikipedia, the free encyclopedia

Part of a series on
Gnosticism

Gnostic concepts
Gnostic sects and founders
Scriptures
Influenced by
Influence on
vte

Valentinianism was one of the major Gnostic Christian movements. Founded by
Valentinus (b. c.100 CE – d. c.165 CE)[1] in the 2nd century, its influence
spread widely, not just within the Roman Empire but also from northwest Africa
to Egypt through to Asia Minor and Syria in the east.[2] Later in the movement's
history, it broke into Eastern and Western schools.[further explanation needed]

The Valentinian movement remained active until the 4th century, declining after Emperor Theodosius I issued the Edict of Thessalonica in 380, which established Nicene Christianity as the state religion of the Roman Empire.[3]

No evidence exists that Valentinus was labeled a heretic during his lifetime. Irenaeus of Lyons, who was the first patristic source to describe Valentinus's teachings—though likely incompletely and with a bias toward the time's proto-orthodox Christianity—did not finish his apologetic work *Against Heresies* until the latter 2nd century, likely sometime after Valentinus's death.[4][5][6] The rapid growth of the Valentinian Gnostic movement—named eponymously after Valentinus—after his death prompted early Christian thought leaders, such as Irenaeus and later Hippolytus of Rome, to write apologetic works against Valentinus and Valentinianism, which conflicted with proto-orthodox theology.[5] Because the proto-orthodox camp's leadership encouraged the destruction of Gnostic texts writ large, most textual evidence regarding Valentinian theology and practice comes from its critics—particularly Irenaeus, who was highly focused on refuting Valentinianism.[7]

History

Valentinus was born in approximately 100 AD and died in Alexandria circa 180 AD. [8] According to the Christian scholar Epiphanius of Salamis, he was born in Egypt and schooled in Alexandria, where the Gnostic Basilides was teaching. However, Clement of Alexandria (c. 150 – c. 215), another Christian scholar and teacher, reports that Valentinus was taught by Theudas, a disciple of the apostle Paul.[9] He was reputed to be an extremely eloquent man who possessed a great deal of charisma and had an innate ability to attract people.[10] He went to Rome some time between AD 136 and 140, in the time of Pope Hyginus, and had risen to the peak of his teaching career between AD 150 and 155, during the time of Pius.[11]

For some time in the mid-2nd century he was even a prominent and well-respected member of the proto-orthodox community in Rome. At one point during his career he had even hoped to attain the office of bishop, and apparently it was after he was passed over for the position that he broke from the Catholic Church.[9] Valentinus was said to have been a prolific writer; however, the only surviving remains of his work come from quotes that have been transmitted by Clement of Alexandria, Hippolytus and Marcellus of Ancyra. Most scholars also believe that Valentinus wrote the Gospel of Truth, one of the Nag Hammadi texts.[8]

Notable Valentinians included Heracleon (fl. ca. 175), Ptolemy, Florinus, Axionicus and Theodotus.

The Valentinian system

The theology that Irenaeus attributed to Valentinus is extremely complicated and difficult to follow. There is some skepticism among scholars that the system actually originated with him, and many believe that the system Irenaeus was counteracting was the construct of later Valentinians.

Synopsis

According to Irenaeus, the Valentinians believed that at the beginning there was a Pleroma (literally, a 'fullness'). At the centre of the Pleroma was the primal Father or Bythos, the beginning of all things who, after ages of silence and contemplation, emanated thirty Aeons, heavenly archetypes representing fifteen syzygies or sexually complementary pairs. Among them was Sophia. According to the symbolic narrative, Sophia's weakness, curiosity and passion led to her fall from the Pleroma and the creation of the world and man, both of which are flawed. Valentinians identified the god of the Old Testament to occasionally be the Demiurge,[12] the imperfect creator of the material world.

Man, the highest being in this material world, participates in both the spiritual and the material nature. The work of redemption consists in freeing the former from the latter. One needed to recognize the Father, the depth of all being, as the true source of divine power in order to achieve gnosis (knowledge).[13] The Valentinians believed that the attainment of this knowledge

by the human individual had positive consequences within the universal order and contributed to restoring that order,[14] and that gnosis assists and complements faith, the key to salvation. Clement wrote that the Valentinians regarded Catholic Christians "as simple people to whom they attributed faith, while they think that gnosis is in themselves. Through the excellent seed that is to be found in them, they are by nature redeemed, and their gnosis is as far removed from faith as the spiritual from the physical".[15]

Aeons

The superstructure of the celestial system, the celestial world of Aeons, is summarized.[16] The Aeons are considered part of God, or the Monad, and belong to the purely ideal, noumenal, intelligible, or supersensible world; they are immaterial, they are hypostatic ideas. Together with the source from which they emanate they form the Pleroma. The transition from the immaterial to the material, from the noumenal to the sensible, is brought about by a flaw, or a passion, or a sin, in the female Aeon Sophia.

Scheme of the Aeons

Epiphanius alleges that the Valentinians "set forth their thirty aeons in mythologic fashion, thinking that they conformed to the years of Jesus".[17] Of the eight celestial beings of the Ogdoad, four are peculiar to the Valentinian system. The third pair of Aeons, Logos and Zoe, occur only here, and the place of this pair is not firmly established, and occur sometimes before and sometimes after the fourth pair of Aeons, the Anthropos and the Ekklesia. We cannot be far wrong in suspecting that Valentinus was influenced by the prologue of the fourth Gospel (we also find the probably Johannine names Monogenes and Parakletos in the series of Aeons).[18]

Sophia

In Valentinianism, Sophia always stands absolutely at the center of the system, and in some sense she seems to represent the supreme female principle.

Sophia is the youngest of the Aeons. Observing the multitude of Aeons and the power of begetting them, she hurries back into the depth of the Father, and seeks to emulate him by producing offspring without assistance of her male half of the syzygy, but only projects an abortion, a formless substance. Upon this she is cast out of Pleroma and into the primal sub-stratum of matter.[19] In the Valentinian systems, the fall of Sophia appears in double guise. The higher Sophia still remains within the upper world after creating a disturbance, and after her expiation and repentance; but her premature offspring, Sophia Achamoth, is removed from the Pleroma, and becomes the heroine of the rest of the drama.[18] This fallen Sophia becomes a world creative power.

Plérôme de Valentin, from *Histoire critique du Gnosticisme*; Jacques Matter, 1826, Vol. II, Plate II.

Sophia Achamoth, or "Lower Wisdom", the daughter of "Higher Wisdom", becomes the mother of the Demiurge, identified with the God of the Old Testament.

The Gnostics are children of Sophia; from her the heavenly seed, the divine spark, descended into this lower world, subject to the Heimarmene (destiny) and in the power of hostile spirits and powers; and all their sacraments and mysteries, their formulae and symbols, must be in order to find the way upwards, back to the highest heaven. This idea that the Gnostics know themselves to be in a hostile and evil world is reflected in the conception of Sophia. She became likewise a fallen Aeon, who has sunk down into the material world and seeks to free herself from it, receiving her liberation at the hands of a heavenly Redeemer, exactly like the Gnostics.[20]

Anthropos

The chief influence at work here seems to have been the idea of the celestial Anthropos (i.e. the Primal Man) – of whom the myth originally relates that he has sunk into matter and then raised himself up from it again – which appears in its simple form in individual Gnostic systems, e.g. in *Poimandres* (in the *Corpus*

Hermeticum) and in Manichaeism.[20]

According to Valentinus,[21] the Anthropos no longer appears as the world-creative power sinking down into the material world, but as a celestial Aeon of the upper world, who stands in a clearly defined relationship to the fallen Aeon.[20] Adam was created in the name of Anthropos, and overawes the demons by the fear of the pre-existent man. This Anthropos is a cosmogonic element, pure mind as distinct from matter, mind conceived hypostatically as emanating from God and not yet darkened by contact with matter. This mind is considered as the reason of humanity, or humanity itself, as a personified idea, a category without corporeality, the human reason conceived as the World-Soul.[citation needed] It is possible that the role of the Anthropos is here transferred to Sophia Achamoth.[20]

It is also clear why the Ekklesia appears together with the Anthropos. With this is associated the community of the faithful and the redeemed, who are to share the same fate with him. Perfect gnosis (and thus the whole body of Gnostics) is connected with the Anthropos.[18][22]

Christ

Sophia conceives a passion for the First Father himself, or rather, under pretext of love she seeks to draw near to the unattainable Bythos, the Unknowable, and to comprehend his greatness. She brings forth, through her longing for that higher being, an Aeon who is higher and purer than herself, and at once rises into the celestial Aeons. Christ has pity on the abortive substance born of Sophia and gives it essence and form, whereupon Sophia tries to rise again to the Father, but in vain. In the enigmatic figure of Christ we again find hidden the original conception of the Primal Man, who sinks down into matter but rises again.[18]

In the fully developed Ptolemaean system we find a kindred conception, but with a slight difference. Here Christ and Sophia appear as a syzygy, with Christ representing the higher and Sophia the lower element. When this world has been born from Sophia in consequence of her passion, two Aeons, Nous (mind) and Aletheia (truth), by command of the Father, produce two new Aeons, Christ and the Holy Ghost; these restore order in the Pleroma, and in consequence all Aeons combine their best and most wonderful qualities to produce a new Aeon (Jesus, Logos, Soter, or Christ), the "First Fruits" whom they offer to the Father. And this celestial redeemer-Aeon now enters into a marriage with the fallen Aeon; they are the "bride and bridegroom". It is boldly stated in the exposition in Hippolytus' Philosophumena that they produce between them 70 celestial angels. [23]

This myth can be connected with the historic Jesus of Nazareth by further relating that Christ, having been united to the Sophia, descends into the earthly Jesus, the son of Mary.[20]

Horos

A figure entirely peculiar to Valentinian Gnostic thought is that of Horos (the Limiter). The name is perhaps an echo of the Egyptian Horus.[18][24]

The task of Horos is to separate the fallen Aeons from the upper world of Aeons. At the same time he becomes a kind of world-creative power, who in this capacity helps to construct an ordered world out of Sophia and her passions. He is also called Stauros (cross), and we frequently meet with references to the figure of Stauros. Speculations about the Stauros are older than Christianity, and a Platonic conception may have been at work here. Plato had already stated that the World-Soul revealed itself in the form of the letter chi (X), by which he meant that figure described in the heavens by the intersecting orbits of the sun and the planetary ecliptic. Since through this double orbit all the movements of the heavenly powers are determined, so all "becoming" and all life depend on it, and thus we can understand the statement that the World-Soul appears in the form of a X, or a cross.[18]

The cross can also stand for the wondrous Aeon on whom depends the ordering and life of the world, and thus Horos-Stauros appears here as the first redeemer of Sophia from her passions, and as the orderer of the creation of the world which now begins. Naturally, then, the figure of Horos-Stauros was often assimilated to that of the Christian Redeemer.[18] We possibly find echoes of this in the Gospel of Peter, where the Cross itself is depicted as speaking and even floating out of the tomb.[citation needed]

Monism

Peculiarly Valentinian is the above-mentioned derivation of the material world from the passions of Sophia. Whether this already formed part of the original system of Valentinus is questionable, but at any rate it plays a prominent part in the Valentinian school, and consequently appears with the most diverse variations in the account given by Irenaeus. By it is effected the comparative monism of the Valentinian system, and the dualism of the conception of two separate worlds of light and darkness is overcome:[18]

This collection [of passions] ... was the substance of the matter from which this world was formed. From [her desire of] returning [to him who gave her life], every soul belonging to this world, and that of the Demiurge himself, derived its origin. All other things owed their beginning to her terror and sorrow. For from her tears all that is of a liquid nature was formed; from her smile all that is lucent; and from her grief and perplexity all the corporeal elements of the world.[25]

Demiurge

This derivation of the material world from the passions of the fallen Sophia is next affected by an older theory, which probably occupied an important place in the main Valentinian system. According to this theory the son of Sophia, whom she forms on the model of the Christ who has disappeared in the Pleroma, becomes the Demiurge, who with his angels now appears as the real-world creative power. [18]

According to the older conception, he was an evil and malicious offspring of his mother, who has already been deprived of any particle of light.[21][failed verification] In the Valentinian systems, the Demiurge was the offspring of a union of Sophia Achamoth with matter, and appears as the fruit of Sophia's repentance and conversion.[18] But as Achamoth herself was only the daughter of Sophia, the last of the thirty Aeons, the Demiurge was distant by many emanations from the Supreme God. The Demiurge in creating this world out of Chaos was unconsciously influenced for good by Christ; and the universe, to the surprise even of its Maker, became almost perfect. The Demiurge regretted even its slight imperfection, and as he thought himself the Supreme God, he attempted to remedy this by sending a Messiah. To this Messiah, however, was actually united Christ the Saviour, who redeemed men.

Creation of Man

With the doctrine of the creation of the world is connected the subject of the creation of man. According to it, the world-creating angels – not one, but many – create man, but the seed of the spirit comes into their creature without their knowledge, by the agency of a higher celestial Aeon, and they are then terrified by the faculty of speech by which their creature rises above them and try to destroy him.[18]

It is significant that Valentinus himself is credited with having written a treatise upon the threefold nature of man,[26] who is represented as at once spiritual, psychical, and material. In accordance with this there also arise three classes of men: the pneumatici, the psychici, and the hylici.[18] This doctrine dates at least as far back as Plato's Republic.

The first, the material, will return to the grossness of matter and finally be consumed by fire.

The second, or psychical, together with the Demiurge as their master, will enter a middle state, neither heaven (Pleroma) nor hell (matter).

The third, the purely spiritual men will be completely freed from the influence of the Demiurge and together with the Saviour and Achamoth, his spouse, will enter the Pleroma divested of body and soul.

However, it is not a unanimous belief that material or psychical people were hopeless. Some have argued from the existent sources that humans could reincarnate in any of the three times, therefore a material or psychical person might have the chance to reborn in a future lifetime as a spiritual one.[27]

We also find ideas that emphasize the distinction between the soma psychikon and the soma pneumatikon:

Perfect redemption is the cognition itself of the ineffable greatness: for since through ignorance came about the defect ... the whole system springing from ignorance is dissolved in gnosis. Therefore gnosis is the redemption of the inner man; and it is not of the body, for the body is corruptible; nor is it psychical, for even the soul is a product of the defect and it is a lodging to the spirit: pneumatic (spiritual) therefore also must be redemption itself. Through gnosis, then, is redeemed the inner, spiritual man: so that to us suffices the gnosis of universal being: and this is the true redemption.[28]

Soteriology

Salvation is not merely individual redemption of each human soul; it is a cosmic process. It is the return of all things to what they were before the flaw in the sphere of the Aeons brought matter into existence and imprisoned some part of the Divine Light into the evil Hyle (matter). This setting free of the light sparks is the process of salvation; when all light shall have left Hyle, it will be burnt up and destroyed.

In Valentinianism the process is extraordinarily elaborate, and we find here developed particularly clearly the myth of the heavenly marriage.[29] This myth, as we shall see more fully below, and as may be mentioned here, is of great significance for the practical piety of the Valentinian Gnostics. It is the chief idea of their pious practices mystically to repeat the experience of this celestial union of the Saviour with Sophia. In this respect, consequently, the myth underwent yet wider development. Just as the Saviour is the bridegroom of Sophia, so the heavenly angels, who sometimes appear as the sons of the Saviour and Sophia, sometimes as the escort of the Saviour, are the males betrothed to the souls of the Gnostics, which are looked upon as feminine. Thus every Gnostic had her unfallen counterpart standing in the presence of God, and the object of a pious life was to bring about and experience this inner union with the celestial abstract personage. This leads us straight to the sacramental ideas of this branch of Gnosticism (see below). And it also explains the expression used of the Gnostics in Irenaeus,[30] that they always meditate upon the secret of the heavenly union (the Syzygia).[23]

"The final consummation of all things will take place when all that is spiritual has been formed and perfected by gnosis."[31]

Gnosis

The central point of the piety of Valentinus seems to have been that mystical contemplation of God; in a letter preserved in Clement of Alexandria,[32] he sets forth that the soul of man is like an inn, which is inhabited by many evil spirits.

But when the Father, who alone is good, looks down and around him, then the soul is hallowed and lies in full light, and so he who has such a heart as this is to be called happy, for he shall behold God.[33]

But this contemplation of God, as Valentinus declares, closely and deliberately following the doctrines of the Church and with him the compiler of the Gospel of John, is accomplished through the revelation of the Son. This mystic also discusses a vision which is preserved in the Philosophumena of Hippolytus:[33]

Valentinus ... had seen an infant child lately born; and questioning (this child),

he proceeded to inquire who it might be. And (the child) replied, saying that he himself is the Logos, and then subjoined a sort of tragic legend...[34]

With celestial enthusiasm Valentinus here surveys and depicts the heavenly world of Aeons, and its connection with the lower world. Exalted joy of battle and a valiant courage breathe forth in the sermon in which Valentinus addresses the faithful:

Ye are from the beginning immortal and children of eternal life, and desire to divide death amongst you like a prey, in order to destroy it and utterly to annihilate it, that thus death may die in you and through you, for if ye dissolve the world, and are not yourselves dissolved, then are ye lords over creation and over all that passes away.[33][35]

Sacraments

The authorities for the sacramental practices of the Valentinians are preserved especially in the accounts of the Marcosians given in Irenaeus i. 13 and 20, and in the last section of Clement of Alexandria's *Excerpta ex Theodoto*. [33]

In almost all the sacramental prayers of the Gnostics handed down to us by Irenaeus, the Mother is the object of the invocation. There are moreover various figures in the fully developed system of the Valentinians who are in the Gnostic's mind when he calls upon the Mother; sometimes it is the fallen Achamoth, sometimes the higher Sophia abiding in the celestial world, sometimes Aletheia, the consort of the supreme heavenly father, but it is always the same idea, the Mother, on whom the faith of the Gnostics is fixed. Thus a baptismal confession of faith of the Gnostics [36] runs:

In the name of the unknown Father of all, by Aletheia, the Mother of all, by the name which descended upon Jesus. [33]

Bridal Chamber

Valentinian inscription from the grave stele of Flavia Sophe, referencing the bridal chamber.

The chief sacrament of the Valentinians seems to have been that of the bridal chamber (nymphon). [33] The Gospel of Philip, a probable Valentinian text, reads:

There were three buildings specifically for sacrifice in Jerusalem. The one facing the west was called "The Holy". Another, facing south, was called "The Holy of the Holy". The third, facing east, was called "The Holy of the Holies", the place where only the high priest enters. Baptism is "the Holy" building. Redemption is the "Holy of the Holy". "The Holy of the Holies" is the bridal chamber. Baptism includes the resurrection and the redemption; the redemption (takes place) in the bridal chamber.

As Sophia was united with the Saviour, her bridegroom, so the faithful would experience a union with their angel in the Pleroma (cf. the "Higher Self" or "Holy Guardian Angel"). The ritual of this sacrament is briefly indicated: "A few of them prepare a bridal chamber and in it go through a form of consecration, employing certain fixed formulae, which are repeated over the person to be initiated, and stating that a spiritual marriage is to be performed after the pattern of the higher Syzygia." [36] Through a fortunate chance, a liturgical formula which was used at this sacrament appears to be preserved, though in a garbled form and in an entirely different connection, the author seeming to have been uncertain as to its original meaning. It runs:

I will confer my favor upon thee, for the father of all sees thine angel ever before his face ... we must now become as one; receive now this grace from me and through me; deck thyself as a bride who awaits her bridegroom, that thou mayest become as I am, and I as thou art. Let the seed of light descend into thy bridal chamber; receive the bridegroom and give place to him, and open thine arms to embrace him. Behold, grace has descended upon thee. [37][38]

Baptism

Besides this the Gnostics already practiced baptism, using the same form in all essentials as that of the Christian Church. The name given to baptism, at least among certain bodies, was apolytrosis (liberation); the baptismal formulae have been mentioned above.[37]

The Gnostics are baptized in the mysterious name which also descended upon Jesus at his baptism.[clarification needed] The angels of the Gnostics have also had to be baptized in this name, in order to bring about redemption for themselves and the souls belonging to them.[37][39]

In the baptismal formulae the sacred name of the Redeemer is mentioned over and over again. In one of the formulae occur the words: "I would enjoy thy name, Saviour of Truth." The concluding formula of the baptismal ceremony is: "Peace over all upon whom the Name rests." [36] This name pronounced at baptism over the faithful has above all the significance that the name will protect the soul in its ascent through the heavens, conduct it safely through all hostile powers to the lower heavens, and procure it access to Horos, who frightens back the lower souls by his magic word.[39] And for this life also baptism, in consequence of the pronouncing of the protecting name over the baptized person, accomplishes his liberation from the lower daemonic powers. Before baptism the Heimarmene is supreme, but after baptism the soul is free from her.[37][40]

According to Jorunn J. Buckley, a Mandaean baptismal formula was adopted by Valentinian Gnostics in Rome and Alexandria in the 2nd century CE.[41]:109

Death

Back of the grave stele of Flavia Sophe referencing Valentinian beliefs about eternal life.

With baptism was also connected the anointing with oil, and hence we can also understand the death sacrament occurring among some Valentinians consisting in an anointing with a mixture of oil and water.[28] This death sacrament has naturally the express object of assuring the soul the way to the highest heaven "so that the soul may be intangible and invisible to the higher mights and powers".[28] In this connection we also find a few formulae which are entrusted to the faithful, so that their souls may pronounce them on their journey upwards. One of these formulae runs:

I am a son from the Father – the Father who had a pre-existence, and a son in Him who is pre-existent. I have come to behold all things, both those which belong to myself and others, although, strictly speaking, they do not belong to others, but to Achamoth, who is female in nature, and made these things for herself. For I derive being from Him who is pre-existent, and I come again to my own place whence I went forth...[42]

Another formula is appended, in which there is a distinction in the invocation between the higher and lower Sophia. Another prayer of the same style is to be found in Irenaeus i. 13, and it is expressly stated that after prayer is pronounced the Mother throws the Homeric helmet (cf. the Tarnhelm) over the faithful soul, and so makes him invisible to the mights and powers which surround and attack him.[37]

Reaction

On the other hand, a reaction took place here and there against the sacramental rites. A pure piety, rising above mere sacramentalism, breathes in the words of the Gnostics preserved in Excerpta ex Theodoto, 78, 2:

But not baptism alone sets us free, but knowledge (gnosis): who we were, what we have become, where we were, whither we have sunk, whither we hasten, whence we are redeemed, what is birth and what rebirth.[37]

Relationship with the Church

The distinction between the human and divine Saviour was a major point of

contention between the Valentinians and the Church. Valentinus separated Christ into three figures; the spiritual, the psychical, and the material. Each of the three Christ figures had its own meaning and purpose.[43] They acknowledged that Christ suffered and died, but believed that "in his incarnation, Christ transcended human nature so that he could prevail over death by divine power". [44] These beliefs are what caused Irenaeus to say of the Valentinians, "Certainly they confess with their tongues the one Jesus Christ, but in their minds they divide him." [45] In one passage in the account of Irenaeus, it is directly stated that the redeemer assumed a psychical body to redeem the psychical, for the spiritual already belong by nature to the celestial world and no longer require any historical redemption, while the material is incapable of redemption,[31] as "flesh and blood cannot inherit the kingdom of God; neither doth corruption inherit incorruption".[46]

Many Valentinian traditions and practices also clashed with those of the Church. They often met at unauthorized gatherings and rejected ecclesiastical authority, based on their belief that they were all equal. Members of the movement took turns administering sacraments, as well as preaching.[47] Among the Valentinians, women were considered to be equal, or at least nearly equal to men. There were female prophets, teachers, healers, evangelists and even priests, which was very different from the Church's view of women at the time. [48] Valentinians held normal jobs, got married and raised children just like Christians; however they regarded these pursuits as being less important than gnosis, which was to be achieved individually.[49] The beliefs of the Valentinians were much more oriented towards the individual than the group, and salvation was not seen as being universal, as it was in the Church.

The main disagreements between the Valentinians and the Church were in the notions that God and the creator were two separate entities, the idea that the creator was flawed and formed man and Earth out of ignorance and confusion, and the separation of Christ's human form and divine form. Church authorities believed that Valentinian theology was "a wickedly casuistic way of subverting their authority and thereby threatening the ecclesiastical order with anarchy." [47] The practices and rituals of the Valentinians were also different from those of the Christian Church; however they considered themselves to be Christians and not pagans or heretics. [50]

Although the Valentinians publicly professed their faith in one God, "in their own private meetings they insisted on discriminating between the popular image of God – as master, king, lord, creator, and judge – and what that image represented: God understood as the ultimate source of all being." [51] Aside from the Church fathers, however, "the majority of Christians did not recognize the followers of Valentinus as heretics. Most could not tell the difference between Valentinian and orthodox teaching." [51] This was partially because Valentinus used many books that now belong to the Old and New Testaments as a basis for interpretation in his own writing. He based his work on proto-orthodox Christian canon instead of on Gnostic scripture, and his style was similar to that of early Christian works. In this way, Valentinus tried to bridge the gap between Gnostic religion and early Catholicism. [52] By attempting to bridge this gap, however, Valentinus and his followers became the proverbial wolves in sheep's clothing. "The apparent similarity with orthodox teaching only made this heresy more dangerous – like poison disguised as milk." [51] Valentinian Gnosticism was "the most influential and sophisticated form of Gnostic teaching, and by far the most threatening to the church." [51]

Texts

Valentinian works are named in reference to the bishop and teacher Valentinus. Circa 153 AD, Valentinus developed a complex cosmology outside the Sethian tradition. At one point he was close to being appointed the Bishop of Rome of what is now the Roman Catholic Church. Works attributed to his school are listed below, and fragmentary pieces directly linked to him are noted with an asterisk:

The Divine Word Present in the Infant (Fragment A) *
On the Three Natures (Fragment B) *

Adam's Faculty of Speech (Fragment C) *
To Agathopous: Jesus' Digestive System (Fragment D) *
Annihilation of the Realm of Death (Fragment F) *
On Friends: The Source of Common Wisdom (Fragment G) *
Epistle on Attachments (Fragment H) *
Summer Harvest *

The Gospel of Truth *

Tripartite Tractate

Ptolemy's Version of the Gnostic Myth

Prayer of the Apostle Paul

Ptolemy's Epistle to Flora

Treatise on the Resurrection (Epistle to Rheginus)

Gospel of Philip

A Valentinian Exposition

See also

Gnosticism

Mandaeism

Sethianism

List of Gnostic sects

Notes

References

"Valentinus". EBSCO Information Services, Inc. Retrieved May 15, 2025.

Green 1985, 244[incomplete short citation]

Green 1985, 245[incomplete short citation]

Lyons, Irenaeus of (2012-03-28). *Against Heresies*. CreateSpace. ISBN 978-1-4536-2460-9.

"Valentinus – early and medieval christian heresy". University of Oregon

WordPress Hosting – Educational blogs from our community. May 31, 2015.

Retrieved May 15, 2025.

Marina, Marko (October 18, 2023). "Was Valentinus an Ancient Heretic or a True Christian?". *Early Christian Texts*. Retrieved May 15, 2025.

Wilson 1958, 133

Holroyd 1994, 32

Roukema 1998, 129

Churton 1987, 53

Filoramo 1990, 166

Goodrick-Clarke 2002, 182

Pagels 1979, 37

Holroyd 1994, 37

Roukema 1998, 130

Bousset 1911, pp. 853–854.

Mead 1903, 396.

Bousset 1911, p. 854.

Irenaeus i. 29

Bousset 1911, p. 853.

Irenaeus i. 29, 30

Irenaeus i. 29, 3

Bousset 1911, pp. 854–855.

Horus, according to Francis Legge, generally appeared in Alexandria "with hawk's head and human body dressed in the cuirass and boots of a Roman gendarme or stationarius, which would be appropriate enough for a sentinel or guard."

Legge 1914, 105.

Irenaeus i. 4, 2

Schwartz, A porien, i. 292

Dina Ripsman Eylon, *Reincarnation in Jewish mysticism and gnosticism*, Edwin Mellen Press, 2003

Irenaeus i. 21, 4

Irenaeus i. 30

Irenaeus i. 6, 4

Irenaeus i. 6, 1

Clemens Stromata ii. 20, 114

Bousset 1911, p. 855.

Hippolytus *Philosophumena* 6, 37

Clemens iv. 13, 91

Irenaeus i. 21, 3
Bousset 1911, p. 856.
Irenaeus i. 13, 3,6
Excerpta ex Theodoto, 22
Excerpta ex Theodoto. 77
Buckley, Jorunn Jacobsen (2010). Turning the Tables on Jesus: The Mandaean View. In Horsley, Richard (March 2010). Christian Origins. Fortress Press. ISBN 9781451416640.(pp94-111). Minneapolis: Fortress Press

Irenaeus i. 21, 5
Rudolph 1977, 166
Pagels 1979, 96
Rudolph 1977, 155
1 Corinthians 15:50
Holroyd 1994, 33
Pagels 1979, 60
Pagels 1979, 146
Rudolph 1977, 206
Pagels 1979, 32
Layton (ed.) 1987, xxii

Bibliography

Bermejo, Fernando (1998). La escisión imposible. Lectura del gnosticismo valentiniano. Salamanca: Publicaciones Universidad Pontificia.
Churton, Tobias (1987). The Gnostics. London: Weidenfeld and Nicolson Limited.
Filoramo, Giovanni (1990). A History of Gnosticism. Oxford: Basil Blackwell Limited.
Green, Henry A. (1985). The Economic and Social Origins of Gnosticism. Atlanta: Scholars Press.
Harvey, William Wigan (1857). Sancti Irenaei. Vol. I. Typis Academicis.
Holroyd, Stuart (1994). The Elements of Gnosticism. Dorset: Element Books Limited.
Layton, Bentley, ed. (1987). The Gnostic Scriptures. New York: Doubleday.
Legge, Francis (1914). Forerunners and Rivals of Christianity. New York: University Books. p. 105.
Markschies, Christoph (2020). Valentinianism: new studies. Leiden: Brill. ISBN 978-90-04-41481-5. OCLC 1120784980.
Mead, G.R.S (1903). Did Jesus Live 100 B.C.?. London: The Theosophical Publishing Society.
Mead, G.R.S (1906). Thrice Greatest Hermes: Studies in Hellenistic Theosophy and Gnosis. Vol. I. London and Benares: The Theosophical Publishing Society.
Pagels, Elaine (1979). The Gnostic Gospels. New York: Random House. ISBN 9780394502786.
Roukema, Riemer (1998). Gnosis and Faith in Early Christianity. Harrisburg: Trinity Press International.
Rudolph, Kurt (1977). Gnosis: The Nature and History of Gnosticism. San Francisco: Harper and Row Publishers.
Thomassen, Einar (2005). The Spiritual Seed: The Church of the Valentines. Nag Hammadi and Manichaean Studies. Brill Academic Publishers.
Tite, Philip (2009). Valentinian ethics and paraenetic discourse: determining the social function of moral exhortation in Valentinian Christianity. Leiden: Brill. ISBN 978-90-474-2852-7. OCLC 593295838.
Wilson, Robert McLachlan (1958). The Gnostic Problem. London: A.R. Mowbray & Co. Limited.
Wilson, Robert McLachlan (1980). "Valentinianism and the Gospel of Truth". In Layton, Bentley (ed.). The Rediscovery of Gnosticism. Leiden. pp. 133-45.
Attribution:

Wikisource This article incorporates text from a publication now in the public domain: Bousset, Wilhelm (1911). "Valentinus and the Valentinians". In Chisholm, Hugh (ed.). Encyclopædia Britannica. Vol. 27 (11th ed.). Cambridge University Press. pp. 852-857. Bousset's article contains a detailed survey of the classical authorities writing on the topic, some of which is replicated here in footnotes.

This article incorporates text from a publication now in the public domain: Herbermann, Charles, ed. (1913). "Valentinus and Valentinians". Catholic

Encyclopedia. New York: Robert Appleton Company.

External links

Bousset, Wilhelm (1911). "Valentinus and the Valentinians" . Encyclopædia Britannica. Vol. 27 (11th ed.). pp. 852–857.

Valentinus and the Valentinian Tradition – Comprehensive collection of material on Valentinian mythology, theology and tradition (from the Gnosis Archive website).

Patristic Material on Valentinus – Complete collection of patristic sources mentioning Valentinus.

Valentinus – A Gnostic for All Seasons Introductory essay by Stephan A. Hoeller (from the Gnosis Archive website).

vte

Beliefs condemned as heretical by the Catholic Church (list)

Authority control databases Edit this at Wikidata

Categories: ValentinianismChristian terminologyEarly Christianity and GnosticismEarly Gnostic Christian sectsGnostic religions and sectsSyrian-Egyptian Gnostic sects

This page was last edited on 30 December 2025, at 04:17 (UTC).

Text is available under the Creative Commons Attribution-ShareAlike 4.0 License; additional terms may apply. By using this site, you agree to the Terms of Use and Privacy Policy. Wikipedia® is a registered trademark of the Wikimedia Foundation, Inc., a non-profit organization.

Privacy policyAbout WikipediaDisclaimersContact WikipediaLegal & safety contactsCode of ConductDevelopersStatisticsCookie statementMobile view

Wikimedia Foundation

Powered by MediaWiki

WikipediaThe Free Encyclopedia

Donate

Create account

Log in

Sethianism

Article

Talk

Read

Edit

View history

Tools

From Wikipedia, the free encyclopedia

This article is about the Gnostic religion; it is not to be confused with the new religious movement Setianism.

"Sethian" redirects here. For the Finnish band, see Sethian (band). For the American mathematician, see James Sethian.

Part of a series on

Gnosticism

Gnostic concepts

Gnostic sects and founders

Scriptures

Influenced by

Influence on

vte

alt=Refer to caption

Seth. Patriarchs line in iconostasis. Zhdan Dementiev, Vologda. Cathedral of the Assumption, St. Cyril-Belozersky Monastery. Museum of Cyril Belozersky Monastery.

The Sethians (Greek: Σεθιανοί) were one of the main currents of Gnosticism during the 2nd and 3rd century AD, along with Valentinianism and Basilideanism.

According to John D. Turner, it originated in the 2nd century AD as a fusion of two distinct Hellenistic Judaic philosophies and was influenced by Christianity and Middle Platonism.[1] However, the exact origin of Sethianism is not properly understood.[2]

History

Mentions

The Sethians (Latin Sethoitaie) are first mentioned, alongside the Ophites, in the 2nd century, by Irenaeus (who was antagonistic towards Gnosticism) and in Pseudo-Tertullian (Ch. 30).[3][4] According to Frederik Wisse, all subsequent accounts appear to be largely dependent on Irenaeus.[5] Hippolytus repeats information from Irenaeus.

According to Epiphanius of Salamis (c. 375), Sethians were in his time found only in Egypt and Palestine, but fifty years earlier, they had been found as far away as Greater Armenia.[6][note 1]

Philaster's (4th century AD) Catalogue of Heresies[note 2] places the Ophites, Cainites, and Sethians as pre-Christian Jewish sects.[note 3] However, since Sethians identified Seth with Christ (Second Logos of the Great Seth), Philaster's belief that the Sethians had pre-Christian origins, other than in syncretic absorption of Jewish and Greek pre-Christian sources, has not found acceptance in later scholarship.[8]

Origins and development

Hans-Martin Schenke was one of the first scholars to categorize several texts in the Nag Hammadi library as Sethian.[9]

According to John D. Turner, British and French scholarship tends to see Sethianism as "a form of heterodox Christian speculation", while German and American scholarship views it as "a distinctly inner-Jewish, albeit syncretistic and heterodox, phenomenon." [1] Roelof van den Broek notes that "Sethianism" may never have been a separate religious movement but that the term rather refers to a set of mythological themes that occur in various texts.[10] According to Turner, Sethianism was influenced by Christianity and Middle Platonism, and six phases can be discerned in the interaction of Sethianism with Christianity and Platonism.[1]

Phase 1. According to Turner, two different groups, existing before the 2nd century CE,[11] formed the basis for the Sethians: a Jewish group of possibly priestly lineage, the so-called Barbeloites,[12] named after Barbelo, the first emanation of the Highest God, and a group of Biblical exegetes, the Sethites, the "seed of Seth".[13]

Phase 2. The Barbeloites were a baptizing group that in the mid-2nd century fused with Christian baptizing groups. They started to view the pre-existing Christ as the "self-generated (Autogenes) Son of Barbelo", who was "anointed with the Invisible Spirit's 'Christhood'". According to Turner, this "same anointing [was] received by the Barbeloites in their baptismal rite by which they were assimilated to the archetypal Son of Man." The earthly Jesus was regarded as the guise of Barbelo, appearing as the Divine Logos, and receiving Christhood when he was baptized.[13]

Phase 3. In the later 2nd century CE, the Christianized Barbeloites fused with the Sethites, together forming the Gnostic Sethianists. Seth and Christ were identified as bearers of "the true image of God who had recently appeared in the world as the Logos to rescue Jesus from the cross." [14]

Phase 4. At the end of the 2nd century, Sethianism grew apart from the developing Christian orthodoxy, which rejected the Docetian view of the Sethians on Christ.[14]

Phase 5. In the early 3rd century, Sethianism was fully rejected by Christian heresiologists, and Sethianism shifted toward the contemplative practices of

Platonism, while losing their interest in their own origins.[15]

Phase 6. In the late 3rd century, Sethianism was attacked by neo-Platonists like Plotinus, and Sethianism alienated from Platonism. In the early to mid-4th century, Sethianism fragmented into various sectarian Gnostic groups, like the Archontics, Audians, Borborites, and Phibionites. Some of these groups existed into the Middle Ages.[16]

Relationship with Mandaeism

Various scholars have noted many similarities between Mandaeism and Sethianism. Kurt Rudolph (1975) has observed many parallels between Mandaean texts and Sethian Gnostic texts from the Nag Hammadi library.[17] Birger A. Pearson also compares the "Five Seals" of Sethianism, which he believes is a reference to quintuple ritual immersion in water, to Mandaean masbuta.[18] According to Buckley (2010), "Sethian Gnostic literature ... is related, perhaps as a younger sibling, to Mandaean baptism ideology." [19]

Theology

Sethianism claims that gnosis first descended upon Seth, the third son of Eve and Adam, whose knowledge the Sethians regard as their origin. Norea, the wife of Noah, may also have played a role, as seen in Mandeism and Manicheism. The Sethian cosmogonic myth gives a prologue to Genesis and the rest of the Pentateuch, presenting a radical reinterpretation of the orthodox Jewish conception of creation and the divine's relation to reality. The Sethian cosmogony is most famously contained in the Apocryphon of John, which describes an Unknown God.[note 4] Many of the Sethian concepts were derived from a fusion of Platonic or Neoplatonic concepts with the Old Testament (Hebrew Bible), as was common in Hellenistic Judaism, exemplified by Philo (20 BC–40 AD).[citation needed]

Creation

From the "Unknown God" emanate aeons, a series of paired female and male beings. The first of these is Barbelo, who is a co-actor in subsequent emanations. The aeons that result are representative of the various attributes of God, which are indiscernible when they are not abstracted from their origin.[note 5] God and the aeons comprise the sum total of the spiritual universe, known as the Pleroma.

In some versions of the myth, the aeon Sophia imitates God's actions, performing an emanation of her own without the prior approval of the other aeons in the Pleroma. This results in a crisis within the Pleroma, leading to the appearance of the Yaldabaoth, a "serpent with a lion's head". This figure is commonly known as the demiurge, the "artisan" or "craftsman", after the figure in Plato's *Timaeus*. [note 6] Sophia at first hides this being but it subsequently escapes, stealing a portion of divine power from her in the process.

The Yaldabaoth uses this stolen power to create a material world imitating the divine Pleroma. To complete this task, he spawns a group of entities known collectively as Archons, "petty rulers" and craftsmen of the physical world. Like him, they are commonly depicted as zoomorphic, having the heads of animals.

At this point, the events of the Sethian narrative begin to cohere with the events of Genesis, with the demiurge and his archontic cohorts fulfilling the role of the creator. In Genesis, the demiurge proclaims himself to be the only god, claiming that there are no other gods superior to him. However, the audience's understanding of the context and prior events reinterprets this declaration and the nature of the creator in a dramatically different way.

The demiurge unknowingly emanates a shadow "Image" of Adam while unwittingly transferring the portion of power stolen from Sophia into the first physical human body. He then creates Eve from Adam's rib in an attempt to isolate and regain the power he has lost. By way of this, he attempts to rape Eve, who now contains Sophia's divine power; several texts depict him as failing when Sophia's spirit transplants itself into the Tree of Knowledge. The pair eat of

the tree of the divine epi-gnosis guided by Christ appearing as an "eagle" above it to guide them to remember their true "nature above".

Theological significance

The addition of the prologue radically alters the significance of events in Eden. Rather than emphasizing a fall of human weakness in breaking God's command, Sethians (and their inheritors) emphasize a crisis of the Divine Fullness as it encounters the ignorance of matter, as depicted in stories about Sophia. Eve and Adam's removal from the Archon's paradise is seen as a pronomic part towards freedom from the Archons as part of the "Sacred Plan" hinted at in the Secret Apocryphon of John.[citation needed]

Sethian texts

Most surviving Sethian texts are preserved only in Coptic translation of the Greek original. Very little direct evidence of Gnostic teaching was available prior to the discovery of the Nag Hammadi library, a collection of 4th-century Coptic translations of Gnostic texts, perhaps hidden in reaction to Athanasius of Alexandria's Easter letter of 367, which banned the use of non-canonical books. Some of these texts are known to have been in existence in the 2nd century, but it is impossible to exclude the presence of later syncretic material in their 4th-century translations.

The Gospel of Judas (Codex Tchacos, c. 300; mentioned by Irenaeus, c. 180)

Nag Hammadi library:

The Apocalypse of Adam

The Apocryphon of John (mentioned by Irenaeus, c. 180)

The Thought of Norea

The Trimorphic Protennoia (Codex XIII)

The Holy Book of the Great Invisible Spirit (also known as the Coptic Gospel of the Egyptians)[21]

Zostrianos

Three Steles of Seth

Marsanes

Melchizedek

Allogenes

The Second Treatise of the Great Seth

The Reality of the Rulers, also known as The Hypostasis of the Archons

The Thunder, Perfect Mind

The Untitled Text (or Untitled Apocalypse or The Gnosis of the Light)[citation needed] (Bruce Codex, c. 5th century)

The Coptic Apocalypse of Paul

The Gospel of Judas is the most recently discovered Gnostic text. National Geographic has published an English translation of it, bringing it into mainstream awareness. It portrays Judas Iscariot as the "thirteenth spirit (daemon)", [22] who "exceeded" the evil sacrifices the disciples offered to Saklas by sacrificing the "man who clothed me (Jesus)". [23] Its reference to Barbelo and inclusion of material similar to the Apocryphon of John and other such texts, connects the text to Barbeloite and/or Sethian Gnosticism.

See also

Gnosticism and Neoplatonism

John D. Turner

Knights of Seth (19th-century "Neo-Sethian" group)

List of Gnostic sects

Second Treatise of the Great Seth (Nag Hammadi text which in spite of its title does not actually make reference to Seth)

Five Seals

Valentinianism

Euchites

Adamites

Cainites

Notes

Turner: "Around 375 A.D., Epiphanius has difficulty recalling where he had encountered Sethians, and says that they are not to be found everywhere, but now

only in Egypt and Palestine, although fifty years before they had spread as far as Greater Armenia (Pan. 39.1.1 2; 40.1)."[6]

One of the sources of Epiphanius, the lost Syntagma of Hippolytus of Rome, was also the source for Christian heresies before Noetus.

Nathaniel Lardner (1838): "Philaster has three chapters of Ophites, Cainites, and Sethians. They are placed by him among the heresies before Christ, and are the very first in his catalogue. Nor has he any thing that might lead us to think them Christians"[7]

In contrast to cataphatic theology, which describes God through a series of positive statements such as omniscient and omnipotent, the Sethian mythology approaches God by apophatic theology ("negative theology"), stating that God is immovable, invisible, intangible, ineffable.

In this way, Barbelo and the emanations may be seen as poetic devices allowing an otherwise utterly unknowable God to be discussed in a meaningful way amongst initiates.

Greek δημιουργός dēmiourgós, Latinized demiurgus, meaning "artisan" or "craftsman", literally "public or skilled worker", from δῆμος, demos (belonging to the public) + ἔργον, ergon (work).[20]

References

Turner 2001, p. 257.

Tuomas Rasimus Paradise Reconsidered in Gnostic Mythmaking: Retaining Sethianism in Light of the Ophite Evidence BRILL, 31.10.2009 ISBN 9789047426707 p. 9

Klijn 1977, p. 82.

Schaff n.d.

Wisse 1981.

Turner 2001, p. 300.

Lardner 1838, p. 552.

Segal 2002, p. 254 text and footnote 24 comment on Wisse.

Schenke, H.-M., "Das sethianische System nach Nag-Hammadi-Handschriften," in: P. Nagel (ed.), *Studia Coptica*, Berlin: Akademie-Verlag 1974, 731-746.

Broek 2013, p. 28.

Turner 1986.

Turner 2001, p. 257-258.

Turner 2001, p. 258.

Turner 2001, p. 259.

Turner 2001, p. 259-260.

Turner 2001, p. 260.

Kurt Rudolph, "Coptica-Mandaica, Zu einigen Übereinstimmungen zwischen Koptisch-Gnostischen und Mandäischen Texten," in *Essays on the Nag Hammadi Texts in Honour of Pahor Labib*, ed. M. Krause, Leiden: Brill, 1975 191-216. (re-published in *Gnosis und Spätantike Religionsgeschichte: Gesammelte Aufsätze*, Leiden; Brill, 1996. [433-457]).

Pearson, Birger A. (2011-07-14). "Baptism in Sethian Gnostic Texts". *Ablution, Initiation, and Baptism*. De Gruyter. pp. 119-144. doi:10.1515/9783110247534.119. ISBN 978-3-11-024751-0.

Buckley, Jorunn J. (2010). Mandaean-Sethian connections. *ARAM*, 22 (2010) 495-507. doi:10.2143/ARAM.22.0.2131051

Online Etymology Dictionary

Meyer 2007, p. 247.

Gospel of Judas, pg 44. translated by Kasser, Meyer, Wurst.

Gospel of Judas, pg 56. translated by Kasser, Meyer, Wurst.

Sources

Broek, Roelof van den (2013), *Gnostic Religion in Antiquity*, Cambridge University Press

Hancock, Curtis L. (1991), "Negative Theology in Gnosticism and Neoplatonism", in Wallis; Bregman (eds.), *Studies in Neoplatonism: Ancient and Modern*, Volume 6, SUNY Press, ISBN 0-7914-1337-3

Klijn, Albertus Frederik Johannes (1977), *Seth: in Jewish, Christian and gnostic literature*, BRILL

Lardner, Nathaniel (1838), *The works of Nathaniel Lardner*

Meyer, Marvin (2007), *The Nag Hammadi Scriptures: International Edition*

Segal, Alan F. (2002), *Two powers in heaven: early rabbinic reports about Christianity and Gnosticism*, BRILL

Schaff (n.d.), Ante-Nicene Fathers Volume 1
 Turner, John (1986), "Sethian Gnosticism: A Literary History", Nag Hammadi, Gnosticism and Early Christianity, archived from the original on 2012-12-11
 Turner, John D. (1992), "Gnosticism and Platonism: The Platonizing Sethian texts from Nag Hammadi in their Relation to Later Platonic Literature", in Wallis, Richard T.; Bregman, Jay (eds.), Neoplatonism and Gnosticism, SUNY Press, ISBN 0-7914-1338-1, archived from the original on 2007-06-22
 Turner, John D. (2001), Sethian Gnosticism and the Platonic Tradition, Presses Université Laval
 Wisse, Frederik (1981), "Stalking those elusive Sethians", Studies in the History of Religions
 External links
 John D Turner: translations of the Sethian Nag Hammadi text and history
 vte
 Beliefs condemned as heretical by the Catholic Church (list)
 Categories: SethianismEarly Gnostic sectsGnostic religions and sectsJewish religious movementsSyrian-Egyptian Gnostic sectsDenial of the crucifixion of Jesus
 This page was last edited on 10 December 2025, at 02:43 (UTC).
 Text is available under the Creative Commons Attribution-ShareAlike 4.0 License; additional terms may apply. By using this site, you agree to the Terms of Use and Privacy Policy. Wikipedia® is a registered trademark of the Wikimedia Foundation, Inc., a non-profit organization.
 Privacy policyAbout WikipediaDisclaimersContact WikipediaLegal & safety contactsCode of ConductDevelopersStatisticsCookie statementMobile view
 Wikimedia Foundation
 Powered by MediaWiki

<http://www.banger.com/banger/spare/index.html>

130 captures

20 Jun 2000 - 02 Feb 2024

Sep OCT Nov

22

2018 2019 2020

About this capture

DisInformation

THE GENIUS OF ZOS

I know it's been ages since I did a proper update on this page-I have tons of new material to post, but have been too darn busy (and-I might as well admit it-too lazy) to do it. One thing that has been holding me up is that I really want to set it up to be dynamic so that I don't have to create a page for each illustration-this is especially tedious on the Carter page, but was a real pain on Book of Satyrs, as well. Once I have a way to just put up a few links and then put the graphics in, my turnaround time will be much faster, I assure you. Thanks to everyone who still stops by and sends the nice mails about the page-I promise I will reward your loyalty soon!

I recently received two really nice books in the mail-

Anathema of Zos

and

The Focus of Life

Both are published by

I-H-O Books

Essex House

Thame

England

OX9 3LS

Both are nicely printed, with good introductions and lots of unpublished illustrations. And the price ain't bad, either. My hat is off to the I-H-O folks for a job well done.

They are also rumored to be in the process of reprinting all of Frederic

Carter's works, so keep your eyes peeled for that one-it should be a real treat!
Keep on Dreaming,
Tom
12 August, 2001, yera Maximus
GRAPHICS
updated 5-21-97

NEW!! Two Sketchbooks

TEXTS

Automatic Drawing by Austin Spare and Frederick Carter

Anathema of Zos: The Sermon to the Hypocrites

The Focus of Life with all the original Illustrations!!!

The Book of Satyrs complete!!!

Special thanks to J. Reid's now-defunct Nurse With Wound page for the AOS HTML
text

back to Banger's Place

Banger's Links

This page has been accessed

COUNTER

since July 9th, 1998.

#

<http://www.banger.com/banger/spare/graf/index.html>

56 captures

11 Jul 2000 - 11 Feb 2021

Nov MAY Feb

19

2016 2019 2021

About this capture

GRAPHICS

Sorcerer 1905

Mystic Dreamscape circa 1928

Ego-Ominous 1947

Effloration 1952

Astral-Body and Ghost 1946

Dragon's Breath 1955

Arboreal Cult 1955

Eternal Masquerade 1955

Portrait of Ann DriverBaffle Board, pen and ink

Magical Stele Pen and ink, 1955

Self-portrait Oil on wood, 1911

Night Fantasia Watercolor, pen and ink

Couple Watercolor, pen and ink

Green Lady Watercolor, 1933

Portrait of Woman Watercolor, 1933

Dressing the Wounded During a Gas Attack Pastel

Birth of a Hydra Watercolor, 1953

PHOTOS OF AOS

AOS circa 1904

Spare at work in Wynne Road, London, 1952

Back to Spare Archive Homepage

COUNTER

<http://www.banger.com/banger/spare/sketch/index.html>

47 captures

9 Dec 2000 - 19 May 2019

Nov MAY Jun

19

2016 2019 2020

About this capture
TWO UNPUBLISHED SKETCHBOOKS
drawn while spotting by
Austin Osman Spare
1943-1945

Introduction

On May 10th, 1941, during the height of the London Blitz, Austin Osman Spare's London Flat was obliterated by a bomb. It was feared he might not regain the use of his right hand at all. He was unable to paint or draw for nearly three years- thus a double irony in his choice of titles for the later of the two sketchbooks, *Adventures in Limbo*. Having lived and breathed draftsmanship for over 45 years to lose the use of his hands, and having watched the Second World War decimate his childhood haunts, he must truly have felt himself to be in some sort of Limbo. The two notebooks at hand may well document his first painstaking attempts at artistic expression after his devastating injuries.

These notebooks are not, in my opinion, representative of Spare's best work; they are for the most part, minor automatic works executed with the faltering hand of a convalescent, not the assured strokes of the Master we are accustomed to. Nonetheless, these two notebooks offer a unique insight into Spare's soul during a poorly documented time in his artistic career. He was spending much of his time as a firewatch and V-2 spotter during these last desperate years of the war, living in inconceivable poverty-he claimed that during five months of 1946 he subsisted on nine shillings-which even given inflation, was precious little! It is interesting to me that there is not one drawing of the devastation that was being visited upon Spare's hometown, nor indeed any graphic reference to the War at all; were it not for the dates at the bottom of the sketches, one would never guess that they were produced during one of the greatest firefighting in history. Perhaps Zos escaped the misery of the war through the consolations of the familiars whom he claimed were never far from him-I have little doubt he often requested their assistance during these trying times.

The provenance of these sketchbooks might be of interest to some and is indicative of the unfortunate state of the art "market". I received them in photocopied form from Caliph Hymenaeus Beta. As far as anyone knows, these notebooks were "chopped" to sell as individual prints several years ago. I am pleased to be able to re-assemble them, if only in the noosphere-and implore collectors and sellers alike not to destroy notebooks to make a little extra profit on a sale.

This is the first time as a Spare archivist that I have had to make editorial decisions regarding the work I am displaying. Line art is always difficult to scan at a polite resolution for the Web; because these are at least second-generation photocopies, my job was made harder yet. The drawings were executed on drawing paper; therefore the copies had a great deal of "noise" on them-for the most part, I have scanned them as I got them, but in a couple of cases, most dramatically in sketch 1-23 (*Satyrgos*), I felt obliged to clean up a little bit more. It was difficult to decide how much detail to sacrifice for the sake of load speed, hopefully my compromise proves equitable for you.

Several of the pages in *A Book of Satyrs* are absolutely ghastly quality; in the interest of completeness, I chose to include them regardless. If anyone has any ideas of how to clean them up, I'm open to suggestions. The pages skip from 24 to 26; it would be interesting to find the missing page...

Your feedback is encouraged, as are scans, slides and photocopies of any of AOS' work not yet included here.

Again thanks to Hymenaeus Beta for his kind gift-I hope you enjoy it!

ADVENTURES IN LIMBO

A BOOK OF SATYRS 1943-45

<http://www.banger.com/banger/spare/sketch/NOTE1.html>

74 captures

18 Oct 2000 - 20 Apr 2025

Feb MAR Apr

09

2018 2019 2020

About this capture

Adventures in Limbo

Drawn while spotting for flying bombs

1944-45

Twenty four drawings by Austin O. Spare

Next Page

Back to Spare Archive Homepage

COUNTER

#

<http://www.banger.com/banger/spare/anathema/index.html>

61 captures

22 Oct 2000 - 8 Oct 2024

Mar MAY Feb

17

2016 2019 2021

About this capture

Anathema of Zos: The Sermon to the Hypocrites

An Automatic Writing By Austin Osman Spare

Hostile to self-torment, the vain excuses called devotion, Zos satisfied the habit by speaking loudly unto his Self. And at one time, returning to familiar consciousness, he was vexed to notice interested hearers-a rabble of involuntary mendicants, pariahs, whoremongers, adulterers, distended bellies, and the prevalent sick-grotesques that obtain in civilisations. His irritation was much, yet still they pestered him, saying: Master, we would learn of these things! Teach us Religion!

And seeing, with chagrin, the hopeful multitude of Believers, he went down into the Valley of Stys, prejudiced against them as Followers. And when he was ennuye, he opened his mouth in derision, saying:-

O, ye whose future is in other hands! This familiarity is permitted not of thy-but of my impotence. Know me as Zos the Goatherd, saviour of myself and of those things I have not yet regretted. Unbidden ye listen'd to my soliloquy. Endure then my Anathema.

Foul feeders! Slipped, are ye, on your own excrement? Parasites! Having made the world lousy, imagine ye are of significance to Heaven?

Desiring to learn-think ye to escape hurt in the rape of your ignorance? For of what I put in, far more than innocence shall come out! Labouring not the harvest of my weakness, shall I your moral-fed desires satisfy?

I, who enjoy my body with unweary tread, would rather pack with wolves than enter your pest-houses.

Sensation . . Nutrition . . . Mastication . . . Procreation . . . ! This is your blind-worm cycle. Ye have made a curiously bloody world for love in desire. Shall nothing change except through your accusing diet?

Next Page

Back to Spare Archive Homepage

<http://www.banger.com/banger/spare/anathema/anat02.html>

29 captures

17 Dec 2000 - 28 Jul 2021

Apr MAY Jun

19
2018 2019 2020

About this capture

In that ye are cannibals, what meat should I offer? Having eaten of your dead selves savoured with every filth, ye now raven to glutton of my mind's motion? In your conflict ye have obtained . . . ? Ye who believe your procreation is ultimate are the sweepings of creation manifest, returning again to early simplicity to hunger, to become, and realise-ye are not yet. Ye have muddled time and ego. Think ye to curb the semen sentimentally? Ye deny sexuality with tinsel ethics, live by slaughter, pray to greater idiots-that all things may be possible to ye who are impossible.

For ye desire saviours useless to pleasure.

Verily, far easier for madmen to enter Heaven than moral Lepers. Of what difference is Life or Death? Of what difference is dream or reality? Know ye nothing further than you own stench? Know ye what ye think ye know for certain? Fain would I be silent. Yet too tolerant is this Sun that cometh up to behold me, and my weakness comes of my dissatisfaction of you solicit but be ye damned before obtaining fresh excuses of me!

Cursed are the resurrectionists! Is there only body and soul?

Is there nothing beyond entity? No purchase beyond sense and desire of God than this blasting and devouring swarm ye are?

Oh, ye favoured of your own excuses, guffaw between bites! Heaven is indifferent to your salvation or catastrophe. Your curveless crookedness maketh ye fallow for a queer fatality! What! I to aid your self-deception, ameliorate your decaying bodies, preserve your lamentable apotheosis of self?

The sword-thrust not salve-I bring!

Am I your swineherd, though I shepherd unto goats? My pleasure does not obtain among vermin with vain ideas-with hopes and fears of absurd significance. Not yet am I overweary of myself. Not ye shall I palliate abomination, for in ye I behold your parents and the stigmata of foul feeding.

In this ribald intoxication of hypocrisy, this monument of swindlers' littlenesses, where is the mystic symposium, the hierarchy of necromancers that was?

Honest was Sodom! your theology is a slime-pit of gibberish become ethics. In your world, where ignorance and deceit constitute felicity, everything ends miserably-besmirched with fratricidal blood.

Seekers of salvation? Salvation of your sick digestion; crippled beliefs: Convalescent desires. Your borrowed precepts and prayers-a stench unto all good nostrils!

Next Page

Back to Spare Archive Homepage
<http://www.banger.com/banger/spare/anathema/anat03.html>
33 captures
12 Feb 2001 - 29 May 2009
Apr MAY Jun
29
2008 2009 2010

About this capture

Unworthy of a soul-your metamorphosis is laborious of morbid rebirth to give

habitanace to the shabby sentiments, the ugly familiarities, the calligraphic pandemonium-a world of abundance acquired of greed. Thus are ye outcasts! Ye habitate dung-heaps; your glorious palaces are hospitals set amid cemeteries. Ye breathe gay-heartedly within this cess-pit? Ye obtain of half-desires, bent persuasions, of threats, of promises made hideous by vituperations righteousness! Can you realise of Heaven when it exists without? Believing without associating ye are spurious and know not the way of virtue. There is no virtue in truth, nor truth in righteousness. Law becomes of desire's necessity. Corrupt is the teacher, for they who speak have only spent words to give.

Believe or blaspheme! Do ye not speak from between your thighs?

To believe or unbelieve is the question. Verily, if you believe of the least-ye needs must thrive all things. Ye are of all things, of all knowledge, and, belike, will your stupidity to further self-misery!

Your wish? Your heaven? I say your desire is women. Your potential desire a brothel.

Ah, ye who fear suffering, who among ye has courage to assault the cloudy enemies of creeds, of the stomach's pious hopes?

I blaspheme your commandments, to provoke and enjoy your bark, your teeth grinding!

Know ye what ye want? What ye ask? Know ye virtue from maniacal muttering? Sin from folly? Desiring a teacher, who among ye are worthy to learn?

Brutally shall I teach the gospel of soul-suicide, of contraception, not preservation and procreation.

Fools! Ye have made vital the belief the Ego is eternal,, fulfilling a purpose not lost to you.

All things become of desire; the legs to the fish; the wings to the reptile. Thus was your soul begotten.

Hear, O vermin!

Man has willed Man!

Your desires shall become flesh, your dreams reality and no fear shall alter it one whit.

Hence do I travel ye into the incarnating abortions-the aberrations, the horrors without sex, for ye are worthless to offer Heaven new sexualities.

Once in this world I enjoyed laughter-when I remembered the value I gave the contemptible; the significance of my selfish fears; the absurd vanity of my hopes; the sorry righteousness called I.

And you?

Certainly not befitting are tears of blood, nor laughter of gods.

Ye do not even look like MEN but the strange spawn of some forgotten ridicule.

Next Page

Back to Spare Archive Homepage
<http://www.banger.com/banger/spare/anathema/anat04.html>
27 captures

12 Feb 2001 - 29 May 2009
Apr MAY Jun
29
2008 2009 2010

About this capture
Lost among the illusions begat of duality-are these the differentiations ye make for future entity to ride your bestial self? Millions of times have ye had re-birth and many more times will ye again suffer existence.
Ye are of things distressed, living down the truths ye made. Loosing only from my overflow, perchance I teach ye to learn of yourselves? In my becoming shall the hungry satisfy of my good and evil? I strive me neither, and confide subsequent to the event.

Know my purpose: To be a stranger unto myself, the enemy of truth.

Uncertain of what ye believe, belike ye half-desire? But believe ye this, serving your dialectics:-
Subscribing only to self-love, the outcroppings of my hatred now speak. Further, to ventilate my own health, I scoff at your puerile dignitaries' absurd moral clothes and bovine faith in a fortuitous and gluttonous future!

Dogs, devouring your own vomit! Cursed are ye all! Throwbacks, adulterers, sycophants, corpse devourers, pilferers and medicine swallowers! Think ye Heaven is an infirmary?

Ye know not pleasure. In your sleep lusts, feeble violence and sickly morale, ye are more contemptible than the beasts ye feed for food.

I detest your Mammon. Disease partakes of your wealth. Having acquired, ye know not how to spend.

Ye are good murderers only.

Empty of cosmos are they who hunger after righteousness. Already are the merciful spent. Extinct are the pure in heart. Governed are the meek and of Heaven earn similar disgust. Your society is a veneered barbarity. Ye are precocious primitives. Where is your success other than through hatred?

There is no good understanding in your world-this bloody transition by procreation and butchery.

Of necessity ye hate, and love your neighbor by devouring.

The prophets are nauseating and should be persecuted. Objects of ridicule, their deeds cannot live through their tenets. Actions are the criterion, then how can ye speak other than lies?

Love is cursed. Your desire is your God and execration. Ye shall be judged or your appetite.

Around me I see your configuration-again a swine from the herd. A repulsive object of charity! The curse is pronounce; for ye are slime and sweat-born, homicidally reared. And again shall your fathers call to the help of women. Ye vainly labour at a rotten Kingdom of Good and Evil. I say that Heaven is catholic-and none shall enter with susceptibility of either.

Cursed are ye who shall be persecuted for my sake. For I say I am Convention entire, excessively evil, perverted and nowhere good-for ye.

[Next Page](#)

[Back to Spare Archive Homepage](#)

<http://www.banger.com/banger/spare/anathema/anat05.html>

16 captures

15 Feb 2001 - 30 May 2009

Apr MAY Jun

30

2008 2009 2010

About this capture

Whosoever would be with me is neither much of me nor of himself enough.

Zos tired, but loathing his hearers too much, he again reviled them saying:-
Worm-ridden jackals! Still would ye feast on my vomit? Whosoever follows me
becomes his own enemy; for in that day my exigency shall be his ruin.

Go labour! Fulfil the disgust of becoming yourself, of discovering your beliefs,
and thus acquire virtue. Let your good be accidental; thus escape gratitude and
it sorry vainglory, for the wrath of Heaven is heavy on easy self-indulgence.

In your desire to create a world, do unto others as you would-when sufficiently
courageous.

To cast aside, not save, I come. Inexorably towards myself; to smash the law, to
make havoc of the charlatans, the quacks, the swankers and brawling
salvationists with their word-tawdry phantasmagoria; to disillusion and awaken
every fear of your natural, rapacious selves.

Living the most contemptible and generating everything beastly, are ye so vain
of your excuse to expect other than the worst of your imagining?

Honesty is unvoiced! And I warn you to make holocaust of your saints, your
excuses: these flatulent bellowings of your ignorance. Only then could I assure
your lurking desire-easy remission of your bowdlerised sins.
Criminals of folly? Ye but sin against self.

There is no sin for those of Heaven's delight. I would ye resist not nor exploit
your evil: such is of fear, and somnambulism is born of hypocrisy.

In pleasure Heaven shall break every law before this Earth shall pass away. Thus
if I possessed, my goodness towards ye would be volcanic.

He who is lawless is free. Necessity and time are conventional phenomena.

Without hypocrisy or fear ye could do as ye wish. Whosoever, therefore, shall
break the precept or live its transgression shall have relativity of Heaven. For
unless your righteousness exist not, ye shall not pleasure freely and
creatively. In so much as ye sin against doctrine, so shall your imagination be
required in becoming.

It has been said without wit: "Thou shalt not kill." Among beasts man lives
supremely-on his own kind. Teeth and claws are no longer sufficient accessory to
appetite. Is this world's worst reality more vicious than human behaviour?

I suggest to your inbred love of moral gesture to unravel the actual from the
dream.

Rejoice ye! The law-makers shall have the ugly destiny of becoming object.
Whatsoever is ordained is superseded-to make equilibrium of this consciousness
rapport with hypocrisy.

Could ye be arbitrary? Belief foreshadows its inversion. Overrun with forgotten
desires and struggling truths, ye are their victim in the dying and begetting
law.

The way of Heaven is a purpose-anterior to and not induced by thought. Desire,
other than by the act, shall in no wise obtain: Therefore believe symbolically

or with caution.

Between men and women having that desire there is no adultery. Spend the large lust and when ye are satiated ye shall pass on to something fresh. In this polite day it has become cleaner to fornicate by the wish than to enact.

Offend not your body no be so stupid as to let your body offend ye. How shall it serve ye to reproach your duality? Let your oath be in earnest; though better to communicate by the living act than by the word.

Next Page

Back to Spare Archive Homepage
<http://www.banger.com/banger/spare/anathema/anat06.html>
14 captures
01 Mar 2001 - 06 Feb 2007
Jan FEB Mar
06
2006 2007 2008

About this capture

This God-this cockatrice-is a projection of your imbecile apprehensions, your bald grossness and madhouse vanities. Your love is born of fear; but far better to hate than further deception.

I would make your way difficult. Give and take of all men indiscriminately.

I know your love and hate. Inquire of red diet. Within your stomach is civil war.

Only in Self-love is procreative will.

What now! Shall I attempt wisdom by words? Alphabetic truths with legerdemain grammar? There is no spoken truth that is not past-more wisely forgotten.

Shall I scrawl slippery paradox with mad calligraphy? Words, mere words! I exist in a wordless world, without yesterday nor to-morrow- beyond becoming.

All conceivableness procures of time and space. Hence I spit on your tatterdemalion ethics, mouldering proverbs, priestly inarticulations and delirious pulpit jargon. This alone I give ye as safe commandments in your pestilent schisms.

Better is it to go without than to borrow. Finer far to take than beg. From Puberty till Death realise "Self" in all. There is no greater virtue than good nourishment. Feed from the udder, and if the milk be Sour, feed on . . . Human nature is the worst possible!

Once I lived among ye. From self-decency now I habitate the waste places, a willing outcast; associate of goats, cleaner far, more honest than men.

Within this heterogenousness of difference, reality is hard to realise; evacuation is difficult.

These spiritualists are living sepulchres. What has decayed should perish decently.

Cursed are they who supplicate. Gods are with ye yet. Therefore let ye who pray acquire this manner:-

O Self my God, foreign is thy name except in blasphemy, for I am thy iconoclast. I cast thy bread upon the waters, for I myself am meat enough. Hidden in the labyrinth of the Alphabet is my sacred name, the Sigil of all things unknown. On Earth my kingdom is Eternity of Desire. My wish incarnates in the belief and becomes flesh, for, I am the Lijving Truth. Heaven is ecstasy; my consciousness

changing and acquiring association. May I have courage to take from my own superabundance. Let me forget righteousness. Free me of morals. Lead me into temptation of myself, for I am a tottering kingdom of good and evil.

May worth be acquired through those things I have pleased.

May my trespass be worthy.

Give me the death of my soul. Intoxicate me with self-love. Teach me to sustain its freedom; for I am sufficiently Hell. Let me sin against the small beliefs.- Amen.

Next Page

Back to Spare Archive Homepage
<http://www.banger.com/banger/spare/anathema/anat07.html>
16 captures
03 Mar 2001 - 08 Feb 2007
Jan FEB Mar
08
2006 2007 2008

About this capture
Concluding his conjunction, Zos said:-
Again, O sleep-walkers, beggars and sufferers, born of the stomach; unlucky men to whom happiness is necessary!
Ye are insufficient to live alone, not yet mature enough to sin against the law and still desire women.

Other than damnation I know no magic to satisfy your wishes; for ye believe one thing, desire another, speak unlike, act differently and obtain the living value.

Assuredly inclination towards new faculties springs from this bastardy!

Social only to the truths convenient to your courage, yet again beasts shall be planted.

Shall I speak of that unique intensity without form? Know ye the ecstasy within? The pleasure between ego and self?

At that time of ecstasy there is no thought of others; there is No Thought. Thither I go and none may lead.

Sans women-your love is anathema!

For me, there is no way but my way. Therefore, go ye your way-none shall lead ye to walk towards yourselves. Let your pleasures be as sunsets, honest . . . bloody . . . grotesque!

Was the original purpose the thorough enjoyment of multitudinous self, for ecstasy? These infinite ramifications of consciousness in entity, associating by mouth, sex, and sense!

Has the besetting of sex become utter wretchedness-repetition made necessary of your scotomy?

O bloody-mouthed! Shall I again entertain ye with a little understanding? An introspection of cannibalism in the shambles of diet-the varying murder against the ancestral? Is there no food beyond corpse?

Your murder and hypocrisy must pass before ye are uplifted to a world where slaughter is unknown.

Thus, with a clean mouth, I say unto ye, I live by bread alone. Sleep is competent prayer. All morality is beastly.

Alas, there has been a great failure. Man is dead. Only women remain.

With tongue in cheek I would say: "Follow me! That ye realise what is hidden in all suffering. I would make your self-mortification voluntary, your wincing courageous."

Still will ye be with me? Salutation to all suicides!

With a yawn Zos wearied and fell asleep.

Next Page

Back to Spare Archive Homepage
<http://banger.com/banger/spare/anathema/anat08.html>
13 captures
09 Mar 2001 - 24 Nov 2005
Oct NOV Dec
24
2004 2005 2006

About this capture
In time the stench awoke him-for he had slept amidst the troughs- and he observed that the crowd were no longer with him-that only swine remained. And he guffawed and spake thus: "Not yet have I lost relationship and am thereby nearly asphyxiated! Caught up am I in the toils of sentiment, the moral hallucinations within the ebb and flow of hopes and fears?
Shall age alone transmute desire? Not yet have I disentangled illusion from reality: for I know not men from swine, dreams from reality; or whether I did speak only unto myself. Neither know I to whom my anathema would be the more impressionable

My insensible soliloquy s eaten as revelation! What I spake with hard strived conceit to increase enterprise brings forth only swinish snorts. Water is not alone in finding its level.

I have not me tragedy, no, not in this life! Yet, whether I have spewed their doctrines upon the tables of the Law or into the troughs, at least I have not cast away the flesh of dreams.

And turning towards his light, Zos said: This my will, O Thou Glorious Sun. I am weary of my snakes descending-making slush.

Farewell antithesis. I have suffered. All is paid.

Let me go forth to recreate my sleep.

Here Ends this Book

Special thanks to 93 Publishing

Back to Spare Archive Homepage
<http://www.banger.com/banger/spare/focus/focint1.html>
67 captures
7 Dec 1998 - 26 Apr 2025
Jul SEP Jan
18
2016 2019 2021

About this capture
The Focus of Life
By Austin Osman Spare
Preface
The Mutterings of Aaos

"Now for reality"

[Next Page](#)

[Back to Spare Archive Homepage](#)

COUNTER

<http://www.banger.com/banger/spare/focus/focp01.html>

30 captures

03 May 2001 - 13 Oct 2012

Sep OCT Nov

13

2011 2012 2013

About this capture

Aphorism I

"The effort of remembering in the Valley of Fear."

KIA OF THE EFFIGIES SPEAKS OF ZOS IN SOLILOQUY:

I bring a sword that contains its own medicine: The sour milk that cureth the body. Prepare to meet God, the omnifarious believing, -Thyself the living truth. Die not to spare, but that the world may perish. Nature is more atrocious. Learning all things from Thee in the most sinister way for representation: from thy thought to become thereafter. Having suffered pleasure and pain, gladly dost thou deny the things of existence for freedom of desire-from this sorry mess of inequality-once so desired. And is fear of desire. The addition of the 'I' of a greater illusion. Desire is the conception I and induces Thou. There is neither thou nor I nor a third person-losing this consciousness by unity of I and Self; there would be no limit to consciousness in sexuality. Isolation in ecstasy, the final inducement, is enough-But, procreate thou alone! Speak not to serve but to scoff. Hearest thou, heaven's loud guffaw? Directly the mouth opens it speaks righteousness. In the ecstatic laughter of men I hear their volition towards release. How can I speak that for which I have necessitated silence? Salvation shall be Unsay all things: and true, as is time, that speaketh all things. Of what use are hints or stage whispers? True wisdom cannot be expressed by articulate sounds. The language of fools-is words. In the labyrinth of the alphabet the truth is hidden. It is one thing repeated many times. Confined within the limits or rationalism; no guess has yet answered. O Zos, thou art fallen into the involuntary accident of birth and rebirth into the incarnating ideas of women. A partial sexuality entangled in the morass of sensual law. On earth the circle was fabricated. The origin of all things is the complex self. How shall it be made the end of things? Dubious of all things by this increase, and ignorance of individuality. I or Self, in conflict, separate. This forgetfulness of symboli becomes the unexplored 'reason' of existence. Unable to conceive the events of the present: what shall be knowledge of past and future? Verily, this creator speaks 'I know not what I do.' And in this living nightmare, where all is cannibalism. Why dost thou deny thyself? Verily, Man resembles his creator, in that he consumes himself in much filth. Heaven gives indiscriminately of its superabundance to make the ghastly struggle called existence. The necessity was a deliberate serving of its own pleasure-becoming more alien. Remoteness from self is pain and precocious creation. Through this remoteness from Self-thou dost not hear thine own call to be potentially Thyself. The living self does not habitate. There is no truth in thy wish. Pleasure wearies of thee. Ecstatic fulfilment of ecstasy, is it asking too much? Alas, the smallness of man's desire! Thou shalt suffer all things once again: unimagined sensations, and so consume the whole world. O Zos, thou shalt live in millions of forms and every conceivable thing shall happen unto Thee. Remember these senses are that which thou hast desired. What is all thought but a morality of the senses that has become sex? What is desired of the Self is given-eventually. The desire is sufficient. The 'Self,' will pleasure in all

things. There is only one sense, -the sexual. There is only one desire, -procreation. I am the cause-thou the effect. I am all that I conceive. Not for all time but at some time. 'I multiply I' is creation: The sexual infinity. There is no end to the details of my extreme likeness. The more chaotic-the more complete am I. The soul is the ancestral animals. The body their knowledge. This omnivorous soul, how lusty: it would seem to be everlasting in its suicide. These modified sexualities are the index of knowledge; this realized; the dualities do not obstruct with associations that involve infinite complexities and much education. Existence is a continuation of self-realization. To create value where there is none. By all desire being one there is no overlapping nor the later necessity of undesiring. Complex desire is the further creation of different desire, not the realization of [particular] desire. O Zos, Thou shalt die of extreme youth! Death is a disease of fear. All is a backward walking-realized incapacity of volition: To walk towards thyself. With thine infinite self multiplication of associations Thou knowest all things. Among sentient creatures human birth is highly desirable, man desires emancipation-liberation to his primeval self. Remember! Didst thou leave the high estate for worse things? Man becomes what he relapses into.

Plate-"O Zos, though art fallen into...the incarnating ideas of women"
Cast into demoniacal moulds, human nature is the worst possible nature. The degenerate need women, dispense with that part of thyself. Give unto her all thy weaknesses, it is the suffering half. Pain awaits him, who is sentimentally desirous. Be it thus: 'Woman, there shall be no vintage from our kisses'. In man and woman is thy 'being.' But I say, Thou could'st create this body anew. Awake! The time has come for the new sexualities! Then would be occasion for greater pleasures. To improve the species ye men must love one another. This old illusion of righteousness has gained a future state wherein men labour every doubt. Thou art that which thou dost prefer. The seer, the instrument of seeing, or the seen. Conscious desire is the negation of possession: the procrastination of reality. Make thy desire subconscious; the organic is creative impulse to will. Beware of thy desire. Let it be something that implies nothing but itself. There are no differences-only degrees of sensation. Provoke consciousness in touch, ecstasy in vision. Let thy highest virtue be: "Insatiety of desire, brave self-indulgence and primeval sexualism." Realization is not by the mere utterance of the words 'I am I' nor by self-abuse, but by the living act. If the desire for realization exists in thee, sensuous objects will continually provide conveniences. Realization of this Self, which is all pleasure at will, is by consciousness of one thing in belief. To be the same is the difficulty. Thought is the negation of knowledge. Be thy business with action only. Purge thyself of belief: live like a tree walking! Take no thought of good or evil. Become self-active causality by Unity of thine, I and Self. Reality exists but not in consciousness of such: this phenomenal 'I' is noumenal and neither-neither. Now thus is concentration explained: "The will, the desire, the belief; lived as inseparable, become realization." Truth concerns exactitude of belief, not reality. He who has no law is free. In all things there is no necessity. Become weary of devising wisdom in morals. Many unseemly words have been spoken in self slander, what more painful than that? For in the mud I tread on thee. The path men take from every side is mine. There is nothing more to be said. 'I'-infinite space.

Next Page

Back to Spare Archive Homepage

<http://www.banger.com/banger/spare/focus/focp02.html>

30 captures

15 Feb 2001 - 10 Apr 2024

Sep OCT Nov

13

2011 2012 2013

About this capture

Plate-"The soul is the ancestral animals"

Aphorism II

"Morals of shadow, wherein the Arcana of Zos has no commandments"
ZOS SPEAKS OF IKKAH:

Leaving aside all unreal dreams, consider this world as insincere disbelief. Lo this day salvation has come. My 'I and Self' has agreed in belief. I would ask of thee thy suppressed self. Is it not the new thing desired? No man shall follow me. I am not thy preservation. Thou art the way. Assuredly, thy virtue is to be equally different. Thy complaint is the calamity: The hypocrite is always at prayer. Dost thou suffer? Thou shalt again suffer, till thine I does not fear its body. Rather seek and increase by thy temptations, it is but the way to intelligence. Transgression is wiser than prayer: Make this thy obsession. Thank only thyself and be silent. The coward's way is religion. There is no fear-but righteousness. Let this be thy one excuse, I pleased myself. Brave laughter-not faith. Rewarded are the courageous for they shall pass! Thine I is envious of satisfaction. Yet none devotes himself to reality. Whoever learneth much, unlearneth all sentimental and small desires. This is the new atavism I would teach: Demand of God equality-usurp! The mighty are righteous for their morals are arbitrary. Live beyond thought in courageous originality. These hopes and fears are somnism, there is little reality. Repent not, but strive to sin in thine own way, light-heartedly: without self-reproach. One becomes the thing itself or its creature. Judge without mercy, all this weakness is thy self-abuse. Experience is by contract. The great experience: Seduce thyself to pleasure. There is only one sin-suffering. There is only one virtue-the will to self-pleasure. The greatest- the greatest non-morally. The origin of morality is obedience to the earliest form of government. In youth, all things have to obey their parents. O, my aged IKKAH, loose this the navel cord, that my youth may pass! The most important outcome of human effort is that we learn to become righteous thieves: To possess more easily of others for self-advantage. In this incessant glorification of work, I discover a great human secret: "Do thou the work-I my pleasure." As above so below, this is never sufficiently realized. . . . Remorse? Nay, do unto thyself all things, fearlessly. Finality is reached when ye have learned to digest everything. What is all man-slaughter but what ye have done unto yourself? Only where there is necessity is ther death. Dispense with all 'means' to an end. There is nothing higher than joyous sensation. Eternal Self! these millions of bodies I have outworn! Oh, sinister ecstasy. I am thy vicious self pleasure that destroyeth all things. Distrust thy teacher, for 'divine truth' has prevented better men from wisdom. In such revelation there is no suggestion. Do thy utmost unto others: But be surely what thou wilt: and keep thy belief free of morality. Observe thyself by sensation: thus know the finer perturbations and vibrations. This much shalt thou learn: To love all men, for there will be compulsion.

Plate-"Which are but living their...peculiarities by a mechanism"
Serve no man, hell is democracy. Think not the words 'I wish,' say not the words 'I will.' Respect thy body: it will again become thy parents. Fear nothing, -strike at the highest. Ennui is fear: Death is failure. Go where thou fearest most. How canst thou become great among men? . . . Cast thyself forth! Of this event, genius is the successful effort of memory. Break thy commandments, be lawless unto all dogma. Revolt is the fertiliser of the new faculties. Knowledge and all evil wars react from previous existences that are now fragmentary to the body and operate as disembodied astrals. The more distant the creature that govern our functions the more unusual is our manifestation of phenomena, which are but living their physical peculiarities by a mechanism. Retrogress to the point where knowledge ceases, in that law becomes its own spontaneity and is freedom. If my word has spoken unto fragments, pushed aside marriage beds, and brushed out old grave chambers; if I ever rejoiced in calumnies, if I have murdered, lied, adulterated, robbed; if like the weather I spit on all things-is it because I remember, that of my belief-there is a volition that willeth opposite? For I love thee, O Self! For I love thee, O mine I! Oh! how could I fail to be agog for originality in self-love? Never yet has procreation with another been satisfactory. If I have wandered into marriage with anything-there has been a conspiracy of accidents: within and without. And what willeth to self-pleasure- this out-breather of good taste, this conversion to ungodliness?

I know thee! . . . thou heavenly necessity that compelleth chance to supersede the sexualities! For mine I is worthy of the Self: and alone knows what is righteousness. Verily, I tell you good and evil are one and the same. It is but the distance thou hast reached. Will unto self-love - the unexhausted, the procreative of ecstasy! Where there is life there is will unto pleasure-however paradoxical the manifestation. Where living things command they risk nothing but their own law. This Self-love does not circumscribe nor promise but gives whatsoever is taken-spontaneously. Thus I teach thee, will unto pleasure of all things, for they must again change the tenacity to obedience. And this new name I give unto thee, for all accusations: Not sinner, but somnambulist. For he who premeditates, acts in his sleep. Having overcome the difficulty of obtaining a male incarnation from parents not too venereal, one's habitation should be wandering among men: Employment, devotion to Art: Bed, a hard surface: Clothes of camel hair: Diet, sour milk and roots of the earth. All morality and love of women should be ignored. To whom does not such abandonment give the unknown pleasure? Again I say: 'In all things' pleasure Thyself, for occasion need not be.

Next Page

Back to Spare Archive Homepage

<http://www.banger.com/banger/spare/focus/focp03.html>

16 captures

07 Jul 2001 - 13 Oct 2012

Sep OCT Nov

13

2011 2012 2013

About this capture

Aphorism III

"The Chaos of the Normal"

IKKAH SPEAKS OF HIMSELF:

I would counsel closed ears, for those who contain the great Ideas, have no opinions. Who doth know what his own subconsciousness contains? Still less his own Arcana. They are the great who allow its operation by silence. Of two things we have choice: degeneration or immobility. Out of the past cometh this new thing. Becoming heaven's slaves-is some of pleasure begged again? Man strives for increase,-the monstrous world of vague and mad Ideas is incarnating. Come back, your goal is jail! Turn about and you arrive This maddest of worlds. Daily is pleasure limited by the necessity of cheapened facilities. Onwards and ever more weary-till sleep-then backwards. There is nothing conceivable that does not exist, because the vision is feeble. In keeping the right distance from Things, is Safety. But how much should we gain? Experience is ignorance. The necessity of reoccurrence. One thing is certain: we are subject to our own moral laws, whether we are or are not aware of them. The desire determines, and no later belief shall alter it one whit. The highest creations are those that harmonize the most incongruous things. Art is the truth we have realized or our belief. The great human factor in Life is deceit: Always the greater deceiver-self? The wrath is revealed against all that hold the truth in righteousness. Still are those shallownesses, who could know they hide a universe? And tell me, what is it the obvious does not contain? Know much of life! Should death give you its secret? Self suggestion-to will, this is the great teacher: not dogma. To those of fixed Ideas, beware of suppressed evacuation. What the world reveres most, treat with the utmost contempt. Consumption, evacuation, sleep: this labour suffers of no variation for to-morrow we again procreate life. O, fool! suicide does not exist . . . there is no death. Death is change and for many very small change. You who stink like a butcher's shambles-what is your daily menu? Become less carnivorous. If the food is wholesome, the body shall not suffer. The difference between man and beast is one of acquisition, not digestion. There is no lasting peace-ye eternally fall in love with the new thing of belief. To the mental gymnast: your somersault returns from the place where it began. Slave! All you know for certain-you suffer. Embrace reality by imagination. From birth is a degeneration of function-safe is he who never

leaves his mother's womb. What is perfect does not reflect its caricature. What is true has no argument-in that it is volition. The workers of malignity own the Kingdom of Earth. What asses these teachers, prophets and moralists now appear! And through them what greater she-asses we have become! You would have prophecy? First tell me your sleeping partner's name What once evoked a mighty passion-is now repulsive; lest ye forget: sleep alone. If you yourself cannot be ungodly-then nothing will convert you.

Plate-"All things are possible even in nightmares"

No nearer the goal for life is eternal. Which are more unclean: they who make a profession of their morality, or they who prostitute? Life is a viscous charity from which germinates friendships towards parasites. The necessity of a better life is intoxication but more and greater things than strong drink intoxicate. Thou hast become remote-I rejoice in thee! Who invented such things as vanity and humiliation? The higher the form of creation the more it habitates earth and the more it is conscious of body. Everything that is half realized becomes the material of dreams; man has always badly mixed the dream with the reality. He who transcends time escapes necessity. The living Lord speaks: 'In disciples is my satisfaction.' A weary one asked: 'Is it not written on the sandals of the prostitute-follow me?' All undesirable things become morally fearsome. Only the animal in man dances . . . Hatred is life-the love of possession. He who can truthfully say-I believe in nothing but myself-in all things realized.

Zod-Ka Speaks of Ikkah

The abyss Self projecting from non-existence the procreatrix I, was the great change and the beginning: to extend the purpose of desire-for Time to make all existence inexact-those things kept ever vague. Thus was the will to operate unbegotten. One thing is nominally, everything alternately desirous. That which is first desired is permitted, then externalized and taken away by a circumlocution of beliefs becoming law. No knowledge would separate us from the virtues of non-existence but that for man-having become involved with disease, all his food is poisonous; his complete saturation is inevitable that he may become again healthy. Thus man wills by thought. By the 'death posture' (A simulation of death by the utter negation of thought, i.e. the prevention of desire from belief and the functioning of all consciousness through the sexuality) [not for subjection of mind, body or longevity nor any thing as such] the Body is allowed to manifest spontaneously and is arbitrary and impervious to reaction. Only he who is unconscious of his actions has courage beyond good and evil: and is pure in this wisdom of sound sleep. Will to pleasure is the basic function underlying all activity whether conscious or not, -and whatsoever the means. Denial of this Self-love is disease-the cause of homicide; the sufferings of part-sexualities and small things germinating. Knowledge of necessities is desirous:-Deliberation is but a sorry dissatisfaction-a first cause of illusions, harnessing man to a mass of half-realized desires. Remember! O Ikkah, these present Ideas of consciousness obtaining in senses and bodies, are transitory-are destined for usage and other predeterminations-and unnecessary to wakefulness. Will is transition; the painful process of transmigration-the labour of birth of death. Volition to supersede a thing is inability to realize the living Self. For whatever is attained is but the re-awaking of an earlier experience of body. Man should most desire a simultaneous consciousness of his separate entities. All consciousness of 'I' is a decline and vegetates good and evil afresh-the compulsion of limit and morality. From spontaneous nonexistence, germinate all significant ecstasy-that shall last in the uttermost impossibilities unconditioned to will. Alas! what ornaments are grave-yards? The pleasure ground of self is contact with the living. The fool hastens to man with a mouth overfull of new discoveries of power subservient to will! What matters it that we have realized a little more of I? Of beyond its limits of possibility?

Plate-"Abandon this haunted mortuary in a blind turning"

Note well! All things are possible even in nightmares-becoming, they are a necessity, an additional boundary to memory-the further separate entities of consciousness. Remember O Ikkah! Thou shall not cease to be again what is denied-unto the end of conception: thus man has constructed his seed. These sentient creatures and the beyond conceptions in the order of evolution were

thou once as they? O Ikkah, Thou art this present God-this termite and many other things not yet domesticated or associated with thought. This focus 'I' called consciousness is unaware of its entire living embodiments but alternates and epitomizes their personalities. What is 'I' and the extent of its conscious habitation? . . . A weak desire, a memory governed by ethics and ignorant of its own bodies. Therefore that which is indeliberate is the more vital and is will: discarded knowledge is the sexuality and becomes law. Thus entity exists in many units simultaneously without consciousness of 'Ego' as one flesh. Verily, I say-the deliberations of many exist in living animations-their consciousness split among a multitude of creatures but knowing only the more important [?] incarnations-What greater misery than this? Of others, their awake-consciousness is aware of more than one entity and obtain ecstasy by saturable desire. O Ikkah! Jest viciously! Abandon this haunted mortuary in a blind turning-by significant courage. The 'I' surfeit-swelled is the end of compassion-the indrawing of sex to Self-love. Fortunate is he who absorbs his female bodies-ever projecting-for he acquires the extent of his body. Whatever is desired, predetermines its existence in endless ramifications miserably and evanescent: Self-love is the paradox of I. Oh Ikkah Zod-ka! Thy fiction of finality has prevented sleep and created eternity. O, invent sound sleep by the utter ruin of cosmos! For impalpably and anterior to consciousness-all things exist.... With sensibility and name, becoming its living simulation and thus it disappears-involving its consequent necessity. Reason has become too sensible, thus desire has become legerdemain mixed with diablerie. The soul, proud and blighted . . . is a civil war of desire: thereof the necessity for medicine and anesthesia. Man has made this environment: the mind is now the belly of the sexuality. Thus I suggest to thee- Self-love and its own temptation to excess. Verily, greater courage hath none than to satisfy the unexpected desire by Self-pleasure. For this reason, that when the desire again reacts, to operate in the ego, the suffering shall be ecstatic. How do I know? Not by farcical dialogue with Self but through contact with its undulations . . . are we not ever standing on our own volcano? What is beyond man-something more dishonest or a further beast? One thing is desired, another is thought; and a different becomes. Everything loved obtains an obscene disease. These dream postures are ominous pophecy of thyself to become-the obscure wish. O joy and woe! which is the higher morality-to love man while being man or to reincarnate as woman to fulfil desire? Death is that degeneration, an alternation of ego in consciousness [i.e., desire], its metamorphosis into separate entities for that purpose: serving its own. Man's living virtues are those unfamiliar with names. His absurd I is ever supralapsarian. Man has exhausted his courage by imaginations engendered from the damned: Never can he satisfy what follows these repressions. Thou who tremblest all over! Thy soul shudders! Thou dost perish from the poison of yesterday's armour and righteousness! O incomprehensible synonymy! O thou who art neither the vigorous kiss of my twin sexes nor its writhings of hatred and black shame. Nothing is discovered of thee until I invented it: from the ceaseless resurrection of earlier deliberations. O thou syzygy of my I and Self! Thou becomest volatile to whatsoever is sensed. Art thou the hidden wish for madness and hysteric love? O thou "untamed" within, thou shall not lose virtue-for thee I will not domesticate while generating. O idiocy! where is that path where I may wander naked in frenzy, a trespasser against all things reasonable? O time! saith good and evil: 'Come, come! Ego, I come!'

Plate-"Laughing aloud, Zos answered"

. Knowledge alone is transitory, the illusion subsequent to 'I desire all things.' Eternal, without beginning is Self; without end am I; there is no other power and substance. The ever changing modifications and diversities we see are the results of forgetfulness, misinterpreted by nightmare senses. When the Self again desires, then I only and nothing else shall remain. Permitting all things, whatsoever is imagined comes out of it. Believe what you will, it has no compassion. The connotation Self-love is applicable to all things. To it, all things are equal. The destroyer of devotees; lover of all things unique. Giving overflow to all who are indifferent to wangers, who jest at doctrines . . . of emancipation in celibacy and vituperation. I declare this Self-pleasure alone is free of Theism; the disenthralment of God and the distractions of ego in the many entities of existence I show. Ye who praise Truth thereby causing its necessity are compelled to live differently. Out of

this afterthought of belief-thrives this somnambulating generation of unpleasured fools, liars and homicides-ever bewildered by good and evil. All has become inborn sex, so complex 'am I,' that a successful awakening is impossible without catastrophe. Birth is now painful, life a dire necessity and death an uncertainty-except of fearsome things. What further, O Ikkah, should a cesspool of truths contain? Nor truth, nor women, nor anything else once made objective shall satisfy. They who are committed to doctrines shall continue to move in this cycle of transmigrating belief: degenerating beyond limits they dare not face, and so allow conception to exist of itself from the imaginations 'I believe.' What more disgusting? For I am all sex. What I am not is moral thought, simulating and separating. Imagined through forgetfulness, born asleep, whose very essence is vague, how can this world with such vapid antecedents, be anything but unthinkable! What man prohibits and then commits will certainly cause suffering, because he has willed double. Born of complex desire, results of actions are dual: multitudinous virtue and vice. Creation is caused through this formula of reaction and is a servile believing-all this universe has come out of it. When by that unprohibiting Self-love all this cosmos is certainly familiar and pleased, it should be practised with labour. But who is honest enough to believe this without relapse? Having renounced both good and evil conveniently, one should engage in spasmodic madness. Renouncing everything else take shelter in that Self-love, which incites the functions into the bold, 'freedom from necessity am I': virtue and vice shall cease. Self-illumination am I; the procreatrix of this universe. Indomitable in body: born of the bastard truth I made. When the eyes are shut the world certainly does not exist. O chaos! is there no greater joy than flagellation; the ecstatic paralysis that makes holocausts of withered souls; the hideously pitiable cripples-"I fear . . . "? I assert this Self-love to be a most secret ritual hidden by blasphemous Ideographs: and he who calls, pronouncing the word fearlessly, the entire creation of women shall rush into him.

What are lies-but mistimed events?
What is time but a variety of one thing?
What is all folly, but will?
What are all beliefs but the possibilities of I?
What is all future but resurrection?
What is all creation but thyself?
Why is all existence? Awake! Up! up, for thine own sake-
Self-love discover.

Plate-"...Something that has resurrected from an archetype"

O sin, where is thy violence?
O love, where is thine incest?
O thought, where is thy courage?
O hope, where is thy faith?
O Self where is thy humility?
O truth, where is thy mispronunciation?
Verily, Self-love alone is complete!

Next Page

Back to Spare Archive Homepage

<http://www.banger.com/banger/spare/focus/focp04.html>

10 captures

01 Mar 2001 - 14 Oct 2012

Sep OCT Nov

14

2011 2012 2013

About this capture

The Sexuality and Sleep of Aaos

Aaos having realized at an early age that all systems of belief, religion and rituals; consisted alone in their original value to their creators; And were of the weary, to incarnate pleasure by hope, control by fear; and to Deify by morals; That cowards fear, and must needs promise pleasure of their sufferings; And they who had experienced "I," would have you destroy its body; and potential: Verily, Aaos realized that the origin of I, was for pleasurable procreation . . . but that things had been changed. Aaos then pondered in his

heart long over the geometry of the world of senses; and spake thus: "How far short has realization fallen from original conception? Have we not lived all things previous to the event? What is any desire but all desire? but men get married and nothing is sufficiently arbitrary. I am the origin of all creation, certain it is that I want not salvation, [observing all the miserably diseased mob:] "O, grant that I may add to the world a far greater suffering!" God is a precocious creation of the Apes, something that must be suppressed: Man must regain his sexuality. What is man-this feeder on dead bodies of Self? . . . A mole, a carnivorous plant, a disease of himself, a conglomeration of-"it was" and a cause, effecting the miscarriage of his desires-ever creating his future necessities: What man knoweth the perturbations of his own fear? Verily, suffering is its own reward. He who willed, knoweth not his own offspring. Man projects a vague 'Self' and calls it truth and many other qualified names: Verily, once a Thing is named it becomes nothingness to its meaning. All happiness is an illusion and a sorry snare. All righteousness is a dishonesty and all sin a pleasure. Assuredly, the courageous alone seem safe . . . without remorse. Man invented Self-pleasure but knoweth not his own love. Everything was once arbitrary. Yet they who spoke: their power has ended in common sexual practice-abnormal only with jaded appetites. They who knew were rightly crucified, scorned, ignored and their mouths sealed with their own excrement. Have we not forgotten more than we shall ever learn? Where is the magic to revitalize the mouldering words? Everything is again eventually arbitrary! What is there to believe that is free of belief? What is there to will that is safe from reaction? Why is belief always incarnating? Though oft times not even a sincere wish? Who among men knoweth what he believes? Everything is true at some time. What is this unpleasant Thing, necessity-suffering? How originated pain? What is necessity-but conditioned belief? What is it we eternally desire and say, through disease? Verily, directly a man speaketh-he suffers. What is Self and I? And all these myriad forms called creation-all so essentially like me? Who can realize this Self-portraiture of all Things? Verily, the sexuality has no limit in conception. Whither I would go, there had I long been before. Eternal re-occurrence would seem necessary to greater multiplicity! For what reason this loss of memory by these bewildering refractions of my original image,- that I once made-and out of which spring the sexes? God is born again of desire, call it by whatever name: this unmanifested memory has no name till belief incarnates. Hence it may be called,-the re-occurring sub-division of 'I'. Everything becomes necessary. Man is subject to his own law: All else is an obscene jest and a lie. Thus reasoned Aaos in his youth and went to sleep alone. After a vilely repulsive nightmare Aaos awoke saying: "Quiescent are my depths, who could realize They contain such criminal abortions of the cosmos?" What is all body but materialized desire? What are dreams but unsatisfied desires striving to foretell their possibility in despite of morals? Life is but will, that has become organic after satiety; its further desires striving for Unity. Death is that further will incarnating in body. The next day Aaos spoke unto his growing beard: "Destroy O, my Self, these hallucinations of I am not by knowledge of pleasure." Thou mighty ecstasy that willeth Thy pleasure in suffering! Make my consciousness reality of thee in body! What is Self but Cosmos? What is I but Chaos? Eternally creating its pleasure, everything could become arbitrary. Whatever deceit we practice, the functions of the emotions are one; their expression dual: Time making multitudinous by denial. What is experience, but denial? What is the centre, but belief? After a long suspiration, Aaos spoke aloud to his 'I': "Awake, my Self-love! Leave this hour of cow-dust, I am all things to pleasure. Too long have I lived the nightmares of others in my sleep . . . Arise! get forth and feed from the mighty udder of Life. Thou art not a cow-herd, nor grass, neither cows no kine! But once again, a creator of cows-who loves their breasts! Are not all things cows to thy pleasure-whether they would or not? And what is Cow? Is it not a fountain? Didst thou not create God, teach nature all secrets and crowd the spaces with cows of desire, unknown and manifesting? Didst thou not create and destroy Woman?" Plate-"Once again to earth"

Again Aaos spoke, but unto his lidless eye: "Behold thou hoary, white headed, thou silent watcher of night and day: thou death-clutch on the smallnesses of Time! This neither-neither I, shall transvalue ennui, fear, and all diseases to my wish. Dead is my misery in suffering! How could it exist in my Zodiac,

unwilled? I, who transcend ecstasy by ecstasy meditating Need not be in Self-love! Verily, this constant ecstasy I indraw from Self-creation. By castrating 'of,' my belief is balanced: my arbitrary automatism serving its diverse self-pleasure." Then Aaos meditated and murmured: "All things exist by me: all men exist in me, yet who doth not turn away from his own superabundance while realizing? All desire is for unity: thus my vision seeth through mine ears. Let my unity be realized sufficiently, thus shall my sexuality be convenient unto itself and escape the conceivable . . . Where is lust when the tests wither? Verily these senses have a further pupose beyond their own: thus shall thou steal the fire from Heaven. All things return to their earliest functions." At that moment Aaos realized he was not alone; and a voice asked: "Hast thou no fear?" Laughing aloud, Aaos answered: "Hidden from thy small susceptibilities, monstrous enormities are committed! On the day my wind bloweth a little the cow-dust away-thou O fool, shalt vomit hot blood at thine own prostitution and incest. When thou knowest not, the lust wills non-rationally, the belief bindeth with modest Ideas; the body is subject and suffers. What man can prevent his belief from incarnating? Who is free of filth and disease? All men are servile to the great unconsciousness of thier purpose in desire. The I thinks, the Self doth. There is no salvation from desire, neither day nor night does it cease its lengthy procreation of cause and effect: penetrating all things inexplicably. Endless are its elements and nothing whatsoever escapes its embrace-but its own Self-love. . . . Should I fear my I?" Aaos lowering his voice, uttered: "What further use shall I give my sexuality? Verily it is alway speaking for me! This I, non-resisting to the Self, becomes irresistible." When the voice had left Aaos went his way muttering and smiling: "Can it be possible that dead wives resurrect?" For he thought that-Woman was dead. With this reflection Aaos became silent. Awaking from his Self-introspection he spake aloud to his body: "Man is something that has resurrected from an archetype, a previous desire gone to worms. All conceptions predetermine their degeneration or supersedure by degrees of morality. Verily a new sexuality shall be mine, -unnecessary to degenerate or surpass. To give it a name, I call it the Unmodified sexuality; without a name it shall be conscious of all desire: thus no ecstasy shall escape me. Its wisdom shall be dreams of Self-love vibrating all the manifestations-I am he, who self pleasures non-morally."

The Dead Body of Aaos:

Aaos preparing for death uttered in soliloque:

"O, thou inconceivableness that transcends human desire; thou magnificent incongruous Face. For millions of years thou hast not wearied of my body. What would Thy pleasure be but for my wantonness?" "I teach you the glad death of all things." Thus spake my knowing mouth. "My belief has created the more beautiful body and desires of rebirth. Fear I the transvaluation called death? Knew I not death, when time was born? Arise, old memory! And tell my consciousness of this frequent experience-once again!" Then Death spake unto Aaos: "No stranger, nor enemy to me is Aaos, we are too ancient friends to come to blows. What hast thou come to take from me this time? What fresh associations for thy new body? No self-denial has Aaos! Thou hast not come to rap tables. To awake the disembodied Astrals!" Aaos answered: "In my life my memory lived numerous remotenesses which were once me. My belief reached associations that out-stripped all morality and rationalism. My I chanced much with the Self: certain it is, I come not to repent . . . nor seek a wife. Yea, my will conquered faith and sincerely laughed at every righteousness! No w that my individual consciousness dissolves, to saturate again with its furthestmost desires, to form the new body:-O mighty death, remember at the time of incarnating-my utmost immorality, my frightening madnesses, my jesting sins, my s atyr carouses, my grotesque concubine of chaos! Remember O death, my frenzied longing that has no name [Oh, forget my first kiss of love, now withered as a fallen leaf]. Make this my sexuality complete, all knowing, so that I may again procreate the lusty Self-love in isolation!" Then Aaos spake unto the ferryman: "O time, of nothing now am I ashamed to admit parentage. What I generate is future, body to become. I have learned and unlearned in equal labouring this universe. Hard has been my faith and denial. That which is incomprehensible have I made, -have I impelled inwards to make secure for reaction. My knowledge is but the murmuring of a few words with ever

changing intonation and meaning. For I have suffered that which shall never be forgotten or spoken: Thus much have I realized of Life. Where is fear when I impel procreation? O earth! all memories! solid, liquid, vapour and flaming! Old sentiment is my body, germinating afresh: again to exist and change by the command, 'I desire.' The Alpha and Omega of my wisdom is-glad suicide: it has become inevitable and shall be my payment to thee. Steel and poison are my friends. Steel for Self, poison for vermin-for myself diseased. I will this fruitful violence, my death kiss, thus to realize my hyper-commands." With his belief firmly fixed, his full red lips smiling, with bright eyes; Aaos clasped his sword saying: "Greater love hath no man than Self-destruction in pleasure." No new experience for Aaos! And thus he died.

Death is named the great unknown. Assuredly, death is the great chance. An adventure in will, that translates into body. What happens after death? Will it be more surprising than this world? Could I say? My experience may not be the commonplace . . . Without doubt, all shall experience the 'rushing winds' that blow from within, the body beyond perspective, into cosmic dust,-till consciousness again develops. Death is a transfiguration of life, an inversion, a reversion of the consciousness to parentage and may be a diversion! A continuation of evolution. The coming forth of the suppressed. Do you know what happens to the body at death? Exactly what changes take place? Well, so it happens to your beliefs, desires, etc., that make consciousness, for all things seen are incarnate desire, the unseen; Ideas of the past and future bodies.

Plate-"The Death Posture"

From these the new body is determined and parentage selected by the laws of attraction. The wise man makes sure of his future parents and a male incarnation before death. Consciousness [for most, only three dimensions] is not so definite as in life but to the extent of your will in life, that much is your consciousness in death. Death is the manufacture of life. A dream is a sore likeness of Life. Death is a sore dream of life. Its period depending on the perfection or otherwise of the individual but closely follows in duration the previous life-till re-incarnation. Death being a living nightmare of life, has painful possibilities-in the degree of unified consciousness. A ghostly world of 'perhaps' where all the vague potentialities of desire, are incarnating. There is no women as such. Again I say, death is the great chance and there grasp where thou hast before failed in body. If fate is life, then death is the hazard to alter fate! A world where will creates the afterthought in its own image. For most, death will hold mainly blank pages, but were we ever treated all alike? Study your dreams in this life, it may help you in the death posture.

The Heaven of Aaos:

"All things are subject to resurrection" thus spake smiling Aaos, on rising from the dead. Then turning towards his shadow . . . "I come! the changing word that destroys religion, a vortex wind that shall jest in Temples! Again! A reveller in the marshalled order of the sexes, the mad anarchy of desires, the wild satyr of wolfish kisses! Once again to earth, O Thou whirlwind of desire, thou drunken breath of ribald lightning! My vampire chalice of ecstasy! Yea, as my rapacious flame reareth before thee, thou escapeth from me with the laughing whisper of thy wonderful pleasure! O, L.C.O' CS!! thou insatiable thirst of my self-love, with none but thee will I procreate!" "What now am I after resurrection? The sinful despair of magic? I am the Iconoclast of Logos: The sun-satyr of Chaos! Thunder and lightnings? Yea, a vital gaiety to drowsy dust, to blasé souls. Ecstatic laughter that reverberates and awakens . . . I am the shuddering heights and suffocating depths of ego, slipping and becoming. Inconceivable women am I. A clouded vista of abyss, wherein to visit naked, my vampire Self. Wherein to write a cryptic language of my sexes, that I am the Key. Wherein to belch forth venomous atmosphere towards the highest. Wherein to drench my thirsted tongue on thy goat's milk; to battle with thy cataleptic kisses, to swoon in thy consuming subtilty. O my mistress, I am unutterably drunk striving thy depths. I am the great cypher of love and hate knotted. The sphinx surviving, never sufficiently imagined. I am the grotesque refractions of

form and Self. The bitter purgative, called death. A violence that out-lasts the morning. Moon turbulent waters am I: the frightening black Albatross of unashamed women-where men are. I am the over mature breasts of a child: the virgin womb, hidden by nightmares. Constant in metamorphosis, permeating creation without compassion. The unexcelled impulse that has never failed. Yea, I am all these-yet never known. My kiss is a sword thrust! For whom, am I, this insatiable fountain in the hot deserts? Only for thee, O, L.C.O'CS!" Thus sang Aaos, the blasphemer, throwing off his grave shroud. Going again among men [for he pleased in all men], he gave unto them his magic book, named: "Life and Death, the jest called love, wherein every man is a God, in whatsoever he will his belief." And Aaos passed his way, muttering to his goatish beard: "What now is left all hope is dead? For I have buried my illusion and dishonesty. Thus my body is now all inconceivableness! O, God, where is thine enemy?"

Next Page

Back to Spare Archive Homepage

<http://www.banger.com/banger/spare/focus/focp05.html>

7 captures

05 Mar 2001 - 17 Oct 2006

Sep OCT Nov

17

2005 2006 2007

About this capture

The Dreams of Aaos

The I and the Arcanum

One day the time drew near for the experiment and Aaos was watching the waters, to make arcana by arbitrary projection into the utter void of his isolation. And this was his wish-"In future my dreams shall interpretate themselves as will [i.e. reaction]." For, he reasoned: "Why not live asleep all suffering?" Aaos had lived the preliminary ritual of habit in the cesspools and exhausted them in the mountains. Before projection he prayed thus to the waters:-"O thou I, vice versa-my God. I at least shall not be thy jest. In life I have realized possibilities not contained in heaven-amidst a cowardice inconceivable but accomplished everywhere. I have made known [opening his book] something that is different to the muck of retouched photography which men call reality: although it has been the evil habit of thousands of years. I have created art [lived belief] that surpasses all evolved conception. I have incarnated that which I-need to rationalize: Verily-not the ever present portraiture of experience to satisfy the ovine: No obvious allegory of asses-thinking God: No still-life group of empty bottles and old maids commonplaces: Nor the gay-tragedy of song. But stange desires of stranger arcana. The law I make while thinking God-and will smash and remake again: so that I may commit every conceivable sin against its word. My utility has been-my pleasure-that alone is my service to man and to heaven, in that I am the Goat." After his devotion Aaos prepared for the Death posture and judgement. Awaking from the awful wrath-his teeth chattering, his limbs shivering and drenched with a cold perspiration, he allowed the ague to exhaust itself and thought thus: "Verily, I have nothing to forgive or repent . . . Alas! what fears this I but its own conditions? Man will create the faster moving body outside himself-always preferring compulsion to the infinite possibilities of freedom.

Plate-"Aaos was watching the waters"

Alas! Alas! that which is ornamental reacts its uselessness-the symbol 'I was.' The necrologue of love-is utility." Then rising from his couch and taking an ecstatic inbreath: "Again would I die violently and jest at God." The operation having exhausted him he suffered this daydream: "The waters became murky, then muddy, and movement began. Going nearer, he observed-a phosphorescent morass crowded with restless abortions of humanity and creatures-like struggling mudworms, aimless and blind: an immense swamp of dissatisfaction; a desire smashed into pieces." With his will, the dream changed and he became in a vast warehouse-cum-brothel. Realizing his whereabouts he muttered: "Such is life, an endless swallowing and procreation, morally, man is a bastard." The floor was strewn with dirty clothes and candle ends: knowing the strangest women, nothing

was pleasing enough . . . so his attention wandered to the upper story. He was certain he had been there before by a staircase. But now, there was no easy means of access. He would have to climb whatever served. After much painful effort he managed to reach and hang on to the balustrade of the upper floor. There, he noticed the store contained innumerable strange effigies and new creations of humanity. He struggled further along to obtain an easy means of ingress, thinking: "Where there is desire-there shall be found the desired sleeping partner. What is true, is pleasurable Self. I have now reached the sixth letter of the alphabet." When suddenly he observed another and more agile following him-who when reaching Aaos, clutched hold of him-shouting: "Where I cannot reach, thou too shall not ascend." Their combined weight became too heavy-the balustrading collapsed and they both fell . . . Aaos felt himself falling as into a bottomless pit-when with a start he awoke, and after introspection spoke to his heart: "Verily I have fallen in love with a new belief and become moral! This I reflects itself differently. What was once easy-is now difficult. All reflections are radiated matter incarnating. Who doth know what his own stillness refracts at the time of its projection? Who would suspect afterthought without consciousness? The I, to be self prophecy-without a conglomeration of old clothes-is by a deliberation previous to will-to be noumenal; is anterior to time. Forgive? [i.e. to free from consciousness]. Yea, a thousand times! so that the desire become large and insane enough to self-will. How can memory forget-when we invented reaction? What is all bad memory-but morality? What is will but reaction-impulsed from the accidents of I?" Then Aaos remembered he had conditioned his realization by thought of time and remarked: "So ends in the part sexuality-all asses' magic that premeditates time. Much thought destroys the nerve. The arcana knows more than the I wills: and thus should I have it." Then Aaos laughed aloud and spoke: "Up! Up! my sexuality! and be a light unto all-that is in me!" For he had-while contemplating-eluded his I and knew he would shortly obtain . . . And thus he found a new use for his righteousness.

[Next Page](#)

[Back to Spare Archive Homepage](#)

<http://www.banger.com/banger/spare/focus/focp06.html>

8 captures

17 Jul 2001 - 06 May 2021

Sep OCT Nov

25

2005 2006 2007

About this capture

Self-Love and Map Making

Aaos in his youth had many dreams, pleasing and otherwise; awake and in his sleep. Frequently, fragments of dreams haunted him for many a day, but they were of his marriage bed. After his divorce he slept alone with his sword. Aaos, once dreamed he was till asleep, and this was his dream: "He had been exploring an unknown country and having returned, was busy making maps from his rough sketches and memoranda. He was surprised how fresh was his memory of every questioned detail, at the ease with which his hand drew the mountains and contours of that unknown country. His dexterity became too pleasing and threatened an event long ceased and then forgotten." By his determination he awoke and was able to calm the excited passion. He was consoled that nothing had happened. Then he spoke to himself thus: "What new deceit is this? Must I be for ever solving the changing symbolism of the wretched morality-called 'I'? Do I still need a loin cloth for my passions? Verily, to be alone and map drawing is now an unsafe art! Sleep?-This sexual excitement still obtains. Procreation is with more things than women. The function of the sexuality is not entirely procreation: stranger experiences are promised than ever imagination conceived! One must retain-to give birth to will. Behold! my Self-love, thee I pleasure too well,-to let slip into other being!"

[Next Page](#)

[Back to Spare Archive Homepage](#)

<http://www.banger.com/banger/spare/focus/focp07.html>

9 captures

08 Mar 2001 - 02 Dec 2006

Nov DEC Jan

02

2005 2006 2007

About this capture

Aaos and the Undertaker

One dark night, leaving the tavern more or less sober and wandering without thought, I arrived at a well illuminated undertaker's shop. Intoxicated, I am always curious of the work in such places-so here I paused. At that moment, the door was flung violently open and five drunken undertaker's assistants lurched into me. I objected in a mild way, they being numerous and I thinking that drunkards are lucky . . . But that any resistance or excuses I might offer would be unsatisfactory was too apparent. They had reached the quarrelsome state and I discovered-I knew these men too well! From argument to foul accusations [and what did they not call me?]-came blows-I thought it safer not to run away. Did I fight well? I know they did and with drunken humour dragged me into the shop to purchase a coffin. Within, came recognition-Alas, too truly they knew me! From then no quarter was given. That drunken fight among the dead and funeral furniture was hopeless for me. I was robbed, stripped, spat upon, kicked and bound-what abuse did I not suffer? I think the humiliation and blows rendered me unconscious! But, I was not to rest so easily-they soon brought me back to consciousness for worse things . . . And I was told they had recently finished making my wife's coffin. They then forced me to view her dead body. Even in my pitiable state, I thought of the beauty of her corpse. Again, they reviled me because of her: she who, if I had not neglected her, would still be living. I, the whoremonger, betrayer of women, and arch-abnormalist. After much other insult; they told me-my fate. I was given the choice of being burnt to death or buried alive with her! Naturally my choice was to be alone. But no such chance was to be mine. I was buried alive with her corpse. With their combined weight forcing on the lid. I thought I was dead [for did I not hear the rushing winds?] when doubt crept into my soul. Then realization of life dawned when I felt that cold corpse crushed against my body by the tightness of the coffin,-never have I realized such horror! With a mighty yell, my after suspiration burst that overcrowded coffin into fragments! I arose, thinking I was alone. But no, sitting by the corpse, amid the debris was-the devil grinning! To be alone and half alive with the devil is not a welcome anti-climax ... Then he spoke unto me: "Coward! where was thy courage, even against drunken enemies? Ah ah! Thou hast indeed willed pleasure! Who has the power, Thou or I? What medicine for the dead Gods! Thou wretched scum of littlenesses-heal thy gaping wounds, thou art more fitted to pray than to prey." Much more did he utter, till my very ears closed. With a body torn to pieces, crushed in every part-what was I to answer? My silence compelled him again to speak: "Hast thou no complaint?" In a mighty rage-for this was a worse goad than all my earlier suffering-I answered: "Curses, no! keep your possessions.-I will pleasure. Do your utmost! this poor thing my body you will again replace!" Then I fought the devil and behold,-I became alone! What happened? I, in my miserable plight, not even my teeth left-how could I have conquered the devil? Did I become a succubus? Perhaps-I became the devil? But this I know-I did will pleasure. And from this day shall smile into all men's faces.

Plate-"Tzula"

Then Aaos awoke and murmured: "Belief and desire are the great duality which engender all illusions that entangle the senses [i.e. sexuality] and prevent free will. What is all accidental suffering but reaction from dead loves now become diableries. How much are we sensible of body? Yet the composition of the body is its relationship between consciousness and all creation. Without doubt I am now an-undertaker!"

[Next Page](#)

[Back to Spare Archive Homepage](#)

<http://www.banger.com/banger/spare/focus/focp08.html>

5 captures

26 Nov 2002 - 14 Nov 2004

Oct NOV Dec

14

2003 2004 2005

About this capture

The Death of Tzula

In his sleep Aaos one day met his sister Tzula and learned she was thinking of marriage and she questioned him thus: "My most loved brother, what is your opinion of entering marriage? I would be guided by your experience and cunning on sexual matters. My body is weak from desire and suffers a horrible restlessness that surprises my habits of virginity." Aaos answered: "What cause is there for astonishment? This life force acts and invents from itself; even when the usual channels of expression are open. How much more so-when closed and the nature non-moral? With deceivers, one may well promise and not fulfil for this end, that with a double will there shall be satisfaction without the labour of birth. Resist not desire by repression: but transmute desire by changing to the greater object." Tzula answered: "Alas! this dreadful thing of desire seeks its liberation in willing opposite to all my efforts of conciliation: Cannot marriage be my emancipation?" Aaos answered: "O my sister, must thou become ever smaller from thy small desires? Oh! renounce half-desiring, much better is it to marry the evil. For thee my sister, I wish no marriage but the marriage of the greater love. For I announce, the day to come, yea it is nigh, thy absorption in a male incarnation. What is nature but thy past will incarnated and removed from consciousness by its further desires? The relationship still living provokes the involuntary purpose-thy opposition to which causes disease, and is but resistance of the I to the Self. Bind thy desire by attention on Thy love of desire-lest it wholly runs away. Prevent thy belief from incarnating through this consciousness of the ever present greater desire. Forestall the inclinations of desire by this and not by other means of exhausting desire. Neither abstinence nor over indulgence necessarily destroys. Verily, my sister I would have thee a male incarnation." Then he became sleepy his sister becoming dim and the dream more meaningless, till he felt something that made him start with horror-awaking he perceived someone leave his couch! Aaos seizing his sword gnashing his teeth, trembling in every limb, and with ghastly visage, shouted: "Alpha and Omega! Thou thyself shall throttle that which thou wouldst surpass," And swung his sword which struck horribly . . . Then shaking the perspiration from his head he muttered to himself; "Verily! again am I the pitiable moralist, the drowsiest of watchman. Sisters were ever deceivers! All virgins are foolish; What does their virginity matter?" Then clasping his sword again he went to his couch and tried to rest but no sleep came, until daybreak: for he wondered who his sister was.

Next Page

Back to Spare Archive Homepage

<http://www.banger.com/banger/spare/focus/focp09.html>

4 captures

25 Sep 2003 - 22 Nov 2005

Aug SEP Oct

27

2003 2004 2005

About this capture

The Butcher of Those Who Follow

In a dream, Aaos one day crossed the border line and wandered into the flat country towards what seemed, in the half-rain, a deserted heap of ruins. Arriving closer to the city, there issued from it a dreadful stench accompanying agonizing groans. Entering the gates Aaos found it a vast slaughterer's abattoir; an endless shambles of dying bodies tied in sacks. The black mud of the streets was streaming blood, the carnal houses bespattered-the very atmosphere pulsating agony; the grey sky reflecting its red. Holding his nose and stopping his ears Aaos walked on . . . Then he paused and his frightened

eyes watched the work of slaughter and he observed that every victim was already beheaded, but not dead, that they were sheep and being bled to death. As he watched the mass of writhing corpses in that foul Bedlam of death groans- made more loathsome by the ribald jesting of the slaughtermen, the scene became more vast, more heathenly impossible, when he noticed towering before him a giant shape with gory sheepskin used as loincloth, who, with a shrill voice shouted: "Woe unto you that seek this awful place of satiety. I am the guardian named Necrobiosis, in order that there may be mobility!" Then seeing Aaos he laughed hideously, and addressed him thus: "But why cometh Aaos in the close season? Thou old dodger of Time, thou eye winking at all things! For thou canst will love in that which is most repulsive. Away O Aaos, Thou too art an arch-slaughterer of sheep. " Then the giant gave an awful grimace and turned his back, snapping his teeth and howling like a dog. Becoming larger and larger till of cosmic vastness, thus he disappeared. When Aaos awoke, he muttered to himself: "Beyond time there is a sensation as of awaking from the utmost impossibility of existence from the mad dreams we call reality; the stupidities we call will." Then Aaos arose to fill his lungs with fresh air and have the good of motion.

Next Page

Back to Spare Archive Homepage

<http://www.banger.com/banger/spare/focus/focp10.html>

3 captures

07 Jul 2004 - 14 Nov 2004

Aug SEP Oct

27

2003 2004 2005

About this capture

On the Announcer of Great Events

One night, Aaos dreamed he was mournfully labouring his way uphill, through an endless ruin of cities. The streets were a chaos of debris-the air heavy with the stale stench of damp charred wood and moulding refuse. Nowhere saw he a sign of life-The sky was dead and breathless. Stumbling along till his body sickened. Wearily he paused to rest and looking down, noticed the litter of a manuscript. Stooping, he chose the nearest fragment, and this was what he read: "I too was once a mighty pleasure garden of all things that enchanted the sense; possessing men and women of every desirable form and nationality. All the hidden treasures of nature were exhibited with art and cunning accident. No desire could be ungratified. . . . What am I now? A putrid mess and dust of dead habitations. An empty wine skin destroyed and gone rotten! O, stranger, what is the cause of my desolation?" Aaos, sitting down, mused long to himself: "When the very ground beneath one's feet collapses, what is secure? What chance of escape- but fore-knowledge? Would the study of grammar, or correct pronounciation of language, save one?" While he was thus meditating, suddenly he was afraid and gave a start. For beside his shadow grew another shadow. And when he looked round, there stood before him an illuminated youth who said: "Awake Aaos, This sorry ruin thou didst cause by thy greater love. All these pleasures were but dreams, which awoke too violently. What is all sexuality but the infinite synonyms of Self-love; self created and destroyed? These pleasures now dead, suppressed their own antecedent indulgence by afterthoughts of women. All original thought, once suppressed becomes volcanic." Aaos, winking his eye, answered: "When asleep, one should procreate in barren soil?" at which they both smiled. After they had surveyed each other, Aaos arose and left the youth. Surmounting an eminence he searched the sky long, until he observed the faint glow of the sun struggling through the mists, he spake thus: "Abstinence from righteousness by total indiscrimination, becomes limitlessness. O Sun! like thee, I too will kiss all things and sleep alone, so that they propagate my ecstasy!" Awaking Aaos remembered his purpose, and spoke to his heart: "The arcana of desire [i.e. Self-love] would be satisfied with none but its original Self-by the unique. Thus my morality taught me by dream symbols. As in life, so in sleep-all things have a sexual significance, hidden by righteousness. Herein is a mystery and the means to will. What is all humanity but one's own forgotten deliberation-becoming restless? The unexpected bark of a dog should not

frighten. Neither is medicine taken by pronouncing the name of the remedy. Verily, in the time of cataclysm it is too late to pick the right word."

Next Page

Back to Spare Archive Homepage

<http://www.banger.com/banger/spare/focus/focp11.html>

2 captures

28 Sep 2004 - 15 Nov 2004

Aug SEP Oct

28

2003 2004 2005

About this capture

The Dream That Came True

One night Aaos was pleased with this dream:

In his early youth, he met a beautiful maiden-famous among men who knew perfection. She was everything desirous, even to her name. He became her lover, and knew her . . . to be true. But an evil voice spoke unto him and he doubted her, believing the voice-because it was of one he had made his friend. In youth-like rage he cast aside his lover and wandered into marriage of every kind, without satisfaction. Then the evil voice died. For years Aaos wandered restlessly seeking, but never finding his lost love: thinking they were both in Hell. Then in his utmost weariness and despair, he thought much more deeply; and at last realized that the dream was the time for magic. And then he willed . . . With the new moon his wish was materialized and again he met his first and only love. Their hearts being still virgin, Aaos spoke unto her: "Out of Chaos have I awaked and found thee, O beloved. Death itself shall not part us; for by thee alone will I have children." And they married and were ecstatic thereafter: for in their ecstasy he noticed Death smile. Aaos then awoke still living their ecstasy, and breathing heavily, spake to him self thus: "When the thing desired is again incarnated at the time of ecstasy; there can be no satiety. ONE! we now part. All things are possible with the original belief, once again found. The belief, simultaneous with the desire, becomes its parallel and duality ceases. When ecstasy is transcended by ecstasy, the I becomes atmospheric-there is no place for sensuous objects to conceive differently and react. Verily, greater will has no man than to-jest in ecstasy: retain thyself from giving forth thy seed of life." Aaos rising from his couch-threw away his sword and exclaimed aloud: "Now for reality!"

Back to Banger's Austin Osman Spare Archive: AOS Index

Back to Banger's Place

<http://www.banger.com/banger/spare/index.html>

130 captures

20 Jun 2000 - 2 Feb 2024

Aug OCT Feb

10

2003 2004 2005

About this capture

DisInformation

THE GENIUS OF ZOS

I know it's been ages since I did a proper update on this page-I have tons of new material to post, but have been too darn busy (and-I might as well admit it-too lazy) to do it. One thing that has been holding me up is that I really want to set it up to be dynamic so that I don't have to create a page for each illustration-this is especially tedious on the Carter page, but was a real pain on Book of Satyrs, as well. Once I have a way to just put up a few links and then put the graphics in, my turnaround time will be much faster, I assure you.

Thanks to everyone who still stops by and sends the nice mails about the page-I promise I will reward your loyalty soon!

I recently received two really nice books in the mail-

Anathema of Zos

and

The Focus of Life

Both are published by

I-H-O Books

Essex House

Thame

England

OX9 3LS

Both are nicely printed, with good introductions and lots of unpublished illustrations. And the price ain't bad, either. My hat is off to the I-H-O folks for a job well done.

They are also rumored to be in the process of reprinting all of Frederic Carter's works, so keep your eyes peeled for that one-it should be a real treat!

Keep on Dreaming,

Tom

12 August, 2001, yera Maximus

GRAPHICS

updated 5-21-97

NEW!! Two Sketchbooks

TEXTS

Automatic Drawing by Austin Spare and Frederick Carter

Anathema of Zos: The Sermon to the Hypocrites

The Focus of Life with all the original Illustrations!!!

The Book of Satyrs complete!!!

Special thanks to J. Reid's now-defunct Nurse With Wound page for the AOS HTML text

back to Banger's Place

Banger's Links

This page has been accessed

COUNTER

since July 9th, 1998.

#

<http://www.banger.com/banger/spare/satyrs/satyr.html>

70 captures

2 Feb 1999 - 28 Apr 2025

Jul SEP Dec

15

2018 2019 2021

About this capture

Next Page

Back to Spare Archive Homepage

COUNTER

<http://www.banger.com/banger/spare/satyrs/satintro.html>

20 captures

08 Apr 2000 - 21 Nov 2008

May JUN Jul

08

2007 2008 2009

About this capture

INTRODUCTION

The field of black and white art has been generously extended since that golden period in the "eighties" when Walker and Pinwell and Millais wrought their quiet designs, although their olden delicacy of interpretation (for us almost wholly in the hands of Clemance Housman) can still claim charms which our more facile method can never attain. For every such accomplished craft is the companion of an aristocracy of art, even if it is compelled to prayer and fasting before serving fittingly the high expression which is exhaustive of every resource; but it shares, on the other hand, with commoner orders of art its own eloquence and dignity. Thus all advantages we now possess of rapid, literal, and cheap reproduction open the way to an easier acceptance of art which is habited with more grace than profundity, more fancy than imagination, and inclines us to postpone indefinitely what is only acquired at more pain and cost.

Perhaps these reasons sufficiently explain the absence, among so much that hints at greater artistic personality, of the remote, and the strange, and the unadaptable. There would seem, indeed, to exist a guiding science supplanting natural selection where the popular interest is concerned : as though some ingenious financier had made an abiding tabulation or arithmetic of invariable demands, in hope to subdue the purposes of his race every ebullience feeble enough to lay its own destiny aside, and trim its shape to the recognised guage. Outside such an order all the free forces of art move-some hovering in uncertain intention, momentarily liable to that mundane gravitation which invites their indecision; others, like Spare, naturally and definately in possession of themselves, are hardly compelled even within that reckoning to which isolated evidences of their mode tempt the scientific.

The "Earth" Book of Spare was an elemental and chaotic thing, full of significant art, and of still more significant conception. So mighty a theme may only remain littered with fragments, each, like the Sphinx, an unread riddle, existing in the mind amid a turmoil of unaccustomed thought. But the present series of designs occupies the more circumscribed area of local allegory on a physical plane, the artist aiming not only to stir the optical centres by agreeable contours and adjacencies, when he adjusts with powerful deliberation the actual to a purpose which extends in his mind beyond executive considerations. For that is a narrow scope to which some would compel art, as though a predisposition to beauty were the sole equipment desirable for the expression of life. Popular art, in the sense that this book can never be popular, arises, indeed, from an extraordinary pessimism : it is an unwholesome flattery of the environment and circumstance from out whose grip the man at length emerges equipped for faith by knowledge. And Spare, with the unflinching assurance of the optimist as to the ultimate, treads with reforming energy where the effeminate and parsonic would whimper or weep helplessly. His is no gently-advancing theory, but his satires (or satyrs, as he loves to call them) arrive as full-fledged and assertive dogma. The designs have their claim upon the imagination also, not from a visionary cast given by obscure shapes or heavy mystification, but by reason of clearly incisive and circumstantial detail, informed nevertheless, with so psychic an intention that the familiar is made to be the haunt of what is startling and indeterminable.

In his art Spare continually achieves the unexpected ; his pattern is always original ; his characteristic line is of fine nervous quality ; his types are powerfully visualised. The very subtle irony of his temper is apparent in a hundred whimsical ways-in attitudes, gestures, expressions-too delicate to be more than contributory to the whole impression. This appropriate irony especially fits Spare for satire, and it is here to be seen and felt, for it can neither be disregarded nor forgotten-which words it is well to be able to write of one satirist in our day of curbed enthusiasm and polite art.

JAMES GUTHRIE

[Next](#) [Page](#) [Previous](#) [Page](#)

Back to Spare Archive Homepage
<http://www.mindspring.com/~hellfire/bishop/>
250 captures
21 Jan 2000 - 26 Jan 2021
Nov DEC Jan
03
2001 2002 2003

About this capture
ASK BISHOP T ALLEN GREENFIELD

(Click on my books for special availability--TAG)

Do what thou wilt shall be the whole of the Law.

Rt. Rev. T Allen Greenfield, 2002 E.V.

It all began at the same time. There were even earlier glimpses as to what direction my life would be going, but as a kid in 1960 I began to take a furious intense interest in the metaphysical, inexplicable phenomena; religion and spirituality; unconventional history; paranormal research; social and political activism. It was an all-at-once sort of thing. I had visited New Orleans a few months earlier, and had been struck by the unconventional intertwining of eroticism and death-- of rot-ridden red light districts and great, gothic cemeteries. It was a shock to my system, and from that point on the common denominator in my interests has always been the search for an alternative to, or reconciliation of, this dichotomy. Two years later, I set off on a 5000 ton freighter on what amounted to a pilgrimage to the Holy Land, and a search for truth among the ruins of early Western Civilization. I was all of sixteen.

T Allen Greenfield, 2002 E.V.

[FOR A SITE INDEX AND AWARDS, CLICK HERE](#)

[FOR T ALLEN GREENFIELD'S FAMILY BACKGROUND CLICK HERE.](#)

[FOR SOME OF THE THINGS TAG HAS FOR SALE, CLICK HERE.](#)

[FOR TAG'S CURRENT WORKING BOOK MANUSCRIPT, CLICK HERE.](#)

[FOR MORE PIX OF MY JOURNEY, CLICK HERE](#)

Love is the law, love under will.

T Allen Greenfield autographing books at OTO National Conference, 1999 EV.

This is T Allen Greenfield at the grave of one-time Hermetic Brotherhood of Light Frontal Chief Dr. Peter Davidson, taken circa 1992 EV.

This is Allen Greenfield investigating the famous "Tomb of the restless coffins" on the island of Barbados, West Indies, circa 1984 EV.

A SELECTION FROM THE ARCHIVES

By request of many of our browsers, included here are several of T Allen Greenfield's essays, including:

THE FRANKIST ECSTATICS OF THE EIGHTEENTH CENTURY

THE TRUE HISTORY OF WICCA,

MODERN VOOODOO EXPERIMENTS

THE ROSICRUCIAN ISSUE

HERMETIC BROTHERHOOD REVISITED

BAPHOMET'S INSTRUCTIONS ON THE Gnostic CATHOLIC CHURCH

FRATERNITY IN THEORY & PRACTICE

TALES OF THELEMA

BIOGRAPHY OF P.B. RANDOLPH

The essay on "The Frankist Ecstatics" first appeared in Agape V1N2. The piece on the HB of L is posted on "The Scarlet Letter" Web Site; the piece on P.B. Randolph is posted on "The Invisible Basilica of Sabazius" Web Site. As to the others--Warning! All of these are highly controversial explorations. They ARE explorations, not definitive statements. Read at your own risk.

Biographical Information on T Allen Greenfield

T Allen Greenfield (the "T" or "Tau" being a customary title given to Bishops in the Doineil lineage upon their consecration) is a native of Augusta, Georgia, USA. With relatively brief sojourns in Tampa, Florida, Tucson, Arizona and Key West, Florida, he has lived much of his life thus far in Atlanta. By the age of sixteen, he had become a world traveler, and has visited many countries all over the globe in the years since, from France to French Polynesia; from Canada to Venezuela; Greece to Grenada. He is a long-time student of esoteric spirituality and Gnosticism, a study he began in 1960. A past (elected) member of the British Society for Psychical Research, the National Investigations Committee on Aerial Phenomena (from 1960), etc., he has twice been the recipient of the "UFOlogist of the Year Award" of the National UFO Conference (1972 and 1992).

He has personally conducted on site UFO abduction investigations in Brooksville, FL, Pascagoula, MS and Brown Mountain, NC. He considers the UFO phenomenon to be a "signal" from the Collective Unconscious that the neglect of a magical spirituality by society as a whole is a cause of emotional plague and social disaster. He is also a past President of the Atlanta Science Fiction Organization (ASF0II), which pioneered with the prototypes of science fiction conventions as they are now commonly presented. Science Fiction is, in his view, the Gnostic mythos of our time, best exemplified by the Twentieth Century author Philip K. Dick. In 1968 he photographed a well-known apparition in the graveyard of Christ Church on St. Simon's Island GA.

This November 28, 1968 photo taken by Greenfield recently was reexamined by James Choron of Wintersteel.homestead.com. Upon investigation, Choron wrote

Greenfield:

"My initial findings are as follows:

1. The anomaly present is not a flaw of processing or initial photographer error.
 2. The anomaly is clearly in focus within the context of the overall photo, and is clearly a separate and distinct entity within the field of focus and target area of the photo.
 3. The anomaly appears to be a semi-solid object, composed of an undetermined material.
 4. The anomaly is not a product of any known flaw of film or chemistry.
 5. The anomaly is not produced by any known flaw such as the common light leak or any known defect of apparatus.
 6. While it is impossible to determine the exact range of the anomaly from camera, it is obvious that the anomaly is a three dimensional object.
 7. Under a magnification of 600x the anomaly appears to be a human figure, apparently female, and partially decomposed. The anomaly is suspended, without any obvious support in mid-air, and is clearly visible only from the shoulders upward. There is no discernable evidence of any wire, prop, support or other means of suspension apparent in the photograph.
 8. At a magnification of 1,800x, viewed in segments of 5 degrees arc per segment, the results are identical to those stated above at lower magnification.
- More to come (I hope). This is a GOOD ONE..."

The Rt. Rev. Greenfield is the author of several commercial books.

The controversial Secret Cipher of the UFOonauts (IllumiNet Press, 1994), now considered a cult classic, has been critically acclaimed in many reviews all over the world.

A more scholarly work, "The Story of the Hermetic Brotherhood of Light" which deals with this seminal occult group from a Thelemic perspective, has been published by Looking Glass Press of Stockholm, Sweden and Beverly Hills, CA USA (1997) and is currently available. It can be ordered through its exclusive U.S. primary distributor, Luxor Press.

Luxor Press has also published a monograph which updates the Looking Glass Press volume, "Hermetic Brotherhood Revisited" (Luxor Press).

Greenfield has also written the only comprehensive single volume history of an Egyptian Rite of Freemasonry, The Compleat Rite of Memphis, on the history of the Rite from Cagliostro to Yarker, Papus and Crowley, published by Luxor Press in 1998.

He has also edited a definitive annotated edition of Frater Achad's Liber Thirty-One (Luxor Press, 1998), taken from the original typescript and Achad's never-before-published private letters. This book is part of an ongoing project by Greenfield and several other researchers. to bring to public light the unpublished and obscure writings of C.S. Jones, a/k/a Frater Achad. The newer books can be ordered through Luxor Press, Inc.

Greenfield wrote the introduction to the late Gray Barker's surrealist exploration of the heart of the UFO, "Mothman" and "Men in Black" mythos, The Silver Bridge (Saucerian Books, 1970) and privately published an informal history of UFOlogy, Saucers and Saucerers (PANP Press, 1976). As mentioned above his interest in UFOs is rooted in the modern "mythic quality" of the subject, and its link to earlier myth cycles and folklore. His approach is to investigate a mythos "from the inside".

He is quoted (and occasionally misquoted) and referred to in many books, including

Margot Adler's Drawing Down the Moon,
Hans Holzer's The UFOonauts,
Timothy Green Beckley's The UFO Silencers,
John A. Keel's Strange Creatures From Time and Space, and
Keel's Disneyland of the Gods,
Neal Wilgus' The Illuminoids,
Jacques Bergier's Secret Vaults of the Earth,
Robert Scheafer's The UFO Verdict,
The Theosophical Enlightenment and
Hermetic Brotherhood of Luxor, by historian Joscelyn Godwin,
the late Jim Keith's Casebook on the Men in Black.
Robert Anton Wilson's Everything Is Under Control.

He is, however, not a strange creature from time nor space, a UFO silencer, a pagan writer, an Illuminoid, nor, for that matter, a Theosophist. He is said to have a sense of humor, and is known to write rather decent poetry on many themes. Some of this is posted on the QBLH Web Site. Much more has been posted on "The Poetry Exchange" web site.

From the late 1960's on, The Rt. Rev. Greenfield has appeared on various "talk" radio and television programs, dealing with esoteric and social issues (KYW Cleveland, WOR New York, WTBS Atlanta, CKTB Toronto, etc). As a speaker, he has appeared before the International Fortean Organization (Washington, D.C., 1974), the Atlanta UFO Society (Atlanta, Fernbank Science Center, 1975), at the 31st Annual National UFO Conference (Cleveland, 1994), UFO Forum (Atlanta, 1995), 32nd Annual National UFO Conference (Atlanta, 1995), and Greenfield spoke on the Hermetic Brotherhood of Light and served on two panels at the First National OTO Conference (Akron, Ohio, 1997), and on "Fraternity in Theory and Practice" at the second OTO National Conference, Portland, Oregon, in August 1999.

Since the 1960s Greenfield has been a serious student of the Western Esoteric Tradition. After many years of study, he was Elected a Bishop by the Holy Synod of the Neopythagorean Gnostic Church in 1986, and was consecrated Bishop by the Patriarch of that Church, Most Rev. Michael Paul Bertiaux of Chicago. In 1987 he was extended recognition as a Bishop within the Gnostic Catholic Church-Ordo Templi Orientis (OTO) by the Absolute Grand Patriarch, Tau Silenus, who consecrated him in New York in November of 1988. In December of 1993 Bertiaux reconsecrated Greenfield in Chicago sub conditione, followed in that same month with reconsecration sub conditione by Tau Apiryon as an EGC-OTO Bishop. He actively ministers to EGC congregations in the South. Greenfield has ECCLESIASTICAL DOCUMENTATION for those who are interested. He also holds symbolic and actual titles from a number of esoteric bodies: From the Ancient and Primitive Rites of Memphis & Mizraim, he holds hon. High degrees and a research lodge charter (1921 ecclesiastical revised rite); Auxiliary ("Associate") Bishop in the QBLH, extended by the late W.W. Webb (Frater Damon), along with a QBLH research lodge charter, etc.

Since September 23, 1995, the Rt. Rev. Greenfield has been a Member of the Green Abyss Lodge of the MISKATONICK SOCIETY(USA) in association with The Grey Lodge (England). Individuals are admitted by the Society's Secretaries solely in recognition of their work and achievement." In 1998 Greenfield was also elected an honorary member of the related ESOTERIC ORDER OF DAGON, or EOD.

The only RITUAL initiatory body with which The Rt. Rev. Greenfield is affiliated, however, is the Ordo Templi Orientis (OTO). Greenfield is Past Master of Eulis Lodge of OTO, and former editor of its journal, LASH TAL. The Rt. Rev. Greenfield holds both initiate and full ecclesiastic membership in OTO, and continues to serve that august body as both Bishop and Chartered Initiator, Secretary for Correspondence of U.S. Grand Lodge, and Coordinator of the OTO Prison Ministry, as well as in a number of other capacities.

As an active Gnostic Catholic Bishop, a large part of T Allen Greenfield's life is devoted to spiritual work. He is a "working clergyman" and actively serves a number of Ecclesia Gnostica Catholica (Gnostic Catholic Church) congregations and formally supervises and inspects other congregations. Be it noted he considers himself first and primarily a Scientific Illuminist, which means that he does not hold any fixed "belief system" and the spiritual philosophy he adheres to works with symbols and mythos, rather than any absolutist faith or dogma. Because the history of the Gnostic Church has been the subject of some special interest, we have included a page of our spiritual view and ECCLESIASTICAL DOCUMENTATION for those who might be concerned with such things. Included there is a photograph of Tau Michael Bertiaux and Bishop Greenfield, taken at his residence in Chicago a number of years ago following a major consecration. Docteur Bertiaux is the controversial author of The Voudon Gnostic Workbook, as well as an esoteric Bishop. What you have read here is some biographical information on who Bishop Greenfield is and what he does, and what he tries to accomplish in his Work. Though his interests appear diverse, they DO decidedly have an underlying theme. The archival essays presented above include biographies of occultists and metaphysicians, historical perspective on magical societies of the past, and some carefully considered hints about the present and future of the Scientific Illuminist perspective.

Greenfield is 56, married, and the father of three sons, ranging in age from 29 to 10.

You can contact Bishop Greenfield via e-mail as follows: bishop17@mindspring.com

TM

SUPPORTING MEMBER OF THE ALEISTER CROWLEY FOUNDATION

THE ORONTEUS FINAEUS MAP OF ANTARCTICA OF 1532

One of a number of Medieval and Renaissance maps compiled at a time when much earlier source maps from remote antiquity were apparently still available. Antique maps and now lost manuscripts survived until the 1400s and beyond, for example, in Spain, and in Constantinople, which only fell to the Turks in 1453. Some of these materials turned up as recently as World War I. Hapgood's team at Keene State College, who analyzed the Finaeus map, submitted it to Captain (later Lt. Col.) Lorenzo W. Burroughs and his team at the Cartographic Section at Westover AFB. Burroughs wrote Hapgood: "It is our opinion that the accuracy of the cartographic features shown...suggest, beyond doubt, that it also was compiled from accurate source maps of Antarctica ...the original source maps must have been compiled at a time when the land mass and inland waterways of the

continent were relatively free of ice..." Col. Burroughs later was a leading analyst for the National Photographic Interpretation Center, a joint CIA/DOD high level intelligence asset.

APPROXIMATELY FIFTEEN THOUSAND VISITS TO THIS SITE, 1995-2002 EV
Original Site Designed in 1995 EV by frater117@thelema.nu, and continuously on the internet ever since.

Most recent update by TAG 10/09/02 EV.?

?

LiveJournal

Main

Top

Interesting

☀️🏠🌴 Checklist

Help

Log in

Join

English (en)

occultcorpus

Readability

Subscribe

More

jumeirah.com

Ad

OccultCorpus [entries|archive|friends|userinfo]

OccultCorpus

[	website		OccultCorpus.com	]
[	userinfo		livejournal userinfo	]
[	archive		journal archive	]

Links

[	Links:		Occult Corpus	OccultCorpus Forum	LJ's Spellkraft
Community (Crafty Spellcrafters)]					

navigation

[	viewing		most recent entries	]
[	go		earlier	]

ad_informandum

«Кража века»

Send news

This website uses cookies.

By continuing to use this website, you agree to the conditions.

OK

Top of page

Skip to content

Library of Congress

Blogs

Timeless

Stories from the Library of Congress

ISSN 2836-9459

Share & Subscribe to this blog

Share this blog on Facebook

Share this blog on X

RSS

Subscribe via E-Mail
Share this blog on LinkedIn

This Blog
Search
Home

The (Cursed?) Original Book of Witchcraft
The (Cursed?) Original Book of Witchcraft
October 30, 2019

Posted by: Neely Tucker

Share this post:
Share this page on Facebook
Share this page on X

And so it begins...the title page of Reginald Scot's 1584 edition of "The Discoverie of Witchcraft." Rare Book & Special Collections Division.
This article was co-researched and co-written by digital library specialist Elizabeth Gettins, who also had the brilliant idea for the piece.

An ancient tome delving into the dark arts of witchcraft and magic...a book of doom...yet it lives...at the Library of Congress.

You're forgiven if you think we're talking about H.P. Lovecraft's fictional book of magic, "Necronomicon," the basis for the plot device in "The Evil Dead" films, or something Harry Potter might have found in the Dark Arts class at Hogwarts.

But, as the darkness of Halloween descends, we're not kidding. A first edition of "The Discoverie of Witchcraft," Reginald Scot's 1584 shocker that outraged King James I, survives at your favorite national library in the Rare Book and Special Collections Reading Room. (The Library has a copy of the original edition, as well as a 1651 edition.)

It is believed to be the first book published on witchcraft in English and extremely influential on the practice of stage magic. Shakespeare likely researched it for the witches scene in "Macbeth." It was consulted and plagiarized by stage magicians for hundreds of years. Today, you can peruse its dark secrets online. How could your wicked little fingers resist? Scot promises to reveal "lewde dealings of witches and witchmongers"! The "pestilent practices of Pythonists"! The "vertue and power of natural magike"!

Also, juggling.

It is one of the foundational examples of grimoire, a textbook on magic, groundbreaking for its time and nearly encyclopedic in its information. Scot's research included consulting dozens of previous thinkers on various topics such as occult, science and magic, including Agrippa von Nettesheim's "De Occulta Philosophia," in 1531 and John Dee's "Monas Hieroglyphica" in 1564. The result is a most impressive compendium.

The heavens, as used in witchcraft. "The Discoverie of Witchcraft," P. 283. Rare Book & Special Collections.

But Scot wasn't lurking about in a hooded cape, looking for eyes of newts and toes of frogs to bewitch mortals. A skeptic, he wrote to make it plain that "witches" were not evil, but instead were resourceful and capable women who practiced the art of folk healing as well as sleight of hand. Their apparently miraculous feats were in no way wicked. He wrote, "At this day it is indifferent to say in the English tongue, 'she is a witch' or 'she is a wise woman.' "

Born in 1538 in Kent under the rule of Henry VIII, Scot was landed gentry. He was educated and a member of Parliament. He admired, and may have joined, the Family of Love, a small sect comprised of elites who dismissed major Christian religions in favor of arriving at spiritual enlightenment through love for all. By publishing "Witchcraft," he meant to expose it as superstition, hoping to better England by forwarding knowledge. Since most people who were accused – and often hanged – for it were impoverished women on the margins of society, he hoped to garner social empathy for them and other scapegoats.

He also hoped to dispel the common belief in magic tricks performed on stage before gasping audiences. To do this, he researched and explained how magicians carried out their illusions. Beheadings? See the diagrams!

Detail from "To cut off ones head, and to laie it in a a platter, which the jugglers call the decollation of John Baptist." P. 282, "The Discoverie of Witchcraft," Rare Book & Special Collections Division.
How to appear to "thrust a bodkin (needle) into your head" and survive? See page 280!

Detail on how to use a false bodkin. P. 280, "The Discoverie of Witchcraft." Rare Book and Special Collections Division.
This noble effort, as the kids say, went left.

The book was blasted by the religious faithful, according to "The Reception of Reginald Scot's Discovery of Witchcraft: Witchcraft, Magic and Radical Religion," a study by S.F. Davies in the Journal of the History of Ideas, published in 2013. The King of Scotland, James VI, was outraged. Like many of his subjects, he was convinced that witches worked in concert with the devil. He thought a coven of witches was trying to kill him. He published "Daemonologie" in 1597, in part to refute Scot's work. He also became King James I of England in 1603. There's a legend that he ordered all copies of Scot's book burned, but the historical record is silent on the subject. Still, it's clear James I loathed the book. There was growing concern at the time that women's use of so-called magic was counter to the aims of the state and church. Thus, James sought to instill fear in female communities and spoke out directly against witches and their perceived occultisms.

"Almost every English author who subsequently wrote on the subject of witchcraft mentioned Scot disparagingly," Davies writes of the period. Scot died in 1599; the book was not republished during his lifetime. There was an abridged Dutch translation published in 1609, Davies notes, but was not republished in England until 1651, nearly three quarters of a century after its initial publication.

Still, the book survived, "mined as a source on witchcraft and folklore," and his material on practical magic and sleight of hand "found a large audience," Davies writes. For Scot's original aims, that wasn't good. Rather than debunking stage magic for the masses as he'd hoped, "Discoverie" became a handbook for magicians in Europe and America, well into the 17th and 18th centuries. Famous works such as "Hocus Pocus " and the "The Juggler's Oracle" drew heavily on "Witchcraft," thus spreading the very mysteries that Scot had hoped to quell. Davies: "[I]t travelled in directions Scot himself may never have imagined."

Today, 435 years after it was published, the book sits on the shelf, silent, patient, having done the work its author did not want it to do. It's almost as if...the thing had a hex on it.

Subscribe to the blog– it's free! – and the largest library in world history will send cool stories straight to your inbox.

Categories
Books
Rare Book and Special Collections

Comments (76)

mel hamiltonsays:

October 30, 2019 at 5:28 pm

It is without a doubt a very interesting subject that I would enjoy learning a lot more about.

Example: The Witches that heal the sick, and those that can and maybe did work magic? It's the what if, this may be real knowledge?

Terrie P Kullysays:

November 4, 2019 at 9:59 am

This is wonderful!!! Thank you so much for saving this Beautiful piece of history!

Glenn Ferrarasays:

November 4, 2019 at 1:20 pm

Very cool. Great job.

Add a Comment

Your email address will not be published. Required fields are marked *

Name (no commercial URLs) *

Email (will not be published) *

Comment:

Previous post:

Harry Houdini: (How to Be a) Smooth Criminal

[Blog Home](#)

Next post:

The Gandhara Buddha Scroll: A Delicate Treasure

[Disclaimer & Policies](#)

These blogs are governed by the general rules of respectful civil discourse. By commenting on our blogs, you are fully responsible for everything that you post. The content of all comments is released into the public domain unless clearly stated otherwise. The Library of Congress does not control the content posted. Nevertheless, the Library of Congress may monitor any user-generated content as it chooses and reserves the right to remove content for any reason whatever, without consent. Gratuitous links to sites are viewed as spam and may result in removed comments. We further reserve the right, in our sole discretion, to remove a user's privilege to post content on the Library site. Read our [Comment and Posting Policy](#).

Links to external Internet sites on Library of Congress Web pages do not constitute the Library's endorsement of the content of their Web sites or of their policies or products. Please read our [Standard Disclaimer](#).

Please read our [Standard Disclaimer](#).

Please read our [Comment & Posting Policy](#).

[Connect with the Library](#)

[Visit the Library of Congress Website](#)

[Find us on](#)

[Email](#)

[Library of Congress Facebook](#)

[Library of Congress Twitter](#)

[Library of Congress Youtube](#)

[Library of Congress Pinterest](#)

[Library of Congress Flickr](#)

[Library of Congress Instagram](#)

[Library of Congress iTunes](#)

[Subscribe & comment](#)

[RSS & E-Mail](#)

[Blogs](#)

[Download & play](#)

Podcasts
Webcasts
iTunesU External
Questions
Ask a Librarian
Contact Us

About Press Careers Donate Inspector General Legal Accessibility External
Link Disclaimer USA.govArchives: [a / aco / an / c / cgl / co / d / fit / g /
his / int / k / m / mlp / mu / q / qa / r9k / tg / trash / vr / wsg] Boards:
[desu / meta]
Desuarchive
Donate

Search through all the boards

Donations to the archive would be appreciated to help fund our server hardware &
storage drives. We are looking for developers to help build new software and
archives, discuss here.

Recent slowness issues should now be fixed.

Searching for posts with the username 'simon salva' and that are only OP posts.
163 results found.

View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO IMG_8182.jpg, 742KiB, 2160x1016

/r9k/ Simon Salva !!h4wpIXR3ZRV Wed 03 Dec 2025 00:54:38 No.83282097 ViewReport
Decipher this and you get a prize.

View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO War For Christ.png, 301KiB, 1080x720

/his/ Simon Salva !!h4wpIXR3ZRV Thu 27 Nov 2025 10:51:41 No.18192260 ViewReport
ITT: Discuss the crushing defeat Lithuanian pagans faced to Christians during
the Battle of Grunwald.

View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO 1727212494281.png, 10KiB, 512x382

/his/ Simon Salva !!h4wpIXR3ZRV Mon 27 Oct 2025 11:32:20 No.18109580 ViewReport
It's not fucking fair. IT'S NOT FUCKING FAIR. Italy, Spain, and Portugal
should've united to raze all of Japan to the ground when the first wave of
martyrs happened. IT'S. NOT. FAIR. God's wrath should've been unleashed on Japan
and yet it never was.

View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO CHRIST.jpg, 488KiB, 800x1492

/trash/ Simon Salva !!h4wpIXR3ZRV Thu 16 Oct 2025 23:19:16 No.78595586
ViewReport

Don't mind me, just killing a thread for Christ.

View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO 1422409359351.jpg, 114KiB, 720x960

/int/ Simon Salva !!h4wpIXR3ZRV Sun 05 Oct 2025 14:59:12 No.215553842
ViewReport

What do they do to "extremists" in your pussy?

View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO 1422409359351.jpg, 114KiB, 720x960

/r9k/ Simon Salva !!h4wpIXR3ZRV Sun 05 Oct 2025 06:54:21 No.82709822 ViewReport
ITT: Posts that make you go "WTF"?

I'll start: <https://desuarchive.org/a/thread/280733718/#280736796>

View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO Flag of Catholic Greece.png, 31KiB, 1236x836

/his/ Simon Salva !!h4wpIXR3ZRV Sun 05 Oct 2025 06:02:59 No.18047368 ViewReport
Historically speaking, why was Christianity so effective at creating European
civilization? And why was paganism so effective at keeping Europeans
uncivilized?

View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO 1565591867437.jpg, 53KiB, 615x820

/int/ Simon Salva !!h4wpIXR3ZRV Sun 05 Oct 2025 00:43:51 No.215538156
ViewReport

Would she pass as a local in your cunt?

View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO IMG_7792.jpg, 76KiB, 660x417

/r9k/ Simon Salva !!h4wpIXR3ZRV Sun 28 Sep 2025 09:04:29 No.82643247 ViewReport
>get plastered

>crash

>wake up at 4:30

>feel like shit

Probably shouldn't have done that.
View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO IMG_7773.png, 105KiB, 378x301

/r9k/ DrUNK AS SHIT AND ANGRY Simon Salva !!h4wpIXR3ZRV Sun 28 Sep 2025 04:20:49 No.82641437 ViewReport
WHY THE FUCK DO PEOPLE EXIST. WHY THE FUCK DO PEOPLE EXIST. WHY. WHY.W HY. WHY. ALL OF YOU FUCKING SUCK.
View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO IMG_7802.png, 192KiB, 400x400

/r9k/ Simon Salva !!h4wpIXR3ZRV Sun 28 Sep 2025 03:33:19 No.82641080 ViewReport
Getting PISS DRUNK TONIGHT! BABY!
View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO Amaterasu.jpg, 79KiB, 544x682

/his/ Simon Salva !!h4wpIXR3ZRV Sun 28 Sep 2025 01:37:55 No.18029008 ViewReport
Historically, how moral was Shintoism compared to Christianity?
View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO IMG_7785.png, 31KiB, 627x597

/his/ Archaeogenetics hate thread Simon Salva !!h4wpIXR3ZRV Sat 27 Sep 2025 14:09:13 No.18027377 ViewReport
>WHG

>EHG

>EEF

>steppe

>ANF

>HURR DURR

NO ONE FUCKING CARES. LITERALLY NO ONE FUCKING CARES. OUTSIDE OF NIGGERS WHO SPEND 90% OF THEIR LIVES ARGUING ABOUT IRRELEVANT SHIT THAT DOESN'T INFLUENCE THEIR LIVES IN ANY WAY.

COME THE FUCK ON.
View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO IMG_7669.jpg, 26KiB, 552x437

/r9k/ Simon Salva !!h4wpIXR3ZRV Sat 27 Sep 2025 12:54:59 No.82633683 ViewReport
>bratty twinks with parental issues
View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO IMG_7777.png, 353KiB, 608x443

/trash/ Simon Salva !!h4wpIXR3ZRV Fri 26 Sep 2025 06:17:31 No.78125983 ViewReport
What did you think about Hellraiser?
View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO baphomet.jpg, 2MiB, 2943x4366

/r9k/ Simon Salva !!h4wpIXR3ZRV Fri 26 Sep 2025 04:08:18 No.82621107 ViewReport
If you're a pagan it's unironically over for you. Just start gooning, because you'll never get any pussy outside of drug junkies and fatties.
View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO 1450904011594.jpg, 201KiB, 1000x509

/r9k/ Simon Salva !!h4wpIXR3ZRV Thu 25 Sep 2025 06:39:49 No.82612466 ViewReport
>I'M GONNA BECOME GAY TO PWN THE CHRISTKEKS

You have to be fucking shitting me.

View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO IMG_7676.gif, 45KiB, 498x260

/r9k/ Simon Salva !!h4wpIXR3ZRV Thu 25 Sep 2025 02:45:16 No.82610981 ViewReport
I think I knew my true love at one point but I pushed her away. Any robots who feel the same?

View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO IMG_7773.png, 105KiB, 378x301

/r9k/ Simon Salva !!h4wpIXR3ZRV Tue 23 Sep 2025 21:47:34 No.82599113 ViewReport
I work as a telemarketer. Does anyone here have a harder job than arguing with dumbfuck stupid people and schizos for 10 hours each day?

View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO IMG_7696.jpg, 814KiB, 1274x1890

/r9k/ Simon Salva !!h4wpIXR3ZRV Tue 23 Sep 2025 20:20:29 No.82598418 ViewReport
Reminder that White European women are gross, and African women are the prettiest.

View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO IMG_7611.gif, 5KiB, 100x81

/his/ Simon Salva !!h4wpIXR3ZRV Wed 17 Sep 2025 21:12:37 No.18004210 ViewReport
Why are pagan religions so retarded?

>Shintoism: 2 gods stirred the Earth into existence with a magic spear and spoon

>Norse Paganism: A snake died and became the world

>Taoism: A literal fucking chicken egg made the Universe

Meanwhile, Christianity...

>An all-loving, all-knowing, all-powerful God created this world in 7 days

View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO IMG_7776.jpg, 33KiB, 657x527

/r9k/ Simon Salva !!h4wpIXR3ZRV Tue 16 Sep 2025 22:20:20 No.82525080 ViewReport
I plan to "redecorate" my room with a chainsaw to let out some of the pent up anger from when my first crush rejected me. I'll probably get arrested though, so I'll just have to...oh, no, fuck, wait.

FUCK.

View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO IMG_7676.gif, 45KiB, 498x260

/r9k/ Simon Salva !!h4wpIXR3ZRV Tue 16 Sep 2025 20:07:09 No.82523878 ViewReport
I'VE SPENT GOD KNOWS HOW MUCH TIME LUSTING OVER WOMEN I'LL NEVER MEET SINCE I WAS 13 AND I HAVE NOTHING TO SHOW FOR IT

I'M STILL A FUCKING 25 YEAR OLD TELEMARKETER WHO LIVES IN PENNSYLVANIA'S ASSCRACK, GOD DAMN IT

View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO IMG_7659.png, 1MiB, 888x1008

/r9k/ Simon Salva !!h4wpIXR3ZRV Sun 14 Sep 2025 22:25:31 No.82504937 ViewReport
What's the most pseudo-intellectual shit you've heard, brobots?

View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO IMG_7687.jpg, 364KiB, 1024x683

/his/ If ... was the religion of colonial Britain: Simon Salva !!h4wpIXR3ZRV Sun 14 Sep 2025 15:34:15 No.17996979 ViewReport

>Anglo-Saxon Paganism: Instant utter destruction.

>Zoroastrianism: Barely would've conquered anything.

>Tengrism: Same as AS paganism, i.e. instant collapse.

>Shintoism: Ditto.

>Buddhism: Ditto.

>Wicca: LOLWTF it wouldn't even exist in the first place.

>Hinduism: Same as Wicca.

>Egyptian Paganism: Ditto.

>Roman Catholicism: Would've conquered nearly the entire world.

>Deism: Same as Zoroastrianism.

← Previous1234567Next →

FoolFuuka Imageboard 2.2.0 - Asagi Fetcher Change Theme Change Language

Frequently Asked Questions - DonateA Bibliotheca Anonoma projectArchives: [a /
aco / an / c / cgl / co / d / fit / g / his / int / k / m / mlp / mu / q / qa /
r9k / tg / trash / vr / wsg] Boards: [desu / meta]

Desuarchive

Donate

Search through all the boards

Donations to the archive would be appreciated to help fund our server hardware &
storage drives. We are looking for developers to help build new software and
archives, discuss here.

Recent slowness issues should now be fixed.

Searching for posts with the username 'simon salva' and that are only OP posts.
163 results found.

View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO IMG_7695.jpg, 253KiB, 1024x1437

/g/ Simon Salva !!h4wpIXR3ZRV Fri 12 Sep 2025 04:47:55 No.106563385 ViewReport
What hardware does /g/ use?

View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO IMG_7673.png, 68KiB, 359x466

/his/ Simon Salva !!h4wpIXR3ZRV Fri 12 Sep 2025 04:20:39 No.17992200 ViewReport
>be Christians

>BTFO pagans

>BTFO pagans

>BTFO pagans

>BTFO pagans

>BTFO pagans

>pagans say you're weak and docile, and that they're stronger than you

ISHYGDDT.

View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO IMG_7693.jpg, 62KiB, 513x640

/trash/ Simon Salva !!h4wpIXR3ZRV Thu 11 Sep 2025 03:23:43 No.77779333
ViewReport

DAE hate niggers?

View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO IMG_7691.png, 2MiB, 1920x1224

/fit/ Simon Salva !!h4wpIXR3ZRV Wed 10 Sep 2025 03:22:01 No.76607881 ViewReport
Is paganism /fit/?

View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO IMG_7399.jpg, 44KiB, 516x829

/r9k/ Simon Salva !!h4wpIXR3ZRV Tue 09 Sep 2025 15:33:58 No.82451601 ViewReport
What was your "last straw" moment with this clown society? At what point did you
just decide to go "this shit is fucked, there's no fixing it"?

View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO IMG_7659.png, 1MiB, 888x1008

/his/ Simon Salva !!h4wpIXR3ZRV Tue 09 Sep 2025 02:40:39 No.17985761 ViewReport
>be ancient pagans

>stone someone for blaspheming the "gods"

>be christians

>anoint someone in oil and pray for them if they blasphemed God

Big difference.

View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO IMG_7598.jpg, 9KiB, 259x194

/his/ Simon Salva !!h4wpIXR3ZRV Tue 09 Sep 2025 01:54:32 No.17985666 ViewReport
In 1143, the Shinto priest, Liao Hao finished the book "Histories of the Gods".
Among many other things, it portrayed Amaterasu coming down as a tiger, ripping
a man to pieces for accidentally knocking down a candle at her shrine -- he was
completely innocent!

It also detailed Amaterasu assisting in the genocide of an entire tribe of
Nippon people. Now isn't that a grotesque image for the "sun goddess"? More like
fucking sun <demon>.

Anyways, Hao himself only found out about Christianity and the Gospel in 1172, 5
years before he was baptised in 1177. So, this wasn't antagonistic at all. It
was just what Hao described as his visions and memories from/of the "gods".

Praise Christ The King.

View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO IMG_7602.jpg, 358KiB, 1060x791

/r9k/ Simon Salva !!h4wpIXR3ZRV Mon 08 Sep 2025 00:08:56 No.82435528 ViewReport
Every day, I realize more and more that Terry Davis was right.
View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO IMG_7650.jpg, 82KiB, 500x500

/his/ Liao Hao Simon Salva !!h4wpIXR3ZRV Sun 07 Sep 2025 23:44:16 No.17982657
ViewReport
In 1143, the Shinto priest, Liao Hao finished the book "Histories of the Gods".
Among many other things, it portrayed Amaterasu coming down as a tiger, ripping
a man to pieces for accidentally knocking down a candle at her shrine -- he was
completely innocent!

It also detailed Amaterasu assisting in the genocide of an entire tribe of
Nippon people. Now isn't that a grotesque image for the "sun goddess"? More like
fucking sun <demon>.

Anyways, Hao himself only found out about Christianity and the Gospel in 1172, 5
years before he was baptised in 1177. So, this wasn't antagonistic at all. It
was just what Hao described as his visions and memories from/of the "gods".

Praise Christ The King.

View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO IMG_7676.gif, 45KiB, 498x260

/r9k/ Simon Salva !!h4wpIXR3ZRV Sun 07 Sep 2025 23:25:07 No.82435210 ViewReport
I fucking hate /biz/nismen. What board do you hate the most?
View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO IMG_7685.jpg, 931KiB, 3200x4000

/r9k/ Simon Salva !!h4wpIXR3ZRV Sun 07 Sep 2025 16:34:30 No.82431775 ViewReport
Have you ever lied for love or influence?

Confess.

View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO IMG_7655.png, 269KiB, 500x375

/r9k/ Simon Salva !!h4wpIXR3ZRV Sun 07 Sep 2025 14:20:15 No.82430464 ViewReport
I'M SO FUCKING MAD I'M GONNA SMASH MY FUCKING STOVE THIS SHIT HAS BEEN BARELY
COOKING SHIT FOR THE PAST 2 WEEKS

IT'S LIKE THAT ONE LIMP BIZKIT SONG

FUUUCK

View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO IMG_7671.jpg, 165KiB, 1144x1512

/r9k/ Simon Salva !!h4wpIXR3ZRV Sun 07 Sep 2025 00:28:33 No.82424971 ViewReport
Do you like hyper tits, hyper ass, neither, or both?

View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO IMG_7679.gif, 943KiB, 500x370

/r9k/ Simon Salva !!h4wpIXR3ZRV Sat 06 Sep 2025 04:52:44 No.82416299 ViewReport
Which one's your jackin' arm? Or do you do it with both?

View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO IMG_7677.jpg, 83KiB, 850x850

/r9k/ Simon Salva !!h4wpIXR3ZRV Fri 05 Sep 2025 04:35:35 No.82406069 ViewReport
I wish I could spend the entire day gooning, but I have to log in for work at 6:00. :<

View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO angry.gif, 2MiB, 449x498

/g/ Simon Salva !!h4wpIXR3ZRV Fri 05 Sep 2025 03:20:33 No.106489857 ViewReport
We need a carbon copy of 4chan as it is, except there's no /vip/ board, a 4pass is mandatory to post, and you have to verify if you're White with a DNA test and photo of yourself which is connected to such pass.

View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO IMG_7672.jpg, 32KiB, 351x500

/int/ Simon Salva !!h4wpIXR3ZRV Fri 05 Sep 2025 02:41:23 No.214536756 ViewReport

What would you move to Thailand for? I'd do it for the ladyboys desu.

View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO IMG_7426.jpg, 20KiB, 600x679

/mu/ Simon Salva !!h4wpIXR3ZRV Fri 05 Sep 2025 01:03:34 No.127641168 ViewReport
ITT: So atrocious it's good. Pic unrelated.

View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO IMG_7650.jpg, 82KiB, 500x500

/his/ Anti-pagan thread Simon Salva !!h4wpIXR3ZRV Thu 04 Sep 2025 02:34:42 No.17973615 ViewReport

Paganism is an excuse for:

- Anti-normalcy
- Anti-traditionalism
- Drug addiction
- Tattoos
- Suicide
- Prostitution

etc.

View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO IMG_7642.jpg, 70KiB, 400x600

/his/ NOT A TROLL THREAD Simon Salva !!h4wpIXR3ZRV Wed 03 Sep 2025 21:50:33 No.17973165 ViewReport

You ever notice how /his/torically, women skipped the pagansissies and went straight for the cream of the crop, the Christian men, whenever they arrived? It's like they were the tired of having tiny dicks inside them, if they ever had sex at all -- they were too busy being decadent and degenerate.

View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO IMG_7598.jpg, 9KiB, 259x194

/his/ Simon Salva !!h4wpIXR3ZRV Mon 01 Sep 2025 23:01:33 No.17968493 ViewReport
>be ancient pagans

>stone someone for blaspheming the "gods"

>be christians

>anoint someone in oil and pray for them if they blasphemed God

Big difference.

View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO IMG_7627.png, 34KiB, 300x100

/his/ &humanities: current version of my anti-fagan master paste Simon Salva !!
h4wpIXR3ZRV Mon 01 Sep 2025 22:29:14 No.17968444 ViewReport

I. OTHER PASTES

<https://pastebin.com/ZcwwcBht>

<https://pastebin.com/5EvXCvkD>

II. 4CH THREADS/POSTS

<https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/499431231/#499431231>

<https://desuarchive.org/his/thread/17908174/#17908174>

<https://desuarchive.org/his/thread/17766165/#17766446>

<https://desuarchive.org/his/thread/17848850/#17848850>

<https://desuarchive.org/his/thread/17928763/#17928897>

<https://desuarchive.org/his/thread/17909711/#17910691>

<https://desuarchive.org/his/thread/17831186/#17831186>

<https://archive.palanq.win/bant/thread/16752115/#16752582>

<https://desuarchive.org/his/thread/17866282/#17866282>

<https://desuarchive.org/his/thread/17632144/#17632144>

<https://archive.4plebs.org/x/thread/40999234>

<https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/514436687>

III. BOOKS

Against Heresies, Celsus

The Bible, several

The Construction of Homosexuality, J. Greenberg

2 Apologies, Justin Martyr

Triads, Gregory Palamas

IV. PAGANS REKT

https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Massacre_of_Verden

https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Northern_Crusades

https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Atomic_bombings_of_Hiroshima_and_Nagasaki

<https://english.elpais.com/culture/2023-08-12/they-were-bandmates-and-burned-churches-until-one-killed-the-other-the-crime-that-marked-black-metal.html>

Discuss.

View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO IMG_6273.jpg, 29KiB, 289x269

/his/ Simon Salva !!h4wpIXR3ZRV Mon 01 Sep 2025 22:16:49 No.17968421 ViewReport

>be Wayne Horowitz

>on an expedition in Japan

>dig up multiple stone plates depicting:

>Amaterasu Ōmikami and the other kami engaged in orgies with humans

>humans and animals being sacrificed to Amaterasu Ōmikami

>Amaterasu sending down a tiger to kill a man next to a shrine (related to Liao Hao's Histories of the Gods)

>etc.

>exposes the "gods" as demons

Christ is King.

View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO IMG_6845.jpg, 74KiB, 489x529

/his/ PAGANISM IS JEWISH; CHRISTIANITY IS WHITE Simon Salva !!h4wpIXR3ZRV Mon 01 Sep 2025 19:20:26 No.17968044 ViewReport

PAGANISM IS JEWISH:

A recent archaeological discovery, documented in Peterson et. al published to the Journal of Ancient European History in June 2024, reveals a collection of papyri, labeled <<F1-F23>.

The papyri in question document the travels of a band of Babylonian Jews, ~2,800 large traveling to Europe, carrying with them what spread through Europe, and, once pollinated, expanded into Norse, Greek, etc. paganism.

Christ is King.

CHRISTIANITY IS WHITE.

Yes, you heard it. Everyone from Moses to King Solomon to Matthew to Gideon to Judas to John of Patmos is White. Not Jewish.

We have countless hours of scientific work and examination from scholars like Langdon Eckhart, Liam Matter, Michael H. Cramer, etc. and they ALL point to Christianity being 100% White.

For example, a study by Liam Matter published in the Journal Of Ancient Religious History, a journal with an IP of 20.4, reveals that the Apostle Paul's birth record was in GERMANY, and he was born in a town which is now part of modern-day Berlin.

We also know Jesus was FINNISH, not Jewish. He was born in modern-day Helsinki. In fact, JERUSALEM IS AN EARLIER FORM OF HELSINKI. THEY ARE THE SAME LOCATION.

Jerusalem = Herusalem --> Herusale --> Helasal --> Helsinki

Praise Christ. Fuck LARPagans. EUROPEAN PAGANISM is Jewish, NOT Christianity.

Debate me. I dare you.

View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO IMG_7594.jpg, 22KiB, 400x393

/his/ Simon Salva !!h4wpIXR3ZRV Mon 01 Sep 2025 18:17:11 No.17967872 ViewReport
In 1143, the Shinto priest, Liao Hao finished the book "Histories of the Gods". Among many other things, it portrayed Amaterasu coming down as a tiger, ripping a man to pieces for accidentally knocking down a candle at her shrine -- he was completely innocent!

It also detailed Amaterasu assisting in the genocide of an entire tribe of Nippon people. Now isn't that a grotesque image for the "sun goddess"? More like fucking sun <demon>.

Anyways, Hao himself only found out about Christianity and the Gospel in 1172, 5 years before he was baptised in 1177. So, this wasn't antagonistic at all. It was just what Hao described as his visions and memories from/of the "gods".

Praise Christ The King.

← Previous1234567Next →

FoolFuuka Imageboard 2.2.0 - Asagi Fetcher Change Theme Change Language

Frequently Asked Questions - DonateA Bibliotheca Anonoma projectArchives: [a / aco / an / c / cgl / co / d / fit / g / his / int / k / m / mlp / mu / q / qa / r9k / tg / trash / vr / wsg] Boards: [desu / meta]

Desuarchive

Donate

Search through all the boards

Donations to the archive would be appreciated to help fund our server hardware & storage drives. We are looking for developers to help build new software and archives, discuss here.

Recent slowness issues should now be fixed.

Searching for posts with the username 'simon salva' and that are only OP posts. 163 results found.

View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO IMG_7594.jpg, 22KiB, 400x393

/r9k/ Simon Salva !!h4wpIXR3ZRV Mon 01 Sep 2025 03:31:45 No.82366709 ViewReport
I have to log in for work in an hour and a half and I stayed up all night....FUUUUUUUU

View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO IMG_6273.jpg, 132KiB, 905x1510

/r9k/ Simon Salva !!h4wpIXR3ZRV Mon 01 Sep 2025 02:49:42 No.82366522 ViewReport
I'm having "old man yells at cloud" moments and I'm only 25. What the fuck is happening to me? Is the world just moving too fast for me to accept?

View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO angry.gif, 2MiB, 449x498

/int/ Simon Salva !!h4wpIXR3ZRV Mon 01 Sep 2025 02:43:40 No.214402243
ViewReport

How badly do you want to

GET THE FUCK OUT

>GET THE FUCK OUT

GET THE FUCK OUT

>GET THE FUCK OUT

GET THE FUCK OUT

of your cunt?

View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO angry.gif, 2MiB, 449x498

/r9k/ Simon Salva !!h4wpIXR3ZRV Sun 31 Aug 2025 22:44:50 No.82365085 ViewReport
What are some things you genuinely despise, brobots? For me, it would be pagans.

View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO IMG_7602.jpg, 358KiB, 1060x791

/fit/ Simon Salva !!h4wpIXR3ZRV Sun 31 Aug 2025 22:02:33 No.76573483 ViewReport
If you aren't working out until you physically collapse, you aren't doing it right.

View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO IMG_7602.jpg, 358KiB, 1060x791

/g/ Simon Salva !!h4wpIXR3ZRV Sat 30 Aug 2025 19:59:29 No.106438275 ViewReport
Would you use an OS developed by a pagan? I wouldn't.

View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO IMG_7606.png, 3MiB, 900x1271

/his/ Simon Salva !!h4wpIXR3ZRV Sat 30 Aug 2025 18:03:37 No.17962966 ViewReport
Christians were historically persecuted because Christ is King, and He is God.

View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO IMG_6273.jpg, 29KiB, 289x269

/his/ Simon Salva !!h4wpIXR3ZRV Sat 30 Aug 2025 17:12:14 No.17962858 ViewReport
Why are pagan religions so retarded?

>Shintoism: 2 gods stirred the Earth into existence with a magic spear and spoon

>Norse Paganism: A snake died and became the world

>Taoism: A literal fucking chicken egg made the Universe

Meanwhile, Christianity...

>An all-loving, all-knowing, all-powerful God created this world in 7 days
View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO IMG_6845.jpg, 74KiB, 489x529

/his/ &humanities Simon Salva !!h4wpIXR3ZRV Sat 30 Aug 2025 16:30:28 No.17962747
ViewReport
<https://pastebin.com/5EvXCvkD>

This pastebin gives you everything you need to know about Shintoism.
View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO IMG_7594.jpg, 22KiB, 400x393

/his/ Simon Salva !!h4wpIXR3ZRV Sat 30 Aug 2025 16:17:37 No.17962732 ViewReport
Would history have gone better if the Vatican conquered all of Europe and unified it into a single state with the official religion of Roman Catholicism?
View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO IMG_7108.jpg, 21KiB, 500x332

/a/ Simon Salva !!h4wpIXR3ZRV Sat 30 Aug 2025 14:39:45 No.281868746 ViewReport
We need more Christian anime/manga. Shintoism is demon worship and it doesn't deserve a place in probably one of the most influential artistic fixtures in Asia. Christ said to spread his word across all nations.
View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO IMG_7598.jpg, 9KiB, 259x194

/r9k/ Simon Salva !!h4wpIXR3ZRV Sat 30 Aug 2025 07:14:44 No.82346970 ViewReport
Do you ever get tired of people making everything about politics and religion?
View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO IMG_7602.jpg, 358KiB, 1060x791

/co/ Simon Salva !!h4wpIXR3ZRV Sat 30 Aug 2025 06:46:28 No.150121687 ViewReport
ITT: Moments in cartoons that make you go "SHUT THE FUCK UP" out loud.
View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO IMG_7586.jpg, 343KiB, 656x720

/co/ Glitch Productions Simon Salva !!h4wpIXR3ZRV Sat 30 Aug 2025 04:55:19
No.150121217 ViewReport
They do absolutely fucking nothing ambitious, impactful, and most importantly -- HIGH QUALITY -- with the endless money and support their fans give them.

It's time to pull the plug on this shitstain "studio". Keeping it alive and relevant will only hurt us. Burn it all and watch them scatter.
View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO IMG_7599.jpg, 53KiB, 451x486

/his/ Simon Salva !!h4wpIXR3ZRV Sat 30 Aug 2025 04:23:33 No.17961465 ViewReport
Suffering is a key part of becoming closer to God, just look at Job and Jesus Christ. Suffering breaks your ego and brings you to repentance. Pagan "gods" promise an easy life of hedonism (gluttony, sloth, lust all rolled into one) because they don't want you to become closer to God. You must reject their promises and go out of your way to suffer.
View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO IMG_7468.jpg, 24KiB, 250x391

/trash/ Simon Salva !!h4wpIXR3ZRV Sat 30 Aug 2025 01:46:25 No.77504672
ViewReport
Does ANYONE moderate this hellhole board? It's crawling with more pedophiles than /b/, 8kun, and 8moe combined.
View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO IMG_6845.jpg, 74KiB, 489x529

/his/ Simon Salva !!h4wpIXR3ZRV Fri 29 Aug 2025 23:14:02 No.17961091 ViewReport
The Western Roman Empire produced countless great thinkers and works of art after Christianization, the latter of which transformed it into the pride of the world second only to Byzantium, saving it from being a backwater pagan shithole.

Who destroyed it?

Pagans.

The Eastern Roman Empire was the pride of the world bar none -- the military, architectural, intellectual, artistic, and cultural capital of the world.

Who destroyed it?

Muslims.

Don't act like you're innocent.

View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO IMG_7592.jpg, 17KiB, 178x175

/his/ Simon Salva !!h4wpIXR3ZRV Fri 29 Aug 2025 04:48:36 No.17958669 ViewReport
Would history be better if the Vatican conquered all of Europe and unified it into one state, and instituting Roman Catholicism as the state religion?

View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO IMG_7585.png, 219KiB, 330x342

/r9k/ Simon Salva !!h4wpIXR3ZRV Fri 29 Aug 2025 03:38:40 No.82335820 ViewReport
>You're here forever.

It's true.

What makes 4chan so addictive? Is it the endless sin and temptation at your fingertips or what?

View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO IMG_7430.png, 98KiB, 219x348

/his/ Simon Salva !!h4wpIXR3ZRV Fri 29 Aug 2025 02:53:43 No.17958519 ViewReport
Pagan philosophy (Aristotle): "HURR DURR A TABLE IS MADE OF 4 DIFFERENT PLANES OF REALITY"

Pagan science (Eratosthenes): "DU ERF TOTULEE IS ROUND, AND WE FIGYER THAT OUT BEEKUZ STICKS"

Christian philosophy (Aquinas): "Every event has a cause, and every cause can be taken as contingent on another cause. We can take this chain of logic all the way to the first cause, which is the God of the Bible.

Christian science (Mendel): "All living beings have a code that comprises them, and we can study this code and how it changes to glean insights into life itself."

Big difference.

View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO IMG_6273.jpg, 29KiB, 289x269

/his/ Simon Salva !!h4wpIXR3ZRV Fri 29 Aug 2025 02:42:38 No.17958505 ViewReport
>Anglo-Saxon Paganism: Instant utter destruction.

>Zoroastrianism: Barely would've conquered anything.

>Tengrism: Same as AS paganism, i.e. instant collapse.

>Shintoism: Ditto.

>Buddhism: Ditto.

>Wicca: LOLWTF it wouldn't even exist in the first place.

>Hinduism: Same as Wicca.

>Egyptian Paganism: Ditto.

>Roman Catholicism: Would've conquered nearly the entire world.

>Deism: Same as Zoroastrianism.

View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO IMG_7585.png, 219KiB, 330x342

/his/ Simon Salva !!h4wpIXR3ZRV Thu 28 Aug 2025 17:22:34 No.17957405 ViewReport
God made everything to suffer and die. He also made the arrow of time, and death is quite literally the maximum entropy state. Death is better than life, as this

world is fallen and we are not of it.

Death is eternal, life isn't, and death is the ultimate way of reconnecting with God.

Praise death!

View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO IMG_6845.jpg, 74KiB, 489x529

/his/ Simon Salva !!h4wpIXR3ZRV Thu 28 Aug 2025 16:33:04 No.17957296 ViewReport
Why are pagan religions so retarded?

>Shintoism: 2 gods stirred the Earth into existence with a magic spear and spoon

>Norse Paganism: A snake died and became the world

>Taoism: A literal fucking chicken egg made the Universe

Meanwhile, Christianity...

>An all-loving, all-knowing, all-powerful God created this world in 7 days

View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO IMG_7485.jpg, 2MiB, 1700x2275

/his/ Simon Salva !!h4wpIXR3ZRV Thu 14 Aug 2025 02:05:33 No.17921269 ViewReport
What was Aristotle's justification for eudaimonia? He was a pagan. Paganism doesn't have objective morality.

View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO IMG_7468.jpg, 24KiB, 250x391

/his/ About the Massacre of Verden Simon Salva !!h4wpIXR3ZRV Wed 13 Aug 2025 13:25:51 No.17920139 ViewReport

It's impossible to kill 4500 people in one night just with an axe. You'd have to kill 187.5 people per hour, and that's if you were starting from midnight.

Bullshit.

← Previous1234567Next →

FoolFuuka Imageboard 2.2.0 - Asagi Fetcher Change Theme Change Language

Frequently Asked Questions - DonateA Bibliotheca Anonoma projectArchives: [a / aco / an / c / cgl / co / d / fit / g / his / int / k / m / mlp / mu / q / qa / r9k / tg / trash / vr / wsg] Boards: [desu / meta]

Desuarchive

Donate

Search through all the boards

Donations to the archive would be appreciated to help fund our server hardware & storage drives. We are looking for developers to help build new software and archives, discuss here.

Recent slowness issues should now be fixed.

Searching for posts with the username 'simon salva' and that are only OP posts. 163 results found.

View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO IMG_7447.jpg, 100KiB, 1078x1080

/g/ A WARNING IN ADVANCE Simon Salva !!h4wpIXR3ZRV Wed 13 Aug 2025 00:38:10 No.106244236 ViewReport

Archive sites like Desuarchive, Warosu, Palanq, 4plebs, and Archived.moe store your queries indefinitely.

So whenever you search for something the US government doesn't like, they store it and then what they do with it could be pretty much anything.

Do NOT use them.

View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO IMG_7464.jpg, 155KiB, 408x544

/his/ Simon Salva !!h4wpIXR3ZRV Tue 12 Aug 2025 23:35:57 No.17919031 ViewReport
Christianity invented Western civilization. Discuss.

View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO IMG_7367.jpg, 1MiB, 4029x3026

/his/ WHEN ARE WE GOING TO FUCKING GET RID OF MORMONFAG FOR GOOD!!? Simon Salva !!h4wpIXR3ZRV Tue 12 Aug 2025 04:29:37 No.17916760 ViewReport
He's hijacked four of my threads now. He needs to fucking go. FUCK OFF, MORMONTARD.

NO ONE WANTS YOU HERE.

View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO IMG_7411.jpg, 113KiB, 850x1452

/his/ Simon Salva !!h4wpIXR3ZRV Tue 12 Aug 2025 03:20:01 No.17916644 ViewReport

1: How do pagan gods defeat the problem of induction?

2: How do pagan gods defeat the hard problem of consciousness?

3: How do pagan gods give an account for currently scientifically accepted cosmogony?

4: How do pagan gods account for the Epicurus paradox?

5: How do pagan gods account for the problem of evil?

Spoiler: They caaaannnn't....

Picrel: Odin.

View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO IMG_7430.png, 98KiB, 219x348

/his/ Simon Salva !!h4wpIXR3ZRV Tue 12 Aug 2025 01:12:08 No.17916407 ViewReport

Why is paganism so relentlessly antagonistic to procreation, normalcy, and living virtuously? What are the historical and philosophical factors behind this?

View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO IMG_7415.gif, 112KiB, 220x153

/his/ What if...was the religion of the British Empire during its colonial period? Simon Salva !!h4wpIXR3ZRV Mon 11 Aug 2025 23:48:36 No.17916271 ViewReport

>Anglo-Saxon Paganism: Instant utter destruction.

>Zoroastrianism: Barely would've conquered anything.

>Tengrism: Same as AS paganism, i.e. instant collapse.

>Shintoism: Ditto.

>Buddhism: Ditto.

>Wicca: LOLWTF it wouldn't even exist in the first place.

>Egyptian Paganism: Ditto.

>Roman Catholicism: Would've conquered nearly the entire world.

>Deism: Same as Zoroastrianism.

View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO IMG_6845.jpg, 74KiB, 489x529

/his/ Simon Salva !!h4wpIXR3ZRV Mon 11 Aug 2025 23:20:18 No.17916226 ViewReport

The Western Roman Empire produced countless great thinkers and works of art after Christianization, the latter of which transformed it into the pride of the world second only to Byzantium, saving it from being a backwater pagan shithole.

Who destroyed it?

Pagans.

The Eastern Roman Empire was the pride of the world bar none -- the military,

architectural, intellectual, artistic, and cultural capital of the world.

Who destroyed it?

Muslims.

Don't act like you're innocent.

View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO IMG_7381.png, 228KiB, 480x464

/trash/ Simon Salva !!h4wpIXR3ZRV Mon 11 Aug 2025 05:41:53 No.77068906
ViewReport

Why has /trash/ become completely compartmentalized into a set of generals?

View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO IMG_7386.png, 23KiB, 128x123

/g/ Simon Salva !!h4wpIXR3ZRV Mon 11 Aug 2025 02:36:54 No.106221256 ViewReport

Can I get a keylogger put on my computer or worse from clicking an image?

View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO IMG_7429.png, 110KiB, 550x543

/his/ Simon Salva !!h4wpIXR3ZRV Mon 11 Aug 2025 00:33:34 No.17913291 ViewReport

>Why did God create evil?

Short answer: He didn't.

>Who is the father of demons?

Short answer: Satan.

Long answer to both:

God and Satan are 2 eternal, omniscient, omnipotent beings which are independent and polar opposites. God is the benevolent, Satan is the malevolent, and they are both omni- of those qualities as well. They are the sources of good and evil respectively.

View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO IMG_7386.png, 23KiB, 128x123

/int/ Simon Salva !!h4wpIXR3ZRV Sun 10 Aug 2025 05:44:27 No.213663550
ViewReport

Do you ever encounter pagans IRL IYC?

View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO IMG_7340.jpg, 144KiB, 960x570

/his/ Simon Salva !!h4wpIXR3ZRV Sat 09 Aug 2025 23:50:59 No.17910415 ViewReport

Why did Amaterasu Ōmikami not resist picrel? Is she retarded?

View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO jewpan.png, 6KiB, 1200x800

/his/ A REMINDER Simon Salva !tMhYkwTORI Sat 09 Aug 2025 08:34:24 No.17908620
ViewReport

Amaterasu was born by cuckoldry.

In the Shinto theogony, Amaterasu Ōmikami was the bastard child of Izanami and a yōkai. Izanami and Izanagi are wife and husband, so this is cuckoldry.

Michael Behe's "abridged edition" translation of the Kojiki into English:

"And the demon, hereon known as Gashisōmi, copulated with Izanami and Amaterasu Ōmikami was born."

View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO hell.png, 185KiB, 536x268

/his/ Enjoy Hell! Simon Salva !tMhYkwTORI Sat 09 Aug 2025 03:58:50 No.17908204
ViewReport

You will scream in agony until your vocal cords turns into ashes, and you will beg for mercy but there will be none.

Tick tock.

View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO IMG_7386.png, 23KiB, 128x123

/his/ Liao Hao Simon Salva !tMhYkwTORI Sat 09 Aug 2025 03:12:12 No.17908174
ViewReport

In 1143, the Shinto priest, Liao Hao finished the book "Histories of the Gods". Among many other things, it portrayed Amaterasu coming down as a tiger, ripping a man to pieces for accidentally knocking down a candle at her shrine -- he was completely innocent!

It also detailed Amaterasu assisting in the genocide of an entire tribe of Nippon people. Now isn't that a grotesque image for the "sun goddess"? More like fucking sun <demon>.

Anyways, Hao himself only found out about Christianity and the Gospel in 1172, 5 years before he was baptised in 1177. So, this wasn't antagonistic at all. It was just what Hao described as his visions and memories from/of the "gods".

Praise Christ The King.

View [SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNA0_IMG_6867.jpg](#), 23KiB, 261x252

/his/ Simon Salva !tMhYkwTORI Fri 08 Aug 2025 18:33:25 No.17907409 ViewReport
Why is paganism so relentlessly antagonistic to procreation, normalcy, and
living virtuously? What are the historical and philosophical factors behind
this?

View [SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNA0_IMG_7327.jpg](#), 48KiB, 612x411

/his/ THE PHILOSOPHICAL CASE AGAINST PAGANISM Simon Salva !tMhYkwTORI Fri 08 Aug 2025 04:07:15 No.17905593 ViewReport

1: How do pagan gods defeat the problem of induction?

2: How do pagan gods defeat the hard problem of consciousness?

3: How do pagan gods give an account for currently scientifically accepted cosmogony?

4: How do pagan gods account for the Epicurus paradox?

5: How do pagan gods account for the problem of evil?

Spoiler: They caaaannnn't....

View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO IMG_7393.png, 76KiB, 640x514

/g/ Simon Salva !tMhYkwTORI Thu 07 Aug 2025 23:49:26 No.106186473 ViewReport
What the fuck will happen to me if I go on 8kun and start regularly posting?
Will I get my IP pulled and leaked or some shit? I get the feeling the site is
infested with far more nasty people than this site is.

[View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO](#) IMG_7308.png, 179KiB, 1200x1200

```
/his/ Simon Salva !tMhYkwTORI Wed 06 Aug 2025 22:24:25 No.17902888 ViewReport
>"NOOOOOO YOU CAN'T DO THAT! MUH HECKIN DEMONS WHO I VENERATE AS GODS!!"
```

>"STOP TEARING DOWN MY FALSE IDOLS! NO!!! I WANNA DO HUMAN SACRIFICE AND SODOMY AND RAPE AND PROSTITUTION AND SHIEET!

N00!!!- -AAAACCKKKKKK!!"

```
>t. every pagay nation which was conquered by ChristCHADS
```

View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO IMG_7108.jpg, 21KiB, 500x332

/his/ Simon Salva !tMhYkwTORI Wed 06 Aug 2025 20:54:52 No.17902749 ViewReport

>Amaterasu Omikami

>Amaterasu -- August Deity

```
>Omi - - Jew/Jews
```


>Kami -- God/Gods/Goddesses/Goddess

>Amaterasu Omi Kami -- August Deity, Goddess of the Jews

What the hell? Why do pagans call Christ "King of the Jews" when this is their goddess? I'm not even fucking trolling, I've studied Japanese for 4+ years.
View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO IMG_7393.png, 76KiB, 640x514

/int/ Simon Salva !tMhYkwTORI Wed 06 Aug 2025 20:37:34 No.213552660 ViewReport
Europe NEEDS BLVCK and HINDV BVLLs to fix its failing birthrates.
View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO IMG_7345.png, 137KiB, 495x794

/his/ Simon Salva !tMhYkwTORI Tue 05 Aug 2025 07:13:10 No.17898349 ViewReport
In 2009, a stele discovered near the Arabian peninsula describes a vision of God the Son and God the Father coming to King Narmer and telling him to lit. "go forth and establish a great empire".

Not pagan "gods". Not a sand god like Shem or Amun-Ra. YHWH THE GOD OF THE UNIVERSE.

And then, of course guided by God and Christ, that empire, Egypt, went on to create an incredible amount of great architecture, literature, and science.

By the way, Ancient Egypt was monotheistic throughout the entirety of its existence until its collapse under Ptolemaic rule. Pagan Egypt is revisionism.

What are pagan bois gonna do?

Christ is King. ICXCNIKA. Cope, seethe, mald.
View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO odin.png, 2MiB, 1080x1564

/his/ Simon Salva !tMhYkwTORI Tue 05 Aug 2025 06:31:33 No.17898299 ViewReport
Is Odin really worth worshipping if he drinks cum, has the knowing abilities of a human, and was powerless against St. Boniface?

Oh, wait...
View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO IMG_7309.png, 1MiB, 3121x2637

/his/ Simon Salva !tMhYkwTORI Tue 05 Aug 2025 06:20:58 No.17898288 ViewReport
>Liao Hao, a Shinto priest in the 12th century

>lived from 1109-1185

>wrote a book named Histories of the Gods

>contained gore, cannibalism, genocide, autophagy, sexual degeneracy, torture, etc.

>OOPS!

>reveals the "gods" as demons

Christ is King.
View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO IMG_6958.jpg, 61KiB, 396x600

/his/ Simon Salva !tMhYkwTORI Tue 05 Aug 2025 05:39:34 No.17898229 ViewReport
>S-so Galatians 3:28 all races are e-equal under C-Ch-Christ? YOU STUPID JEW UNIVERSALIST!!!!

>Yes.

John 3:16 means John 3:16, and nothing but John 3:16. That means it means Gal. 3:28 too.

Racism is retarded and not supported by Christianity.

← Previous1234567Next →

FoolFuuka Imageboard 2.2.0 - Asagi Fetcher Change Theme Change Language

Frequently Asked Questions - DonateA Bibliotheca Anonoma projectArchives: [a / aco / an / c / cgl / co / d / fit / g / his / int / k / m / mlp / mu / q / qa / r9k / tg / trash / vr / wsg] Boards: [desu / meta]

Desuarchive

Donate

Search through all the boards

Donations to the archive would be appreciated to help fund our server hardware & storage drives. We are looking for developers to help build new software and archives, discuss here.

Recent slowness issues should now be fixed.

Searching for posts with the username 'simon salva' and that are only OP posts. 163 results found.

View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO IMG_7325.jpg, 387KiB, 641x847

/his/ Simon Salva !tMhYkwTORI Tue 05 Aug 2025 05:11:13 No.17898187 ViewReport
Byzantines invented the gasoline powered motor vehicle.

But pagans -- not Christians -- destroyed all records of it, aside from a testimony given by Theodore II Palaiologos:

>"The [vehicle][...] it moved like a spear of God, it could shove forward at incredibly fast speeds, and it only needed nectar from the Earth and fire. It could move across the empire within the matter of a week."

Pagans never invented anything like it, yet you expect us to believe you're "superior". So what gives?

View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO IMG_7312.jpg, 97KiB, 500x733

/fit/ /gomad/ -- GOMAD GENERAL #2 Simon Salva !tMhYkwTORI Sat 02 Aug 2025 02:01:49 No.76453545 ViewReport
G0000 MAAAAADDD!!! YEAAAAAH BUUUUDDDDYYY!!!

>What is GOMAD?

The acronym stands for Gallon of Milk a Day. It's what it says on the tin, by the way. There are also variants such as 1/2GOMAD, GOMAD + SS, etc.

>Why should I do it?

Milk is good for you.

View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO IMG_7341.jpg, 8KiB, 250x250

/his/ Simon Salva !tMhYkwTORI Fri 01 Aug 2025 23:37:04 No.17890300 ViewReport
Mormonism is gay, heretical and historically inaccurate.

That's it. That's the post.

View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO hell.png, 185KiB, 536x268

/his/ Enjoy Hell! Simon Salva !tMhYkwTORI Fri 01 Aug 2025 21:54:23 No.17890175 ViewReport

You will scream in agony until your vocal cords turns into ashes, and you will beg for mercy but there will be none.

Tick tock.

View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO IMG_7118.jpg, 49KiB, 736x756

/his/ Simon Salva !tMhYkwTORI Fri 01 Aug 2025 18:41:37 No.17889796 ViewReport
>Amaterasu Omikami

>Amaterasu -- August Deity

>0mi - - Jew/Jews

```
>Kami -- God/Gods/Goddesses/Goddess
```

>Amaterasu Omi Kami -- August Deity, Goddess of the Jews

What the hell? Why do pagans call Christ "King of the Jews" when this is their goddess? I'm not even fucking trolling, I've studied Japanese for 4+ years.

View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO trueflagofjapan.png, 290KiB, 1200x800

/his/ Simon Salva !tMhYkwTORI Fri 01 Aug 2025 15:43:54 No.17889396 ViewReport
Japan wanted to worship demons so bad they killed whoever tried to bring them to
the light of Christ.

Discuss.

[View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO IMG_7308.png, 179KiB, 1200x1200](#)

/his/ Simon Salva !tMhYkwTORI Fri 01 Aug 2025 13:52:07 No.17889163 ViewReport

>"NOOOOO YOU CAN'T DO THAT! MUH HECKIN DEMONS WHO I VENERATE AS GODS!!"

>"STOP TEARING DOWN MY FALSE IDOLS! NO!!! I WANNA DO HUMAN SACRIFICE AND SODOMY AND RAPE AND PROSTITUTION AND SHIEET!

[illegible]

>t. every pagay nation which was conquered by ChristCHADs

View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO IMG_7314.jpg, 12KiB, 230x250

/his/ Simon Salva !tMhYkwTORI Thu 31 Jul 2025 21:59:29 No.17887967 ViewReport
If your ancestors were under the protection and blessing of their "gods"

(demons), why did they happily accept Jesus Christ?

View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO IMG_7329.jpg, 20KiB, 720x405

```
/his/ Simon Salva !tMhYkwTORI Thu 31 Jul 2025 21:37:04 No.17887935 ViewReport
*blocks your demon worship*
```

View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO IMG_6032.jpg, 79KiB, 544x682

/his/ Simon Salva !tMhYkwTORI Thu 31 Jul 2025 21:21:53 No.17887905 ViewReport
Enjoy Yomi. That darkness just got darker.

View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO IMG_7298.jpg, 6KiB, 202x250

/g/ Simon Salva !tMhYkwTORI Thu 31 Jul 2025 21:00:27 No.106099134 ViewReport
TEMPLE OS IS THE ONLY NON-SATANIC OPSYS. USE IT NOW.

View [SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNA0_IMG_7314.jpg](#), 12KiB, 230x250

```
/r9k/ Simon Salva !tMhYkwTORI Thu 31 Jul 2025 14:15:25 No.82032734 ViewReport
Will there ever be a point in /r9k/'s lifespan where we just exhaust all usable
strings that take less than an hour to type for the average person, and we have
to just start writing entire essays/communication about mundane topics just
becomes impossible under the supervision of the robot unless you use a gigantic
fuckton of 100$ words? That's kind of terrifying to think about.
```

View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO IMG_7312.jpg, 97KiB, 500x733

```
/his/ Simon Salva -- !tMhYkWtTORI Thu 31 Jul 2025 11:27:22 No.17886251 ViewReport
"And the people with the skins as pale as snow are accursed, they are not worthy
of the gods' blessings nor Valhalla." -- A quote from Odin in the Prose Eddas.
```

Why would Odin say this about white people?

[View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNA0 IMG_7088.jpg, 233KiB, 1024x995](#)

/his/ Simon Salva !tMhYkwTORI Wed 30 Jul 2025 21:54:16 No.17885028 ViewReport

>In 1688, the shogun Kirayita Yoshi ordered the apprehension and mass beheading of 4,500 Japanese people who were convicted as Christian unless they renounced Christ and accepted their demon "gods".

View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO IMG_6747.png, 3KiB, 200x200

/his/ Simon Salva !tMhYkwTORI Wed 30 Jul 2025 20:51:56 No.17884913 ViewReport
ITT: Shitty religions (picrel). Make sure every pic is rel.
View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO IMG_7306.png, 461KiB, 2560x1895

/his/ Simon Salva !tMhYkwTORI Wed 30 Jul 2025 18:28:19 No.17884577 ViewReport
Would history be better if the Vatican conquered all of Europe and unified it
into one state?
View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO IMG_7223.jpg, 95KiB, 934x935

/his/ Simon Salva !tMhYkwTORI Wed 30 Jul 2025 17:36:04 No.17884459 ViewReport
"Are your gods omnipotent?"

>Fagan: "No.."

"Are they non-contingent?"

>Fagan: "N-no..."

"Are they omniscient?"

>Fagan: "No.."

"Then why do you worship them if they aren't gods?"

>Fagan: "B-because I've been tricked by Satan...."
View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO IMG_7133.jpg, 34KiB, 659x609

/his/ THE GREATEST ANCIENT HUMAN CIVILIZATION WAS CHRISTIAN Simon Salva !
tMhYkwTORI Wed 30 Jul 2025 16:31:41 No.17884297 ViewReport
I just got back from an extended shift at work. Let's talk /his/tory.

In 2009, a stele discovered near the Arabian peninsula describes a vision of God
the Son and God the Father coming to King Narmer and telling him to lit. "go
forth and establish a great empire".

Not pagan "gods". Not a sand god like Shem or Amun-Ra. YHWH THE GOD OF THE
UNIVERSE.

And then, of course guided by God and Christ, that empire, Egypt, went on to
create an incredible amount of great architecture, literature, and science.

By the way, Ancient Egypt was monotheistic throughout the entirety of its
existence until its collapse under Ptolemaic rule. Pagan Egypt is revisionism.

What are pagan bois gonna do?

Christ is King. ICXCNIKA. Cope, seethe, mald.
View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO IMG_6273.jpg, 29KiB, 289x269

/his/ Simon Salva - Apostle to 4chan !tMhYkwTORI Wed 23 Jul 2025 13:18:39
No.17866357 ViewReport
"Are your gods omnipotent?"

>Fagan: "No.."

"Are they non-contingent?"

>Fagan: "N-no..."

"Are they omniscient?"

>Fagan: "No.."

"Then why do you worship them if they aren't gods?"

>Fagan: "B-because I've been tricked by Satan...."

View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO IMG_7088.jpg, 233KiB, 1024x995

/his/ Why are pagans so demonic? Simon Salva - Apostle to 4chan !tMhYkwTORI Wed 23 Jul 2025 12:51:13 No.17866282 ViewReport

>In 1688, the shogun Kirayita Yoshi ordered the apprehension and mass beheading of 4,500 Japanese people who were convicted as Christian unless they renounced Christ and accepted their demon "gods".

View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO IMG_7054.jpg, 65KiB, 400x520

/his/ Simon Salva, Apostle to 4chan !tMhYkwTORI Wed 23 Jul 2025 12:19:26 No.17866201 ViewReport

Byzantines invented the gasoline powered motor vehicle.

But pagans -- not Christians -- destroyed all records of it, aside from a testimony given by Theodore II Palaiologos:

>"The [vehicle][...] it moved like a spear of God, it could shove forward at incredibly fast speeds, and it only needed nectar from the Earth and fire. It could move across the empire within the matter of a week."

Pagans never invented anything like it, yet you expect us to believe you're "superior". So what gives?

View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO IMG_7010.jpg, 489KiB, 2560x2560

/his/ Simon Salva - Apostle to the 4channers Sun 20 Jul 2025 10:46:49 No.17857855 ViewReport

Science came from mysticism, and to mysticism it shall return. The very first scientists were alchemists and occultists.

View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO IMG_7135.jpg, 976KiB, 800x1200

/his/ BASED ST. BONIFACE Simon Salva - Apostle to the 4channers !tMhYkwTORI Sun 20 Jul 2025 07:55:00 No.17857480 ViewReport

St. Boniface cut down a demon worshipper tree and replaced it with a church. We need more men like him to put fagans in their place, firstly in Japan.

View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO IMG_6969.jpg, 39KiB, 500x375

/his/ ARCHIMEDES DIDN'T EXIST Simon Salva - Apostle to the 4channers !tMhYkwTORI Sat 19 Jul 2025 01:59:31 No.17854031 ViewReport

Archimedes, hailed as a great pagan scientist...didn't exist.

We have no birth record, we have no corpse, we have no DNA of his, we have no writings that have been unanimously agreed to be penned by him, etc.

He was a figure manufactured by the Antichrist Emperor Nero to exalt paganism over the Truth of Christianity.

View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO IMG_7037.jpg, 190KiB, 765x765

/his/ Simon Salva - Apostle to the 4channers !tMhYkwTORI Sat 19 Jul 2025 01:02:31 No.17853933 ViewReport

>be Wayne Horowitz (picrel)

>on an expedition in Japan

>dig up multiple stone plates depicting:

>Amaterasu Ōmikami and the other kami engaged in orgies with humans

>humans and animals being sacrificed to Amaterasu Ōmikami

>Amaterasu sending down a tiger to kill a man next to a shrine (related to Liao Hao's Histories of the Gods)

>etc.

>exposes the "gods" as demons

Christ is King.

← Previous1234567Next →

FoolFuuka Imageboard 2.2.0 - Asagi Fetcher Change Theme Change Language

Frequently Asked Questions - DonateA Bibliotheca Anonoma projectArchives: [a / aco / an / c / cgl / co / d / fit / g / his / int / k / m / mlp / mu / q / qa / r9k / tg / trash / vr / wsg] Boards: [desu / meta]

Desuarchive

Donate

Search through all the boards

Donations to the archive would be appreciated to help fund our server hardware & storage drives. We are looking for developers to help build new software and archives, discuss here.

Recent slowness issues should now be fixed.

Searching for posts with the username 'simon salva' and that are only OP posts. 163 results found.

View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO IMG_7089.jpg, 572KiB, 1024x1024

/his/ Liao Hao Simon Salva - Apostle to the 4channers !tMhYkwTORI Fri 18 Jul 2025 01:24:11 No.17851319 ViewReport

>Liao Hao, a Shinto priest in the 12th century

>lived from 1109-1185

>wrote a book named Histories of the Gods

>contained gore, cannibalism, genocide, autophagy, sexual degeneracy, torture, etc.

>OOPS!

>reveals the "gods" as demons

Christ is King.

View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO IMG_7108.jpg, 21KiB, 500x332

/his/ Stonehenge Simon Salva - Apostle to the 4channers !tMhYkwTORI Thu 17 Jul 2025 06:36:48 No.17849331 ViewReport

Amaterasu Ōmikami gave me a series of 3 visions last night, each interspersed with a dream I was having.

1) There are 68,000,000\$ of gold pennies hidden in the soil.

2) Under the Heel Stone, there is the AotC.

3) Under the center of Stonehenge, is Jesus Christ.

View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO IMG_6845.jpg, 50KiB, 362x359

/his/ Christianity is WHITE. Simon Salva - Apostle to the 4channers !tMhYkwTORI Thu 17 Jul 2025 00:43:28 No.17848850 ViewReport

Yes, you heard it. Everyone from Moses to King Solomon to Matthew to Gideon to Judas to John of Patmos is White. Not Jewish.

We have countless hours of scientific work and examination from scholars like Langdon Eckhart, Liam Matter, Michael H. Cramer, etc. and they ALL point to Christianity being 100% White.

For example, a study by Liam Matter published in the Journal Of Ancient Religious History, a journal with an IP of 20.4, reveals that the Apostle Paul's birth record was in GERMANY, and he was born in a town which is now part of

modern-day Berlin.

We also know Jesus was FINNISH, not Jewish. He was born in modern-day Helsinki. In fact, JERUSALEM IS AN EARLIER FORM OF HELSINKI. THEY ARE THE SAME LOCATION.

Jerusalem = Herusalem --> Herusale --> Helasal --> Helsinki

Praise Christ. Fuck LARPagans. EUROPEAN PAGANISM is Jewish, NOT Christianity.

Debate me. I dare you.

View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO IMG_7039.png, 119KiB, 500x557

/his/ The Latin alphabet Simon Salva - Apostle to the 4channers !tMhYkwTORI Wed 16 Jul 2025 22:06:23 No.17848524 ViewReport

It wasn't invented by paganfaggots. It was invented by a Christian saint, specifically St. Alexander of Constantinople.

View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO IMG_6835.jpg, 248KiB, 394x500

/his/ Liao Hao Simon Salva - Apostle to the 4channers !tMhYkwTORI Wed 16 Jul 2025 21:36:20 No.17848478 ViewReport

>Liao Hao, a Shinto priest in the 12th century

>lived from 1109-1185

>wrote a book named Histories of the Gods

>contained gore, cannibalism, genocide, autophagy, sexual degeneracy, torture, etc.

>OOPS!

>reveals the "gods" as demons

Christ is King.

View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO IMG_6273.jpg, 29KiB, 289x269

/his/ Christ is King! Simon Salva - Apostle to the 4channers !tMhYkwTORI Sun 13 Jul 2025 18:14:50 No.17839291 ViewReport

>be Christians

>produce the greatest thinkers and scientists in history

>build the largest empires in history

>still staying strong at 1/4 of the world's population today

>be non-Christians

>commit cannibalism

>commit human sacrifice

>produce only warring tribes; never any actual unified civilizations

>accelerate the rise of decadence and degeneracy everywhere

Pick one. Choose wisely.

View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO IMG_7037.jpg, 190KiB, 765x765

/his/ Shinto is Demonic Simon Salva - Apostle to the 4channers !tMhYkwTORI Sun 13 Jul 2025 17:57:46 No.17839253 ViewReport

>be Wayne Horowitz (picrel)

>on an expedition in Japan

>dig up multiple stone plates depicting:

>Amaterasu Ōmikami and the other kami engaged in orgies with humans

>humans and animals being sacrificed to Amaterasu Ōmikami

>Amaterasu sending down a tiger to kill a man next to a shrine (related to Liao Hao's Histories of the Gods)

>etc.

>exposes the "gods" as demons

Christ is King.

View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO IMG_6949.jpg, 88KiB, 752x522

/his/ Siddhartha Gautama.. Simon Salva !tMhYkwTORI Sun 13 Jul 2025 02:29:18

No.17837677 ViewReport

...was the Antichrist.

Discuss.

View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO IMG_7084.jpg, 17KiB, 178x175

/his/ Christianity is WHITE. Simon Salva !tMhYkwTORI Sat 12 Jul 2025 21:03:43

No.17836995 ViewReport

Yes, you heard it. Everyone from Moses to King Solomon to Matthew to Gideon to Judas to John of Patmos is White. Not Jewish.

We have countless hours of scientific work and examination from scholars like Langdon Eckhart, Liam Matter, Michael H. Cramer, etc. and they ALL point to Christianity being 100% White.

For example, a study by Liam Matter published in the Journal Of Ancient Religious History, a journal with an IP of 20.4, reveals that the Apostle Paul's birth record was in GERMANY, and he was born in a town which is now part of modern-day Berlin.

We also know Jesus was FINNISH, not Jewish. He was born in modern-day Helsinki. In fact, JERUSALEM IS AN EARLIER FORM OF HELSINKI. THEY ARE THE SAME LOCATION.

Jerusalem = Herusalem --> Herusale --> Helasal --> Helsinki

Praise Christ. Fuck LARPagans. EUROPEAN PAGANISM is Jewish, NOT Christianity.

Debate me. I dare you.

View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO IMG_6356.jpg, 160KiB, 750x515

/his/ Sumerian Paganism was the first globohomo Simon Salva !tMhYkwTORI Sat 12

Jul 2025 18:55:54 No.17836642 ViewReport

>be sumerian fagans

>import thousands of subsaharan niggers

>have trannies as priests

>worship tranny gods

>don't eat meat

>only farm vegetables

>cannibalize eachother in the name of your "gods"

>poopsex abundant

Meanwhile, Christian Europe...

>build enormous cathedrals

>achieve the heights of science and philosophy

>defeat countless enemies in battle

>ethnic homogeneity

View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO IMG_7068.jpg, 63KiB, 477x619

/his/ Charlemagne was based. Simon Salva !tMhYkwTORI Sat 12 Jul 2025 17:09:02
No.17836369 ViewReport
That's it. That's the post.

Christ is King.

View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO IMG_7044.jpg, 940KiB, 2160x895

/trash/ /trash/ nah Simon Salva !tMhYkwTORI Sat 12 Jul 2025 05:03:32 No.76365335
ViewReport
Trying to do something similar to /bant/ nah on here.

We write stupid blogs nobody will read while we wait for....I don't know what
we're actually waiting for.

View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO IMG_6855.jpg, 56KiB, 720x644

/his/ Paganfaggots....I..... Simon Salva !tMhYkwTORI Fri 11 Jul 2025 01:32:53
No.17832149 ViewReport
>pagans never win a single major war against Christian Europe

>neopagans still think their ancestors were mighty conquerors (they weren't)
View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO IMG_7054.jpg, 65KiB, 400x520

/his/ Paganism is JEWISH. Simon Salva Thu 10 Jul 2025 17:41:10 No.17831186
ViewReport
A recent archaeological discovery, documented in Peterson et. al published to
the Journal of Ancient European History in June 2024, reveals a collection of
papyri, labeled <<F1-F23>.

The papyri in question document the travels of a band of Babylonian Jews, ~2,800
large traveling to Europe, carrying with them what spread through Europe, and,
once pollinated, expanded into Norse, Greek, etc. paganism.

Christ is King.

View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO IMG_6970.jpg, 860KiB, 1427x1432

/his/ Why do Christians always win? Simon Salva Thu 10 Jul 2025 17:29:49
No.17831154 ViewReport
>be Spanish conquistadors

>get rid of demon worship and demon worshippers, build incredible architecture
in Mesoamerica

>be Charlemagne

>Unify most of Central Europe

>Purge demon worshippers

>be Constantine

>Create the greatest stronghold of Christianity in history

>be Mendel

>singlehandedly create an entire field

>be Olaf Tryggvason

>Unify all of Norway

>etc.

Meanwhile, what have pagans done?

>drink cum

>rape

>kill

>commit incest

View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO IMG_6969.jpg, 39KiB, 500x375

/his/ Liao Hao Simon Salva Thu 10 Jul 2025 15:38:34 No.17830883 ViewReport

>Liao Hao, a Shinto priest in the 12th century

>lived from 1109-1185

>wrote a book named Histories of the Gods

>contained gore, cannibalism, genocide, autophagy, sexual degeneracy, torture, etc.

>OOPS!

>reveals the "gods" as demons

Christ is King.

View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO IMG_7037.jpg, 190KiB, 765x765

/his/ Christ is King! Simon Salva Wed 09 Jul 2025 14:22:12 No.17827950

ViewReport

>be Wayne Horowitz

>on an expedition in Japan

>dig up multiple stone plates depicting:

>Amaterasu Ōmikami and the other kami engaged in orgies with humans

>humans and animals being sacrificed to Amaterasu Ōmikami

>Amaterasu sending down a tiger to kill a man next to a shrine (related to Liao Hao's Histories of the Gods)

>etc.

>exposes the "gods" as demons

Christ is King.

View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO youlostthegame.png, 952KiB, 1172x1080

/fit/ /gomad/ -- GOMAD general Simon Salva Tue 08 Jul 2025 14:41:09 No.76354557
ViewReport

>GALLON OF MILK A DAY GENERAL

Well, Gallon of RAW Milk a Day. Pasteurized milk is full of estrogen, and you need testosterone to get /fit/.

View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO CHRIST.jpg, 488KiB, 800x1492

/his/ Liao Hao Simon Salva Tue 08 Jul 2025 01:09:54 No.17824561 ViewReport

>Liao Hao, a Shinto priest in the 12th century

>lived from 1109-1185

>wrote a book named Histories of the Gods

>contained gore, cannibalism, genocide, autophagy, sexual degeneracy, torture, etc.

>OOPS!

>reveals the "gods" as demons

Christ is King.

View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO IMG_6958.jpg, 61KiB, 396x600

/his/ Christianity is WHITE. Simon Salva Fri 04 Jul 2025 13:01:06 No.17814554

ViewReport

Yes, you heard it. Everyone from Moses to King Solomon to Matthew to Gideon to Judas to John of Patmos is White. Not Jewish.

We have countless hours of scientific work and examination from scholars like Langdon Eckhart, Liam Matter, Michael H. Cramer, etc. and they ALL point to Christianity being 100% White.

For example, a study by Liam Matter published in the Journal Of Ancient Religious History, a journal with an IP of 20.4, reveals that the Apostle Paul's birth record was in GERMANY, and he was born in a town which is now part of modern-day Berlin.

We also know Jesus was FINNISH, not Jewish. He was born in modern-day Helsinki. In fact, JERUSALEM IS AN EARLIER FORM OF HELSINKI. THEY ARE THE SAME LOCATION.

Jerusalem = Herusalem --> Herusale --> Helasal --> Helsinki

Praise Christ. Fuck LARPagans. EUROPEAN PAGANISM is Jewish, NOT Christianity.

Debate me. I dare you.

View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO jesuschristourlord.png, 691KiB, 620x839

/his/ European Paganism is JEWISH. Simon Salva Fri 04 Jul 2025 01:17:32

No.17813345 ViewReport

A recent archaeological discovery, documented in Peterson et. al published to the Journal of Ancient European History in June 2024, reveals a collection of papyri, labeled <<F1-F23>.

The papyri in question document the travels of a band of Babylonian Jews, ~2,800 large traveling to Europe, carrying with them what spread through Europe, and, once pollinated, expanded into Norse, Greek, etc. paganism.

Christ is King.

View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO CHRIST.jpg, 115KiB, 1026x684

/his/ Liao Hao Simon Salva Thu 03 Jul 2025 18:27:56 No.17812710 ViewReport

>Liao Hao, a Shinto priest in the 12th century

>lived from 1109-1185

>wrote a book named Histories of the Gods

>contained gore, cannibalism, genocide, autophagy, sexual degeneracy, torture, etc.

>OOPS!

>reveals the "gods" as demons

Christ is King.

View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO CHRIST.jpg, 115KiB, 1026x684

/his/ EUROPEAN PAGANISM IS JEWISH Simon Salva Sun 29 Jun 2025 12:09:50

No.17801026 ViewReport

A recent archaeological discovery, documented in Peterson et. al published to the Journal of Ancient European History in June 2024, reveals a collection of papyri, labeled <<F1-F23>.

The papyri in question document the travels of a band of Babylonian Jews, ~2,800 large traveling to Europe, carrying with them what spread through Europe, and, once pollinated, expanded into Norse, Greek, etc. paganism.

Christ is King.

View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO CHRIST.jpg, 488KiB, 800x1492

/his/ Christianity is WHITE. Simon Salva Sat 28 Jun 2025 19:52:04 No.17799249

ViewReport

Yes, you heard it. Everyone from Moses to King Solomon to Matthew to Gideon to Judas to John of Patmos is White. Not Jewish.

We have countless hours of scientific work and examination from scholars like Langdon Eckhart, Liam Matter, Michael H. Cramer, etc. and they ALL point to Christianity being 100% White.

For example, a study by Liam Matter published in the Journal Of Ancient Religious History, a journal with an IP of 20.4, reveals that the Apostle Paul's birth record was in GERMANY, and he was born in a town which is now part of modern-day Berlin.

We also know Jesus was FINNISH, not Jewish. He was born in modern-day Helsinki. In fact, JERUSALEM IS AN EARLIER FORM OF HELSINKI. THEY ARE THE SAME LOCATION.

Jerusalem = Herusalem --> Herusale --> Helasal --> Helsinki

Praise Christ. Fuck LARPagans. EUROPEAN PAGANISM is Jewish, NOT Christianity.

Debate me. I dare you.

View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO IMG_6911.jpg, 54KiB, 533x600

/a/ Christian anime/manga Simon Salva Fri 27 Jun 2025 17:52:42 No.280045000

ViewReport

Post some Christian anime/manga kinos that proclaim the glory of Christ.

Picrel: Mary.

← Previous1234567Next →

FoolFuuka Imageboard 2.2.0 - Asagi Fetcher Change Theme Change Language

Frequently Asked Questions - DonateA Bibliotheca Anonoma projectArchives: [a / aco / an / c / cgl / co / d / fit / g / his / int / k / m / mlp / mu / q / qa / r9k / tg / trash / vr / wsg] Boards: [desu / meta]

Desuarchive

Donate

Search through all the boards

Donations to the archive would be appreciated to help fund our server hardware & storage drives. We are looking for developers to help build new software and

archives, discuss here.

Recent slowness issues should now be fixed.

Searching for posts with the username 'simon salva' and that are only OP posts.
163 results found.

View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO oscar zeta acosta.jpg, 288KiB, 814x1018

/mu/ Egotistical (and for that reason, insufferable) artists Simon Salva Thu 26 Jun 2025 03:16:17 No.126827947 ViewReport

I'll start. Yung Gravy.

View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO IMG_6815.jpg, 25KiB, 256x210

/his/ Liao Hao Simon Salva Thu 26 Jun 2025 02:34:06 No.17792501 ViewReport

>Liao Hao, a Shinto priest in the 12th century

>lived from 1109-1185

>wrote a book named Histories of the Gods

>contained gore, cannibalism, genocide, autophagy, sexual degeneracy, torture, etc.

>OOPS!

>reveals the "gods" as demons

Christ is King.

View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO CHRIST.jpg, 488KiB, 800x1492

/his/ Japan Simon Salva Wed 25 Jun 2025 22:33:25 No.17792112 ViewReport
Japan didn't build any worthwhile civilization until Christians were allowed to freely practice their religion. In fact, when Christ was born, THEY WERE PRACTICING HUMAN SACRIFICE, BLOODLETTING, ANIMAL SACRIFICE, CANNIBALISM, ETC.

They had no science, no art, no architecture, etc. under their demonic paganism (Shinto, Buddhism) and they kinda still don't, today. Meanwhile, European Christians made >99.9% of all great architecture, art, science, etc. NOT HUMAN SACRIFICING PAGANS. CHRIST IS KING.

Christ is King. Pray for my brothers in Japan.

View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO ihateniggerssomuch_optimized_204 (...).png, 3MiB, 3108x1553

/mu/ Fucking hell. Simon Salva Sun 22 Jun 2025 11:22:33 No.126791030 ViewReport
>Eminem

>lost

>A FUCKING GRAMMY

>to a

>NIGGER

There is nothing we can do.

View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO booba.png, 728KiB, 1217x1211

/d/ Bustyboys Simon Salva Sun 22 Jun 2025 05:42:54 No.11316767 ViewReport
Bustyboys. No other words needed. Picrel.

(Is there already a non-arxiv'd thread like this one?)

View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO hooh.png, 26KiB, 600x800

/his/ CHRIST. IS. KING! Simon Salva Sun 15 Jun 2025 04:52:39 No.17765413

ViewReport

In the 12th century, there lived Liao Hao, a Shinto priest, born to a Chinese immigrant family who wasn't converted to Christianity until 1177, and didn't

find out about it until 1172. His only surviving work is the book Histories of the Gods from 1143, which is an anthology of 1000+ visions given to him over his life of 33 years up until that time. Among those visions contained: Amaterasu coming down as a tiger, and mauling a man to death for accidentally knocking over a candle; Amaterasu sending a swarm of flies to devour a young boy and eat his flesh, killing him. This was because the boy looked at her statue with the faintest hint of disgust, which she saw as a sign of disrespect; the kami Inari consuming the semen, vomit, urine, feces, and blood of his sons and daughters; a man being tortured in his sleep for several nights for cursing Amaterasu at her grand altar; and many, many, many, many more.

Christ IS King. Your idols are all in hell. And they will be kept in there for eternity. Meanwhile, you have the opportunity to receive eternal life.

Picrel: pagancuck.

View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO CHRIST.jpg, 488KiB, 800x1492

/his/ CHRIST IS KING! REPENT! Simon Salva Sun 15 Jun 2025 04:40:11 No.17765405 ViewReport

In the 12th century, there lived Liao Hao, a Shinto priest, born to a Chinese immigrant family who wasn't converted to Christianity until 1177, and didn't find out about it until 1172. His only surviving work is the book Histories of the Gods from 1143, which is an anthology of 1000+ visions given to him over his life of 33 years up until that time. Among those visions contained: Amaterasu coming down as a tiger, and mauling a man to death for accidentally knocking over a candle; Amaterasu sending a swarm of flies to devour a young boy and eat his flesh, killing him. This was because the boy looked at her statue with the faintest hint of disgust, which she saw as a sign of disrespect; the kami Inari consuming the semen, vomit, urine, feces, and blood of his sons and daughters; a man being tortured in his sleep for several nights for cursing Amaterasu at her grand altar; and many, many, many, many more.

Christ IS King. Your idols are all in hell. And they are scorching in it.

View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO jesuschristourlord.png, 691KiB, 620x839

/his/ Christ is King. Convert to the true faith. Simon Salva Sun 15 Jun 2025 02:41:33 No.17765239 ViewReport

In the 12th century, there lived Liao Hao, a Shinto priest, born to a Chinese immigrant family who wasn't converted to Christianity until 1177, and didn't find out about it until 1172. His only surviving work is the book Histories of the Gods from 1143, which is an anthology of 1000+ visions given to him over his life of 33 years up until that time. Among those visions contained: Amaterasu coming down as a tiger, and mauling a man to death for accidentally knocking over a candle; Amaterasu sending a swarm of flies to devour a young boy and eat his flesh, killing him. This was because the boy looked at her statue with the faintest hint of disgust, which she saw as a sign of disrespect; the kami Inari consuming the semen, vomit, urine, feces, and blood of his sons and daughters; a man being tortured in his sleep for several nights for cursing Amaterasu at her grand altar; and many, many, many, many more.

Christ IS King. Your idols are all in hell.

View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO m behe; j ellenberg.png, 2MiB, 1242x1047

/his/ Christ Is King! Simon Salva Sun 15 Jun 2025 02:19:51 No.17765214 ViewReport

In the 12th century, there lived Liao Hao, a Shinto priest, born to a Chinese immigrant family who wasn't converted to Christianity until 1177, and didn't find out about it until 1172. His sole completely surviving work is the book Histories of the Gods from 1143, which is an anthology of 1000+ visions given to him over his life of 33 years up until that time. Among those visions contained: Amaterasu coming down as a tiger, and mauling a man to death for accidentally knocking over a candle; Amaterasu sending a swarm of flies to devour a young boy and eat his flesh, killing him. This was because the boy looked at her statue with the faintest hint of disgust, which she saw as a sign of disrespect; the

kami Inari consuming the semen, vomit, urine, feces, and blood of his sons and daughters; a man being tortured in his sleep for several nights for cursing Amaterasu at her grand altar; and many, many, many, many more.

Christ IS King. Your idols are all in hell.

Pic: 2 professors of Asian literature at Wisconsin-Madison University and Lehigh University respectively, Jordan Ellenberg (right), Michael Behe (left), who agree that the vast majority of the visions were both authored by him and were published w/ the original in 1143.

View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO IMG_6744.png, 5KiB, 1024x1430

/his/ Christ is King Simon Salva Sat 14 Jun 2025 16:24:51 No.17764209 ViewReport
In the 12th century, there lived Liao Hao, a Shinto priest, born to a Chinese immigrant family who wasn't converted to Christianity until 1177, and didn't find out about it until 1172. His only surviving work is the book Histories of the Gods from 1143, which is an anthology of 1000+ visions given to him over his life of 33 years up until that time. Among those visions contained: Amaterasu coming down as a tiger, and mauling a man to death for accidentally knocking over a candle; Amaterasu sending a swarm of flies to devour a young boy and eat his flesh, killing him. This was because the boy looked at her statue with the faintest hint of disgust, which she saw as a sign of disrespect; the kami Inari consuming the semen, vomit, urine, feces, and blood of his sons and daughters; a man being tortured in his sleep for several nights for cursing Amaterasu at her grand altar; and many, many, many, many more.

Christ IS King. Your idols are all in hell.

View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO jesuschristourlord.png, 691KiB, 620x839

/his/ ATTENTION SHINTOS! Simon Salva Sat 14 Jun 2025 08:07:28 No.17763481 ViewReport

In 1143, the Shinto priest, Liao Hao finished the book "Histories of the Gods". Among many other things, it portrayed Amaterasu coming down as a tiger, ripping a man to pieces for accidentally knocking down a candle at her shrine -- he was completely innocent!

It also detailed Amaterasu assisting in the genocide of an entire tribe of Nippon people. Now isn't that a grotesque image for the "sun goddess"? More like fucking sun <demon>.

Anyways, Hao himself only found out about Christianity and the Gospel in 1172, 5 years before he was baptised in 1177. So, this wasn't antagonistic at all. It was just what Hao described as his visions and memories from/of the "gods".

Praise Christ The King. It's time for my Japanese brothers to accept Christ. Fuck paganism.

View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO m behe; j ellenberg.png, 2MiB, 1242x1047

/his/ Praise Christ the King! Simon Salva Sat 14 Jun 2025 07:56:47 No.17763469 ViewReport

In 1143, the Shinto priest, Liao Hao finished the book "Histories of the Gods". Among many other things, it portrayed Amaterasu coming down as a tiger, ripping a man to pieces for accidentally knocking down a candle at her shrine -- he was completely innocent!

It also detailed Amaterasu assisting in the genocide of an entire tribe of Nippon people. Now isn't that a grotesque image for the "sun goddess"? More like fucking sun <demon>.

Anyways, Hao himself only found out about Christianity and the Gospel in 1172, 5 years before he was baptised in 1177. So, this wasn't antagonistic at all. It was just what Hao described as his visions and memories from/of the "gods".

Praise Christ The King.

Picrel: Jordan Ellenberg, Michael Behe, the 2 professors of Literature at Wisconsin-Madison and Lehigh respectively who have verified the atrocities contained in Liao Hao's Histories in full. That's right, Pagancucks. 2 men with combined IQs of >250 have singlehandedly, utterly invalidated your bullshit religion. Cope.

View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO IMG_5856.jpg, 1MiB, 2560x1708

/his/ Christ Is King! Simon Salva Fri 13 Jun 2025 04:16:18 No.17760373

ViewReport

In 1143, the Shinto priest, Liao Hao finished the book "Histories of the Gods". Among many other things, it portrayed Amaterasu coming down as a tiger, ripping a man to pieces for accidentally knocking down a candle at her shrine -- he was completely innocent!

It also detailed Amaterasu assisting in the genocide of an entire tribe of Nippon people. Now isn't that a grotesque image for the "sun goddess"? More like fucking sun <demon>.

Anyways, Hao himself only found out about Christianity and the Gospel in 1172, 5 years before he was baptised in 1177. So, this wasn't antagonistic at all. It was just what Hao described as his visions and memories from/of the "gods".

Praise Christ The King.

← Previous1234567Next →

FoolFuuka Imageboard 2.2.0 - Asagi Fetcher Change Theme Change Language

Frequently Asked Questions - DonateA Bibliotheca Anonoma project

Don't miss what's happening

People on X are the first to know.

Post

See new posts

Conversation

EF

@elitefeat

Are you not aware of what's coming? God is about to CLOSE UP SHOP on this planet, and it could happen any day now. See Notes 1, 13, 14, 18, and 19 at the bottom of this Reddit post:

https://reddit.com/r/Retconned/comments/u2c2o1/revelation_812_time_is_50_faster_now/

And before you read the synopsis below, let me say this: I think the "Bozrah" framework is the ONLY valid framework in Christian eschatology. At first, it may seem beyond absurd and even non-biblical. Upon closer examination, though, you'll realize it's the real deal and 100% biblical.

Synopsis:

The Second Coming of Jesus will occur on Earth. First of all, the planet that we're currently on is Bozrah, not Earth (Bozrah is basically a replica version of Earth). Secondly, people who have lived here their entire lives need to realize that this planet was never Earth, and it never will be. It's an impostor planet.

Bozrah is the sanctuary planet that God's elect are sent to so that they're not on Earth when the Antichrist is in power. However, instead of having to deal with the Antichrist, Bozrah will have to deal with Jesus when he comes here for the day of vengeance (which could happen any day now). After 1.5 years of this "day" of vengeance, this planet will be destroyed and the elect will be going back to Earth with Jesus. Some Bozrah natives will be going to Earth as well.

9:04 AM · Jan 4, 2024

.

190.4K

Views

Read 183 replies

New to X?

Sign up now to get your own personalized timeline!

By signing up, you agree to the Terms of Service and Privacy Policy, including Cookie Use.

Something went wrong. Try reloading.

Terms of Service

|

Privacy Policy

|

Cookie Policy

|

Accessibility

|

Ads info

|

More

© 2025 X Corp.

Skip to main content

Revelation 8:12 - Time is 50% faster now : r/Retconned

Open menu

r/Retconned

Search in r/Retconned

Log In

Expand user menu

r/Retconned icon

Go to Retconned

r/Retconned

•

4y ago

Linea_Dow

Revelation 8:12 - Time is 50% faster now

You are here:

812.info

812info.com

Russia-Ukraine could be the start of WW3. One prophecy (Revelation 8:12) has ALREADY been fulfilled:

https://twitter.com/812_dot_news/status/1462252104630906885

When you get to the TimeDiff page, read the quote from the 1997 newsletter. If part A (Revelation 8:12) has already been fulfilled, then what does that tell you about part B (the battle of Armageddon)?

After you've read the material:

Below is a rebuttal to the naysayers. If you haven't already done so, please visit Rev812.com and then read the primer and TimeDiff (they can be read in under 15 minutes) before continuing.

REBUTTAL

Before going any further, make sure you have read the primer and TimeDiff. This is your final warning.

When something hits too close to home, people suddenly become very dismissive about it. They love to ridicule the messenger and they believe that groupthink can automatically override the messenger. The bottom line is that Dale DuFay and I really did perfect the counting-to-10 cadence on Sagittarius Earth, so we know for a 100% FACT that this is a different planet. Furthermore, our claim about the time difference was so "good" that it ended up perfectly aligning with someone else's interpretation of Revelation 8:12. And everyone reading this should know why they perfectly aligned. You know it wasn't simply dumb luck. Please stop fooling yourself and deal with reality.

Time cannot magically get 50% faster unless you start off on one planet and then go to another planet. In other words, it could never be the case that you stayed on the initial planet and then one day, all of a sudden, time became 50% faster there. What's more, skeptics of the Mandela Effect will eventually come to this sobering conclusion: The two paces (i.e., the speaking pace that is used in order to count to 10 in 15.00 seconds, which is "Pace A" below, and the speaking pace that is used in order to count to 10 in 10.00 seconds, which is "Pace B" below) are too dissimilar to be confused with one another. And thus, the following scenario is NOT reasonably possible (that is to say, all other things being equal, such a discrepancy between perception and reality is impossible): Person X is absolutely certain that he has used Pace A dozens, if not hundreds, of times in his life for the purpose of counting to 10 in 10.00 seconds; then one day, he discovers (in astonishment) that he was actually using Pace B all those times he counted to 10. To understand how absurd this scenario is, firstly, take into consideration that the two paces are completely different from one another, secondly, take into consideration that, over the years, Person X has become somewhat of an expert at counting to 10 (with the ability to get within 0.50 seconds of 10.00 seconds on most practice counts), and thirdly, take into consideration that Person X has no recollection (i.e., ZERO MEMORY) of ever using Pace B in his entire life. Note: Please do not react to this information by engaging in any sort of mental gymnastics, and please do not try to gaslight Person X (hypothetically speaking, of course). Instead, now would be a good time to read the first two sentences of this paragraph again.

Bear in mind, in this rebuttal, I've only been talking about the time difference (as opposed to also talking about where my heart used to beat, who used to be on the dime, how human skulls used to look like, et cetera). In July 2019, I felt my heart beating at the center of my chest for the first time in my life (prior to July 2019, my heart was located on the left side of my chest), and this incident occurred before I knew anatomical changes were a component of the Mandela Effect. As you can see, when it comes to examining this phenomenon, context is paramount. And as a skeptic of this material, you'll eventually reach a point where your counterargument is no longer reasonable because it involves too many coincidences.

In regard to people saying that my claim about the time difference is based on the Bible: By mid-August of 2019, I had already made the claim that this planet is a replica version of the real Earth (my claim was based on things such as the changes in human anatomy and the two additional occupants in the JFK car). It wasn't until the following month (September 2019) that I found out about FDR being on the dime instead of Eisenhower. And then in mid-September, I found out about the time difference. And then 10 months after that (on July 19th, 2020), I discovered Revelation 8:12. So, no, my claim about the time difference is not "based on the Bible."

In conclusion, I made the claim (with 100% certainty) about days being 16 hours long without even knowing about the existence of Revelation 8:12. In other words, what I experienced and documented in 2019 proves that the Bible is,

indeed, true. Ultimately, one's worldview should be based on that which actually exists and that which is actually true. I would hazard a guess that your current worldview is based, however, on long-standing falsehoods that seem very, very, very reasonable. Keep in mind, a long-standing falsehood that seems very, very, very reasonable is still a falsehood nonetheless. Frankly, I think it's high time you re-examined your own beliefs. So, let me ask you this: All these years, where exactly have you been getting your knowledge from?

Here are some questions for Christians, namely Catholics, Eastern Orthodox Christians, Protestants, and Mormons: Will you foolishly decide to ignore all of this information? If you had been around when Noah was building the Ark, would you have been Team Noah (i.e., a supporter of Noah's mission) or would you have been Team Ignorant Masses (i.e., a member of the worldly-minded, ignorant masses)? Are you currently a member of the worldly-minded, ignorant masses? Are you sure about your answer to the previous question? Before today, how did you think the end times would play out? Is God obligated to make your version of the end times come to fruition? At the end of the day, when all is said and done, does your version of the end times have any basis in reality? Which one is more important, that which is actually true in regard to the end times or your version of the end times? Do you plan on telling your family the truth about Revelation 8:12? Why is everyone (i.e., the mainstream media, the "alternative" media—a.k.a. the mainstream media part II, all governments, all think tanks, all universities, and all churches) too scared to talk about this information? In terms of media coverage, don't you find it rather odd that this information has NEVER had its "day in court" (unlike, say, the Flat Earth theory or the QAnon belief system)? Why are you pro-life but not pro-truth? And finally, is there a chance that being anti-truth could bar you from entering Heaven (keep in mind what Jesus said regarding the truth)? I could go on (trust me), but I will stop right here.

And just to prove a point, I said all of this without even mentioning the Hidden Hand dialogue.

ADDITIONAL INFO

Here are seven videos from the YouTuber Miss Amy:

Playlist – Contains all seven videos (61 minutes)

Mandela Effect: We're in Bozrah Exile...How We Got Here & Why

MANDELA EFFECT: Who are the Awakened Ones?

MANDELA EFFECT: Warning to 144,000 - The Lord's Vengeance is Raining Down & The Time is Short

Mandela Effect: The Lost can't See the Mirror World

ME? Wondering where we are? We're in Exile in the Land of Bozrah

MANDELA EFFECT: This "World" is a Stage - C19 Virus Showing Now

MANDELA EFFECT: What's Been Happening on Earth Since We've Been Gone?

Here is a 2006 essay by Dr. Gavin Finley:

The Bozrah Exile

PUTTING IT ALL TOGETHER

Micah, Matthew, and Revelation:

Micah 2:12 (KJV) tells us that God will gather the remnant of Israel (i.e., the elect) and then put them together in one place. "Bozrah" is mentioned.

Matthew 24:22 (KJV) tells us that during the Great Tribulation, the days will be shortened for the elect's sake. Thus, one way or another, the elect will experience shorter days during the Great Tribulation. Note: In the Bible, we are never told that the Great Tribulation will take place only on Earth. And by now, you should realize that this all boils down to the two sentences of the rebuttal (above) that deal with the concept of time becoming 50% faster via "magic." So, please go read those two sentences once again.

Now, think! How can the days be shortened (that is, time magically get faster) for the elect without an interplanetary transfer taking place? Remember, if you stay on the initial planet (in this case, Earth), then there is no way that time will suddenly get faster for you. Simply put, your days will NOT be shortened! But, lo and behold, we know from Micah 2:12 that God had already planned on transferring the elect to a special location (that is, from Earth to Bozrah). So, basically, if Micah 2:12 did not exist, Matthew 24:22 would read, "Those days shall not be shortened for the elect's sake because, well, the elect will still be on Earth. Sorry, folks. Nothing to see here. Better luck next time."

To make this crystal clear: We have a verse from the Old Testament (Micah 2:12) that talks about the eventual transfer of God's elect to "Bozrah," and then we have a verse from the New Testament (Matthew 24:22) that talks about shortened days (i.e., time getting faster) for God's elect during the Great Tribulation. And no, it's not a coincidence. It means that Earth is one planet and Bozrah is another planet, and if you travel from Earth to Bozrah, your days will be shortened because time is faster on Bozrah. Last but not least, Revelation 8:12 (below) gives us the key detail that Matthew 24:22 omits.

Revelation 8:12 (KJV) tells us that the days will be shortened by exactly eight hours. Never forget: In 2019, I was able to discover the eight-hour difference WITHOUT the help of Revelation 8:12. I had already perfected the counting-to-10 cadence on Earth (i.e., the real Earth), so when I counted to 10 on this planet (i.e., Bozrah), exactly 15.00 seconds elapsed. That is to say, there was a five-second difference, which amounts to an eight-hour difference for each 24-hour cycle on Bozrah.

Regarding the actual transfer of the elect from Earth to Bozrah, the Bible does not give us an explicit description of how it is accomplished. Instead, we are given an extremely vague, symbolic description. In Revelation 12:14 (KJV), we are told that a woman is given "two wings of a great eagle" and that she uses them to "fly into the wilderness," arriving at a place that was "prepared for her" (Revelation 12:14, EXB). The length of time that she is nourished at her new location and "out of the serpent's reach" (Revelation 12:14, NIV) is identical to the length of the Great Tribulation. And that is, of course, 3.5 years. However, when considering the events described in Revelation 12:6 (NIV) alongside Revelation 12:14, the total duration of the woman's absence from Earth equates to seven years—that is, seven Earth years or 10.5 Bozrah years—the full span of the Tribulation. In other words, her time of safety at the place located in "the wilderness" is not limited to the latter half of the Tribulation (i.e., the Great Tribulation). Rather, it encompasses the entire Tribulation period.

Please note the following:

Note 1 – Before Jesus goes to Earth for the Second Coming, he will first come here (that is, to Bozrah) and slaughter many, many people during his "day" (that is, year) of vengeance (Jeremiah 49:22, NABRE → Jeremiah 49:22, VOICE → Jeremiah 49:22, KJ21 → Jeremiah 49:22, ERV → Isaiah 63:1, EASY → Isaiah 63:1-6, NIV → Isaiah 63:4, NRSVUE → Isaiah 63:4, CEV → Isaiah 63:4, NIRV → Isaiah 63:4, CSB → Isaiah 34:8, CSB → Isaiah 34:8, NIRV → Isaiah 34:8, KJV → Isaiah 34:8, GW → Isaiah 34, ERV → Isaiah 34, ESV). Based on Isaiah 34, we can conclude that Bozrah will be turned into some sort of hellscape. As for the elect, they will not be left stranded on this planet. According to Micah 2:13 (AMP) and Matthew 24:29-31 (AMP), the elect will accompany Jesus back to Earth. For more info regarding the day of vengeance, see Notes 5, 10, 13, 14, and 19.

Note 2 – Yes, I am aware that "Lilith" is mentioned in some versions of Isaiah 34:14, such as Isaiah 34:14 (VOICE) and Isaiah 34:14 (NRSVA). Based on the information in this video (especially at the 2:05 mark), one could easily surmise that Eve is the matriarch of Earth and Lilith is the matriarch of Bozrah, but I digress.

Note 3 – Can you imagine all the people who have died and thought they had spent their entire lives on Earth, when in fact they had been living on an impostor planet the whole time?

Note 4 – No true Christian would ever refer to this planet as "Earth." Doing so would be EXTREMELY heretical. This planet was never Earth, and it never will be.

Note 5 – Bozrah is an Edomite planet (furthermore, in ancient times, the city of Bozrah was the capital of the Kingdom of Edom), Esau was the father of the Edomites, Isaac was the father of Esau (and Esau's twin brother, Jacob—who, by the way, was renamed "Israel" by God and was the father of the Israelites), and, well, there's this: "And Esau said unto his father, 'Hast thou but one blessing, my father? Bless me, even me also, O my father!' And Esau lifted up his voice and wept. And Isaac his father answered and said unto him, 'Behold, thy dwelling shall be of the fatness of the earth, and of the dew of heaven from above. And by thy sword shalt thou live, and shalt serve thy brother; and it shall come to pass when thou shalt have the dominion, that thou shalt break his yoke from off thy neck'" (Genesis 27:38-40, KJ21). For a clearer understanding of Genesis 27:39-40, see my custom translation. So, what exactly is going on here? Twin brothers? Check. Twin planets? Check. Heck, even in our own bodies, this "twinning" theme is evident—just look at the eyes and lungs, for example. I guess creating things in twins or pairs is simply God's modus operandi. Go figure. What's more, in regard to the Edomites, Obadiah 1:4 (ESV) casually states, "... though your nest is set among the stars, from there I will bring you down, declares the Lord." Um, yikes.

Note 6 – While Revelation 8:12 (KJV) describes the eight-hour time difference that the elect will experience on Bozrah, Revelation 8:13 (KJV) quickly shifts the focus back to Earth, warning those who were not taken to Bozrah about the final three trumpets. The key phrase in Revelation 8:13 is "the inhabitants of the earth." The angel deliberately uses this specific phrase instead of a more generic term like "everyone," "all of you," "mankind," or even "the people of the earth." The choice of "inhabitants" is significant, as it specifically refers to people who are CURRENTLY living on the planet, as opposed to either those who were born on Earth but are not there at the moment (such as the elect who were taken to Bozrah), or the people of Bozrah themselves. And just to be clear, in a

perfect world, Revelation 8:13 would have begun like this: "And I beheld, and heard an angel flying back to Earth from Bozrah through the Milky Way Galaxy." But unfortunately, in our not-so-perfect reality, all we ended up getting was this: "And I beheld, and heard an angel flying through the midst of heaven."

Note 7 - In addition to all the Bible verses I've already mentioned, Matthew 24:24 (VOICE) is yet another verse that proves that, during the Great Tribulation, the elect are on Bozrah, not Earth (in fact, it comes just two verses after Matthew 24:22, KJV—a verse which hints at the eight-hour time difference that the elect will experience on Bozrah). This distinction between the two planets is crucial because on Earth, the elect would be exposed to the "great signs and wonders" (Matthew 24:24, KJV) of the false Christs and false prophets, and thus they could potentially be (and according to the Bible, would actually be) deceived by them. In other words, on Earth, their chances of being deceived would be anything from non-zero to 100 percent. However, the verse clearly states, "If it were possible, they would even deceive God's elect." Similarly, the RGT version states, "... if it were possible, they would deceive the very Elect." And finally, the TLB version states, "... if it were possible, even God's chosen ones would be deceived." This implies that while, in theory, the elect would definitely be deceived if they just so happened to be residing on Earth, the actual deception of the elect by these Earth-bound tricksters is not only unlikely, but literally impossible! Therefore, the elect's safety on Bozrah (with them being far away from earthly deceptions and earthly calamities, such as the final three trumpets) is an undeniable fact. No, it is not possible for them to be deceived by Earth's false Christs and false prophets in their place of sanctuary, Bozrah. And speaking of impossibilities, no one ever said that interpreting the Bible correctly is impossible. You simply needed a member of the elect to come along and show you how it's done. {Adjusts imaginary bowtie}

Note 8 - Daniel 11:41 (KJV) is yet another verse that proves that Bozrah is a separate planet from Earth. It reveals that during the end times, Edom (i.e., Bozrah) will be beyond the reach of the Antichrist. The verse intriguingly mentions "Moab" and "the chief of the children of Ammon" alongside Edom. Given their historical connections—both cultural and geographical—to ancient Edom, it can be assumed that their descendants also reside on Bozrah with the modern-day Edomites. This intertwining of the ancient tribes' destinies, as suggested by the verse, aligns with the broader narrative of a collective migration or shift from Earth to this separate planetary realm. As an aside, for those of you demanding that there be tons of details in Bible prophecies, I'm not quite sure what to tell you. For example, in regard to this verse, were you expecting the subsequent verse, Daniel 11:42 (KJV), to explicitly state, "Oh, and by the way, the remnant of Israel will also escape out of his hand because, you know, they'll also be on the planet of New Edom—that is, Bozrah—due to the fact that God promised to put them together there, as stated in Micah 2:12"? I mean, come on.

Note 9 - The existence of Bozrah as a distinct planet—and, in particular, an Edomite stronghold—casts the following Bible verse in a whole new light: "Our fight is not against people on earth. We are fighting against the rulers and authorities and the powers of this world's darkness. We are fighting against the spiritual powers of evil in the heavenly places" (Ephesians 6:12, ERV). While traditionally interpreted as pertaining to spiritual warfare only, this verse may also have broader, perhaps even cosmic, implications when viewed in the context of Bozrah's existence. For example, based on the wording of the verse, one theoretical possibility would be some sort of "morality competition" that exists between the people of Earth and the people of Bozrah, unbeknownst to the participants. Again, it's merely an example. Don't crucify me.

Note 10 - At this point, what exactly is your counterargument? Do you even have

one? Keep in mind that trying to gaslight me about my ability to count to 10 seconds is not a counterargument. In fact, out of all the "Mandela Effect changes," the time difference is, BY FAR, the easiest one for me to detect. I don't even consider detecting the time difference to be a challenge. Never forget this: I'm not in the same boat as you. If I want to get "completely freaked out" by directly witnessing the supernatural, I don't need to wait for Jesus to show up on the day of vengeance (or go hunting for rougarous in Louisiana and successfully spot one, like Roy Stubblefield famously claims). Rather, all I have to do is look at a functioning digital clock that has a seconds display. And let me also say this: Never, ever trust an "uninitiated" Bozrah native to accurately explain the end times. I mean, you want to inform others about the end times, but you don't even know what planet you're on? To be honest, that is beyond comical, and people like that should no longer be taken seriously. Generally speaking, the one blind spot that humans have is planetary awareness (i.e., knowing what planet you're residing on). But at the end of the day, whether you like it or not, planetary awareness is fundamental to our very existence. If you plan on surviving the day of vengeance and making your way to Earth, see Note 14 below and also keep the following in mind: "My people are destroyed from lack of knowledge" (Hosea 4:6, CEB). How can one simultaneously call oneself a "Christian" and lack planetary awareness? That's completely absurd.

Note 11 – Here's my post about Capricorn One.

Note 12 – In contemplating the vast and complex nature of the revelations presented in this post, I was struck by a thought that, while initially speculative, seemed worth considering. Here it is: Could the insights and interpretations offered here, in their totality, be seen as the fulfillment of Revelation 10:7? I certainly think so. The verse states, "But in the days of the voice of the seventh angel, when he shall begin to sound, the mystery of God should be finished, as he hath declared to his servants the prophets" (Revelation 10:7, KJV). Well, first of all, given that the sounding of the seventh trumpet pertains only to Earth and not to Bozrah, we can reasonably assume it has "begun to sound" there (especially when taking into account the length of time the elect have been away from Earth on Bozrah). Furthermore, since timing is obviously important when it comes to prophecies, in regard to the question, "On what date was this prophecy actually fulfilled?" my best guess would be December 7, 2023. Thus, versions of this post prior to that date should not be considered as having fulfilled the prophecy. And by the way, please take note of the Bible's shrewdness: Revelation 10:7 seamlessly intertwines events that take place on two separate planets! For Earth, it marks the beginning of the sounding of the seventh trumpet, while for Bozrah, it marks the unveiling of God's mystery (via this Reddit post). This dual fulfillment across celestial bodies showcases the Bible's multifaceted approach and the interconnectedness of its prophetic messages. Lastly, here is Revelation 10:5-7 (GNV): "And the Angel which I saw stand upon the sea, and upon the earth, lift up his hand to heaven, And swear by him that liveth for evermore, which created heaven, and the things that therein are, and the earth, and the things that therein are, and the sea, and the things that therein are, that time should be no more. But in the days of the voice of the seventh Angel, when he shall begin to blow the trumpet, even the mystery of God shall be finished, as he hath declared to his servants the Prophets."

Note 13 – If you're trying to determine when Jesus will arrive on Bozrah for the day of vengeance (and you've taken into account the above info regarding Revelation 12:6 and Revelation 12:14), then this Mandela Effect video from One Harmony will definitely help! Moreover, when doing your calculations, don't forget to factor in the length of Jesus's stay on Bozrah. There is no escaping the fact that this number crunching is kind of messy, but I'll try my best to lay it all out here. So, the day of vengeance will last for either 1.5 Bozrah years or 1 Bozrah year (depending on whether the "day" is 1 Earth year or 1

Bozrah year). Thus, the final calculation will be either 10.5 minus 1.5 or 10.5 minus 1 (i.e., the elect's total time away from Earth minus the length of the day of vengeance). That comes out to either 9 Bozrah years or 9.5 Bozrah years, respectively (this number, which is extremely important, gives you the length of time between the elect's arrival on Bozrah and the start of the day of vengeance). If you're going by Earth time for the length of the day of vengeance (in other words, if you're assuming that it will be 1 Earth year instead of 1 Bozrah year), another way to do the calculation is to start with 7 Earth years (for the elect's time away from Earth), then subtract 1 year for the day of vengeance, which results in a total of 6 Earth years. And then, multiply 6 by 1.5 (for Bozrah time), and you get 9 Bozrah years. Finally, you have to decide when the "clock" started. For example: Assuming that the day of vengeance lasts for 1.5 Bozrah years (and thus, there are 9 Bozrah years between the elect's arrival and the start of the day of vengeance) and that the elect first arrived in, say, February 2015, then that means the day of vengeance would start in February 2024 and end in August 2025 (delightful, I know). After which, the events of Isaiah 63:1-6 (NIV) would take place, back on Earth: "Who is this coming from Edom, from Bozrah, with his garments stained crimson?" (Isaiah 63:1, NIV). As an aside, may I ask: At what point does someone finally give up on the single-planet narrative? As I demonstrate below, in Note 15, the "One Earth, no Bozrah" worldview isn't even logical.

Note 14 - The possibility of some Bozrah natives hitching a ride to Earth with Jesus and the elect is indeed high. On the one hand, Matthew 24:29-31 (AMP) mentions only Jesus and the elect in regard to The Glorious Return: "And at that time the sign of the Son of Man [coming in His glory] will appear in the sky, and then all the tribes of the earth [and especially Israel] will mourn [regretting their rebellion and rejection of the Messiah], and they will see the Son of Man coming on the clouds of heaven with power and great glory [in brilliance and splendor]. And He will send His angels with a loud trumpet and they will gather together His elect (God's chosen ones) from the four winds, from one end of the heavens to the other" (Matthew 24:30-31, AMP). However, Isaiah 56:8 offers a broader perspective. Isaiah 56:8 (EHV) states, "This is the declaration of God the Lord, who gathers Israel's dispersed people: 'I will gather still more people to my house besides the ones already gathered.'" And similarly, Isaiah 56:8 (AMP) states, "The Lord God, who gathers the dispersed of Israel, declares: 'I will gather yet others to them (Israel), to those [already] gathered.'"

Note 15 - Here's another revelation for you all: The notion of God's elect and the Antichrist residing on the same planet, while the Antichrist is in power, is not only preposterous, but actually a logical fallacy. Why has it taken so long for people to understand this SIMPLE concept? Clearly, during the reign of the Antichrist, if he's on Earth (i.e., Planet A), then there has to be some sort of sanctuary planet—that is, a Planet B—where the elect are temporarily placed. I think you know what "Planet B" is. And hopefully, by now, you understand the "Planet A" reference as well (wink-wink, nudge-nudge). Yeah, God truly is smarter than your average bear. Oh, wait. Let me try that again: Yeah, God truly is smarter than your Average Bear. So, anyway, now you know why this planet is not called "New Edom" or something like that. And if you're still confused about Bozrah's status as a "sanctuary" planet, see this comment (note that the original question was deleted by the user).

Note 16 - Thankfully, there will be no "Millennial Kingdom" on this counterfeit, Edomite planet. It would have lasted for 1,000 Bozrah years, but only 666.67 Earth years. And given Yahweh's well-documented contempt for the Edomites, there's a very good chance the kingdom would've been ruled by Esau himself or some other Edomite leader—in other words, someone who is not Jesus. "Here is wisdom. Let the person who has enough insight calculate the number of the beast, for it is the [imperfect] number of a man; and his number is six hundred and sixty-six" (Revelation 13:18, AMP). So, now you know. And just to be clear, yes,

Revelation 13:18—like I myself just did above—is mocking the notion of a millennial kingdom ever existing on Bozrah. Furthermore, the reason for the mockery becomes quite evident once Isaiah 34 (ESV) and Isaiah 63:1-6 (NIV) are taken into consideration. Now, keep in mind: In order to capture the inauthenticity and fraudulent nature of a 666-year "millennial" kingdom that doesn't even involve Jesus, ideally, one could say that 666 is an "Edomite number," a "worldly number," or "mankind's number" (as opposed to it being a "divine number" or "heavenly number," such as 1,000—the number of Earth years in a proper millennium). Well, lo and behold, we actually get quite close to that verbiage in some versions of Revelation 13:18. Unlike most versions of the verse, which state that 666 is either "the number of a man" or "the number of a person," the GW, MSG, and RSV versions state that 666 is "a human number," while the LEB and NET versions state that it is "man's number." In addition, the ISV version states that it is "a human multitude" (which, in this context, basically means, "a big, human-related number"). And finally, even a footnote in the NIV version acknowledges that "humanity's number" could possibly be the correct translation for the phrase "the number of a man." The bottom line is this: Compared to the actual Millennial Kingdom—a 1,000-year reign of Christ on Earth that will be defined by its peace and righteousness—the Bozrah version would be a human-led, 666-year nightmare.

Note 17 – Bozrah's Book of Revelation math (a quick deep dive): First, consider Revelation 8:12 (KJV), which informs us about the Bozrah time difference. On Bozrah, days are 16 Earth hours long—one-third of an Earth day is missing, while two-thirds of an Earth day remains. Next, consider Revelation 13:18 (AMP), which mentions, "... the [imperfect] number of a man; ..." This refers to either 666 itself or an "imperfect" (that is, non-"whole number") version of 666. Lastly, Revelation 20 (ERV) speaks of Jesus's Millennial Kingdom. It will exist on Earth (not on Bozrah) and last for 1,000 Earth years. And thus, two-thirds of 1,000 Earth years equals 666.67 Earth years—in other words, a Bozrah millennium. Revelation 13:18 (AMP) aptly states, "Here is wisdom. Let the person who has enough insight calculate the number of the beast, for it is the [imperfect] number of a man; and his number is six hundred and sixty-six."

Note 18 – Picture a world masquerading as Earth; a cosmic doppelgänger. In this hypothetical world, time ticks differently, the human anatomy is vastly different, and it is governed by a tribe that is destined for an apocalyptic downfall. Moreover, envision this hypothetical world as also being a celestial sanctuary—a refuge for God's elect—that is isolated from the chaos of the Antichrist's reign. This sanctuary planet, while seemingly decent, is not the alpha planet. It's not the alpha dog. It's not the top dog. It's not the main setup. It's not the primary locale. It's not Earth Prime. It's the other planet, the other setup, the other locale, the other Earth! Have you ever pondered the existence of such an unusual place? Have you ever contemplated how such a planet fits into the cosmic chess moves of a deity who is playing a game far beyond the common man's understanding? If such thoughts seem far-fetched or even nonsensical, then brace yourself for a revelation akin to discovering you're on an island when you thought you were on the mainland: As you read this, you're not just imagining that other version of Earth—you're also living on it.

Note 19 – During the Great Tribulation, either you're on Earth and the Antichrist is wreaking havoc (and God's elect are not present), or you're on Bozrah and there is no Antichrist (and God's elect are present). Can you guess which planet you're on? Remember, Scripture states, "And except those days should be shortened, there should no flesh be saved: but for the elect's sake those days shall be shortened" (Matthew 24:22, KJV). Well, by now, you already know all about the "eight-hour time difference" (that is, the existence of 16-hour days instead of 24-hour days due to this planet's time being 50% faster than it should be), so I will stop right here ... or maybe not. There's actually one crucial piece of logic that may have escaped your mind's eye. It is this: If the people who are experiencing shortened days are not experiencing or

witnessing ANY events of the Tribulation (whether we're talking about events from the first 3.5 years or the latter 3.5 years), then those people cannot possibly be residing on Earth. They are, by default, residing on some other planet (i.e., a sanctuary planet or "Planet B"). And if you step back for a moment and think about it, it absolutely makes sense that they're residing on another planet, considering the fact that their days have been, you know, SHORTENED. Also, it goes without saying that the sanctuary arrangement is temporary. After all, it's not as if the Tribulation period is some sort of "blank check." It doesn't last for multiple decades or anything like that. So now, we await the day of vengeance. But here's the question: Even though thousands of years have elapsed, will you and others still make the same mistake as the common man in the days of Noah? We shall see. One can only hope that this time around, it will be attentiveness, circumspection, and wisdom that dominate the human psyche, rather than thoughtlessness, disregard, and mindless inconsideration.

You are here:

812.info

812info.com

Read more

170

.

263

Comments Section

AutoModerator

MOD

•

7mo ago

u/endergrrl avatar

endergrrl

•

2mo ago

I have two questions.

First, since we have the ability to keep time with crystals and atoms- which are accurate to the 24 hours that we know the day/planet rotation is, why would we try to compare a faulty human counting mechanism to prove something about time?

Second, I'm confused about the movement from Sag.E to Ori.E. was that a 3rd Dm move? If so, do you have a memory of the divine as promised? Because we're all supposed to, right? Or was the move something else?

2

u/Careful_Biscotti_879 avatar

Careful_Biscotti_879

•

5mo ago

Jami` at-Tirmidhi 2332 Anas bin Malik narrated that the Allah's Messenger (s.a.w) said: "The hour shall not be established until time is constricted, and the year is like a month, a month is like the week, and the week is like the day, and the day is like the hour, and the hour is like the flare of the fire."

shit is def up

2

u/Linea_Dow avatar

Linea_Dow

OP

•

5mo ago

Jami` at-Tirmidhi 2332 Anas bin Malik narrated that the Allah's Messenger (s.a.w) said: "The hour shall not be established until time is constricted, and the year is like a month, a month is like the week, and the week is like the day, and the day is like the hour, and the hour is like the flare of the fire."

That's actually very impressive. Nevertheless, Revelation 8:12 got the time difference EXACTLY right.

Thank you for sharing the Hadith, though. It adds another powerful layer to the end-times picture.

3

u/Careful_Biscotti_879 avatar

Careful_Biscotti_879

•

5mo ago

A year does FEEL like a month and a month does FEEL like a week and a week like a day. I am not religious, but shit is definitely going on and it was predicted.

1

BarAdditional4411

•

6mo ago

Thank you

2

u/Vivid-Speed avatar

Vivid-Speed

•

6mo ago

I thought it was symbolic not literally. Like the acceleration of time is not a literal change in the speed of time but rather a heightened awareness of the brevity of life and the urgency of living righteously. The concept of time speeding up is usually (I thought) linked to the idea of the end times, where world events and tribulations will happen in quick succession.

1

u/AutoModerator avatar

AutoModerator

MOD

•

8mo ago

[GENERAL REMINDER] Due to overuse, the phrase "Just because you never heard of something doesn't mean it's a Mandela Effect" or similar is NOT welcome here as it is a violation of Rule# 9. Continued arguing and push for this narrative without consideration of our community WILL get you banned.

I am a bot, and this action was performed automatically. Please contact the moderators of this subreddit if you have any questions or concerns.

2

u/AutoModerator avatar

AutoModerator

MOD

•

8mo ago

[GENERAL REMINDER] Due to overuse, the phrase "Just because you never heard of something doesn't mean it's a Mandela Effect" or similar is NOT welcome here as it is a violation of Rule# 9. Continued arguing and push for this narrative without consideration of our community WILL get you banned.

I am a bot, and this action was performed automatically. Please contact the moderators of this subreddit if you have any questions or concerns.

1

u/HappyVibesThrive avatar
HappyVibesThrive

•

8mo ago

Dear u/Linea-Dow. Nice to meet you. This is the first time for me to post my comment on Reddit (I've almost never/seldom posted my comment on this sort of website) However, I strongly wanted to leave this comment for some reason. First, thank you very much for your huge efforts and time spent on giving us very insightful, eye-opening and spiritually-enlightening information over years. Your information has been definitely helpful for my spiritual journey here on Earth/Bozrah :)

To make long story short (trying not to steal your precious time), I've recently found that the web page via the link you kindly provided for "Here is a 2006 essay by Dr. Gavin Finley: The Bozrah Exile" seemed to be removed with the message shown "404 Page Error. You have reached a page that is not available. Please select a page from the menu above." I thought that this might be temporarily inaccessible. So, I checked "Bozrah" on the website, but no article was returned. Then, I searched it online and found the page "THE BOZRAH EXILE", which might be probably the same page previously found via the link you kindly provided. However, I further found that the address of the website was "https://old.endtimepilgrim.org/bozexile.htm" (old.endtime...), while the original link was "https://endtimepilgrim.org/bozexile.htm" (404 Page Error now). This might not matter at all, actually (just a change on their administration). However, would you have any thoughts or idea on it (the change)? (e.g. implying something significant?) I'm just in case letting you know for your reference, too :)

That's all :) Thank you very much once again to help our spiritual journey.

Have a nice day and great Spring season 😊

2

u/Linea_Dow avatar
Linea_Dow

OP

•

8mo ago

Wow, thanks for letting me know. It looks like they simply updated their website within the past month.

The only issue now is updating my post with the new link. Apparently, since my post is over three years old, whenever I edit it, it automatically gets removed by Reddit's filters (and then the Retconned mods need to restore it). So, I'll be updating my post right now with the new link, but it may be inaccessible for several hours.

3

u/HappyVibesThrive avatar
HappyVibesThrive

•

8mo ago

My pleasure and thank you for your reply, too :) I understood it. Thank you and have a great May 😊

2

1 more reply

u/AutoModerator avatar
AutoModerator
MOD

•

8mo ago

[GENERAL REMINDER] Due to overuse, the phrase "Just because you never heard of something doesn't mean it's a Mandela Effect" or similar is NOT welcome here as it is a violation of Rule# 9. Continued arguing and push for this narrative without consideration of our community WILL get you banned.

I am a bot, and this action was performed automatically. Please contact the moderators of this subreddit if you have any questions or concerns.

1

u/AutoModerator avatar
AutoModerator
MOD

•

9mo ago

[GENERAL REMINDER] Due to overuse, the phrase "Just because you never heard of something doesn't mean it's a Mandela Effect" or similar is NOT welcome here as it is a violation of Rule# 9. Continued arguing and push for this narrative without consideration of our community WILL get you banned.

I am a bot, and this action was performed automatically. Please contact the moderators of this subreddit if you have any questions or concerns.

1

u/Rubberhelmet avatar
Rubberhelmet

•

9mo ago

Strange thing. The day I found this post, I tried for myself and after counting 10 seconds, my phone said, 14 secs had passed. Today I got many things done and time has not passed so fast. So I counted ... and my phone ended up @ 10.33 secs.

1

[deleted]

•

9mo ago

u/PassoSfacciato avatar
PassoSfacciato

•

10mo ago

Your text asserts that time is now "50% faster" due to humanity (or a subset, "the elect") being transferred from Earth to another planet, dubbed "Bozrah." This is tied to Revelation 8:12, which you interpret as evidence of an eight-hour shortening of days (from 24 hours to 16 hours). The argument hinges on your personal experience (counting cadence), biblical prophecy, and the Mandela Effect, positing that this shift proves we're on a different planet, not Earth.

However, your argument's core, that is time speeding up due to a shift from Earth to Bozrah, rests on shaky ground. It conflates subjective experience (counting cadence, anatomical shifts) with objective reality, leaps from ambiguous scripture to precise claims, and dismisses alternatives without justification. While imaginative and internally passionate, it lacks logical tightness. Key flaws include:

Unproven causal links (counting pace $\neq$ time flow $\neq$ planetary change).

Reliance on memory as infallible evidence.

Overinterpretation of biblical text unsupported by the text's context (which describes apocalyptic events, not planetary relocation).

Rejection of simpler explanations without cause.

It's a bold hypothesis, but logic alone doesn't sustain it. It leans too heavily on faith in the your perception and interpretive lens. If you strip away the confidence and rhetorical flourishes, the reasoning doesn't stand up to pure, disinterested scrutiny.

3

u/Ok-Arm-1502 avatar

Ok-Arm-1502

•

10mo ago

No way my man's hit you with the AI comeback and it tried to say their is a definitive interpretation of the Bible? It's these comments that make me wonder sometimes.

6

-Parker-West-

•

1y ago

What about the fact that Donald Trump has fulfilled all of the antichrist prophecies and the seven year tribulation already came and went (the COVID vaxx was the mark of the beast)?

2

3 more replies

More posts you may like

Time is going by very fast

r/TrueChristian

•

3y ago

Time is going by very fast

118 upvotes · 73 comments

Need help understanding Revelation 8:12

r/Bible icon

r/Bible

•

3y ago

Need help understanding Revelation 8:12

5 upvotes · 12 comments

Revelation 1:15

r/rastafari icon

r/rastafari

•

8mo ago

Revelation 1:15

r/rastafari - Revelation 1:15

39 upvotes · 12 comments

Could we ever figure out how to slow our perception of time down?

r/biology icon

r/biology

•

2y ago

Could we ever figure out how to slow our perception of time down?

79 upvotes · 78 comments

We're living through the Book of Revelations and that's not a bad thing.

r/RadicalChristianity icon

r/RadicalChristianity

•

10mo ago

We're living through the Book of Revelations and that's not a bad thing.

219 upvotes · 48 comments

"Time is speeding up" #christian #jesusiscoming #jesusisking #godwins #bible

r/Christianity icon

r/Christianity

•

9mo ago

"Time is speeding up" #christian #jesusiscoming #jesusisking #godwins #bible

r/Christianity - "Time is speeding up" #christian #jesusiscoming #jesusisking

#godwins #bible

youtu

1 comment

Speculating the time frame of Revelation in respect to our current time.

[Christians only]

r/TrueChristian

•

12y ago

Speculating the time frame of Revelation in respect to our current time.

[Christians only]

2 upvotes · 33 comments

Taking a second look at the beast's number (666) in Revelation 13:18

r/DonaldTrump666 icon

r/DonaldTrump666

•

4mo ago

Taking a second look at the beast's number (666) in Revelation 13:18

40 upvotes · 74 comments

Why didn't god just shoot the hand?

r/ServerBlight icon

r/ServerBlight

•

7mo ago

Why didn't god just shoot the hand?

r/ServerBlight - Why didn't god just shoot the hand?

203 upvotes · 44 comments

New info about Lilith and Bozrah

r/Retconned icon

r/Retconned

•

3y ago

New info about Lilith and Bozrah

2 upvotes · 13 comments

Do you personally think we're currently living in the end times? If so do you

also believe Jesus will come soon?

r/TrueChristian

•

3y ago

Do you personally think we're currently living in the end times? If so do you

also believe Jesus will come soon?

114 upvotes · 398 comments

Has anyone else noticed time is moving faster each day?

r/TrueChristian

•

6mo ago

Has anyone else noticed time is moving faster each day?

3 upvotes · 32 comments

"One of the heads of the beast seemed to have had a fatal wound, but the fatal wound had been healed. The whole world was filled with wonder and followed the beast." — Revelation 13:3

r/Destiny icon

r/Destiny

•

9mo ago

"One of the heads of the beast seemed to have had a fatal wound, but the fatal wound had been healed. The whole world was filled with wonder and followed the beast." – Revelation 13:3
r/Destiny - "One of the heads of the beast seemed to have had a fatal wound, but the fatal wound had been healed. The whole world was filled with wonder and followed the beast." – Revelation 13:3
840 upvotes · 66 comments
Is time really speeding up, or is it spiritual bs?
r/atheism icon
r/atheism
•
2y ago
Is time really speeding up, or is it spiritual bs?
21 comments
GOD'S PERFECT WORLD
r/Yedits icon
r/Yedits
•
8d ago
GOD'S PERFECT WORLD
r/Yedits - GOD'S PERFECT WORLD
11 upvotes · 4 comments
What do gods do all day?
r/Parahumans icon
r/Parahumans
•
2mo ago
SPOILER
What do gods do all day?
45 upvotes · 20 comments
Is it possible all of the kings in the Sumerian kings list is real?
r/ancienthistory
•
18d ago
Is it possible all of the kings in the Sumerian kings list is real?
29 upvotes · 19 comments
World of Revelation #1 SPOILER Discussion Thread
r/WiccanAndHulkling icon
r/WiccanAndHulkling
•
3mo ago
World of Revelation #1 SPOILER Discussion Thread
r/WiccanAndHulkling - World of Revelation #1 SPOILER Discussion Thread
62 upvotes · 12 comments
I feel not enough people recognize how God's word is quite literally, in nearly everything.
r/ChristianMysticism icon
r/ChristianMysticism
•
27d ago
I feel not enough people recognize how God's word is quite literally, in nearly everything.
39 upvotes · 8 comments
The beast is heading towards full adoption of cryptocurrency, setting the stage for fulfillment of Revelation 13:16-17.
r/DonaldTrump666 icon
r/DonaldTrump666
•
3mo ago
The beast is heading towards full adoption of cryptocurrency, setting the stage for fulfillment of Revelation 13:16-17.
62 upvotes · 15 comments
The Problem of Revelation & Prophets
r/deism icon

r/deism

•

2mo ago

The Problem of Revelation & Prophets

8 upvotes · 8 comments

[4004 BC] Yo God Just Created The World And It's Sick!

r/thepast icon

r/thepast

•

2mo ago

[4004 BC] Yo God Just Created The World And It's Sick!

r/thepast - [4004 BC] Yo God Just Created The World And It's Sick!

83 upvotes · 39 comments

Let the good Rapture times roll

r/atheism icon

r/atheism

•

3mo ago

Let the good Rapture times roll

33 upvotes · 6 comments

when the Herod killed trillions of babies. for fun

r/when the icon

r/when the

•

7d ago

when the Herod killed trillions of babies. for fun

r/when the - when the Herod killed trillions of babies. for fun

32 upvotes · 8 comments

Time

r/Bible icon

r/Bible

•

4y ago

Time

6 upvotes · 8 comments

Top Posts

Reddit

reReddit: Top posts of April 12, 2022

Reddit

reReddit: Top posts of April 2022

Reddit

reReddit: Top posts of 2022

Reddit Rules

Privacy Policy

User Agreement

Your Privacy Choices

Accessibility

Reddit, Inc. © 2025. All rights reserved.

Skip to main content

Revelation 8:12 - Time is 50% faster now : r/Retconned

Open menu

r/Retconned

Search in r/Retconned

Log In

Expand user menu

r/Retconned icon

Go to Retconned

r/Retconned

•

4y ago
Linea_Dow

Revelation 8:12 - Time is 50% faster now
You are here:

812.info

812info.com

Russia-Ukraine could be the start of WW3. One prophecy (Revelation 8:12) has
ALREADY been fulfilled:

https://twitter.com/812_dot_news/status/1462252104630906885

When you get to the TimeDiff page, read the quote from the 1997 newsletter. If
part A (Revelation 8:12) has already been fulfilled, then what does that tell
you about part B (the battle of Armageddon)?

After you've read the material:

Below is a rebuttal to the naysayers. If you haven't already done so, please
visit Rev812.com and then read the primer and TimeDiff (they can be read in
under 15 minutes) before continuing.

REBUTTAL

Before going any further, make sure you have read the primer and TimeDiff. This
is your final warning.

When something hits too close to home, people suddenly become very dismissive
about it. They love to ridicule the messenger and they believe that groupthink
can automatically override the messenger. The bottom line is that Dale DuFay and
I really did perfect the counting-to-10 cadence on Sagittarius Earth, so we know
for a 100% FACT that this is a different planet. Furthermore, our claim about
the time difference was so "good" that it ended up perfectly aligning with
someone else's interpretation of Revelation 8:12. And everyone reading this
should know why they perfectly aligned. You know it wasn't simply dumb luck.
Please stop fooling yourself and deal with reality.

Time cannot magically get 50% faster unless you start off on one planet and then
go to another planet. In other words, it could never be the case that you stayed
on the initial planet and then one day, all of a sudden, time became 50% faster
there. What's more, skeptics of the Mandela Effect will eventually come to this
sobering conclusion: The two paces (i.e., the speaking pace that is used in
order to count to 10 in 15.00 seconds, which is "Pace A" below, and the speaking
pace that is used in order to count to 10 in 10.00 seconds, which is "Pace B"
below) are too dissimilar to be confused with one another. And thus, the
following scenario is NOT reasonably possible (that is to say, all other things
being equal, such a discrepancy between perception and reality is impossible):
Person X is absolutely certain that he has used Pace A dozens, if not hundreds,
of times in his life for the purpose of counting to 10 in 10.00 seconds; then
one day, he discovers (in astonishment) that he was actually using Pace B all
those times he counted to 10. To understand how absurd this scenario is,
firstly, take into consideration that the two paces are completely different
from one another, secondly, take into consideration that, over the years, Person
X has become somewhat of an expert at counting to 10 (with the ability to get
within 0.50 seconds of 10.00 seconds on most practice counts), and thirdly, take
into consideration that Person X has no recollection (i.e., ZERO MEMORY) of ever
using Pace B in his entire life. Note: Please do not react to this information
by engaging in any sort of mental gymnastics, and please do not try to gaslight

Person X (hypothetically speaking, of course). Instead, now would be a good time to read the first two sentences of this paragraph again.

Bear in mind, in this rebuttal, I've only been talking about the time difference (as opposed to also talking about where my heart used to beat, who used to be on the dime, how human skulls used to look like, et cetera). In July 2019, I felt my heart beating at the center of my chest for the first time in my life (prior to July 2019, my heart was located on the left side of my chest), and this incident occurred before I knew anatomical changes were a component of the Mandela Effect. As you can see, when it comes to examining this phenomenon, context is paramount. And as a skeptic of this material, you'll eventually reach a point where your counterargument is no longer reasonable because it involves too many coincidences.

In regard to people saying that my claim about the time difference is based on the Bible: By mid-August of 2019, I had already made the claim that this planet is a replica version of the real Earth (my claim was based on things such as the changes in human anatomy and the two additional occupants in the JFK car). It wasn't until the following month (September 2019) that I found out about FDR being on the dime instead of Eisenhower. And then in mid-September, I found out about the time difference. And then 10 months after that (on July 19th, 2020), I discovered Revelation 8:12. So, no, my claim about the time difference is not "based on the Bible."

In conclusion, I made the claim (with 100% certainty) about days being 16 hours long without even knowing about the existence of Revelation 8:12. In other words, what I experienced and documented in 2019 proves that the Bible is, indeed, true. Ultimately, one's worldview should be based on that which actually exists and that which is actually true. I would hazard a guess that your current worldview is based, however, on long-standing falsehoods that seem very, very, very reasonable. Keep in mind, a long-standing falsehood that seems very, very, very reasonable is still a falsehood nonetheless. Frankly, I think it's high time you re-examined your own beliefs. So, let me ask you this: All these years, where exactly have you been getting your knowledge from?

Here are some questions for Christians, namely Catholics, Eastern Orthodox Christians, Protestants, and Mormons: Will you foolishly decide to ignore all of this information? If you had been around when Noah was building the Ark, would you have been Team Noah (i.e., a supporter of Noah's mission) or would you have been Team Ignorant Masses (i.e., a member of the worldly-minded, ignorant masses)? Are you currently a member of the worldly-minded, ignorant masses? Are you sure about your answer to the previous question? Before today, how did you think the end times would play out? Is God obligated to make your version of the end times come to fruition? At the end of the day, when all is said and done, does your version of the end times have any basis in reality? Which one is more important, that which is actually true in regard to the end times or your version of the end times? Do you plan on telling your family the truth about Revelation 8:12? Why is everyone (i.e., the mainstream media, the "alternative" media—a.k.a. the mainstream media part II, all governments, all think tanks, all universities, and all churches) too scared to talk about this information? In terms of media coverage, don't you find it rather odd that this information has NEVER had its "day in court" (unlike, say, the Flat Earth theory or the QAnon belief system)? Why are you pro-life but not pro-truth? And finally, is there a chance that being anti-truth could bar you from entering Heaven (keep in mind what Jesus said regarding the truth)? I could go on (trust me), but I will stop right here.

And just to prove a point, I said all of this without even mentioning the Hidden Hand dialogue.

ADDITIONAL INFO

Here are seven videos from the YouTuber Miss Amy:

Playlist - Contains all seven videos (61 minutes)

Mandela Effect: We're in Bozrah Exile...How We Got Here & Why

MANDELA EFFECT: Who are the Awakened Ones?

MANDELA EFFECT: Warning to 144,000 - The Lord's Vengeance is Raining Down & The Time is Short

Mandela Effect: The Lost can't See the Mirror World

ME? Wondering where we are? We're in Exile in the Land of Bozrah

MANDELA EFFECT: This "World" is a Stage - C19 Virus Showing Now

MANDELA EFFECT: What's Been Happening on Earth Since We've Been Gone?

Here is a 2006 essay by Dr. Gavin Finley:

The Bozrah Exile

PUTTING IT ALL TOGETHER

Micah, Matthew, and Revelation:

Micah 2:12 (KJV) tells us that God will gather the remnant of Israel (i.e., the elect) and then put them together in one place. "Bozrah" is mentioned.

Matthew 24:22 (KJV) tells us that during the Great Tribulation, the days will be shortened for the elect's sake. Thus, one way or another, the elect will experience shorter days during the Great Tribulation. Note: In the Bible, we are never told that the Great Tribulation will take place only on Earth. And by now, you should realize that this all boils down to the two sentences of the rebuttal (above) that deal with the concept of time becoming 50% faster via "magic." So, please go read those two sentences once again.

Now, think! How can the days be shortened (that is, time magically get faster) for the elect without an interplanetary transfer taking place? Remember, if you stay on the initial planet (in this case, Earth), then there is no way that time will suddenly get faster for you. Simply put, your days will NOT be shortened! But, lo and behold, we know from Micah 2:12 that God had already planned on transferring the elect to a special location (that is, from Earth to Bozrah). So, basically, if Micah 2:12 did not exist, Matthew 24:22 would read, "Those days shall not be shortened for the elect's sake because, well, the elect will still be on Earth. Sorry, folks. Nothing to see here. Better luck next time."

To make this crystal clear: We have a verse from the Old Testament (Micah 2:12) that talks about the eventual transfer of God's elect to "Bozrah," and then we have a verse from the New Testament (Matthew 24:22) that talks about shortened days (i.e., time getting faster) for God's elect during the Great Tribulation. And no, it's not a coincidence. It means that Earth is one planet and Bozrah is another planet, and if you travel from Earth to Bozrah, your days will be shortened because time is faster on Bozrah. Last but not least, Revelation 8:12

(below) gives us the key detail that Matthew 24:22 omits.

Revelation 8:12 (KJV) tells us that the days will be shortened by exactly eight hours. Never forget: In 2019, I was able to discover the eight-hour difference WITHOUT the help of Revelation 8:12. I had already perfected the counting-to-10 cadence on Earth (i.e., the real Earth), so when I counted to 10 on this planet (i.e., Bozrah), exactly 15.00 seconds elapsed. That is to say, there was a five-second difference, which amounts to an eight-hour difference for each 24-hour cycle on Bozrah.

Regarding the actual transfer of the elect from Earth to Bozrah, the Bible does not give us an explicit description of how it is accomplished. Instead, we are given an extremely vague, symbolic description. In Revelation 12:14 (KJV), we are told that a woman is given "two wings of a great eagle" and that she uses them to "fly into the wilderness," arriving at a place that was "prepared for her" (Revelation 12:14, EXB). The length of time that she is nourished at her new location and "out of the serpent's reach" (Revelation 12:14, NIV) is identical to the length of the Great Tribulation. And that is, of course, 3.5 years. However, when considering the events described in Revelation 12:6 (NIV) alongside Revelation 12:14, the total duration of the woman's absence from Earth equates to seven years—that is, seven Earth years or 10.5 Bozrah years—the full span of the Tribulation. In other words, her time of safety at the place located in "the wilderness" is not limited to the latter half of the Tribulation (i.e., the Great Tribulation). Rather, it encompasses the entire Tribulation period.

Please note the following:

Note 1 – Before Jesus goes to Earth for the Second Coming, he will first come here (that is, to Bozrah) and slaughter many, many people during his "day" (that is, year) of vengeance (Jeremiah 49:22, NABRE → Jeremiah 49:22, VOICE → Jeremiah 49:22, KJ21 → Jeremiah 49:22, ERV → Isaiah 63:1, EASY → Isaiah 63:1-6, NIV → Isaiah 63:4, NRSVUE → Isaiah 63:4, CEV → Isaiah 63:4, NIRV → Isaiah 63:4, CSB → Isaiah 34:8, CSB → Isaiah 34:8, NIRV → Isaiah 34:8, KJV → Isaiah 34:8, GW → Isaiah 34, ERV → Isaiah 34, ESV). Based on Isaiah 34, we can conclude that Bozrah will be turned into some sort of hellscape. As for the elect, they will not be left stranded on this planet. According to Micah 2:13 (AMP) and Matthew 24:29-31 (AMP), the elect will accompany Jesus back to Earth. For more info regarding the day of vengeance, see Notes 5, 10, 13, 14, and 19.

Note 2 – Yes, I am aware that "Lilith" is mentioned in some versions of Isaiah 34:14, such as Isaiah 34:14 (VOICE) and Isaiah 34:14 (NRSVA). Based on the information in this video (especially at the 2:05 mark), one could easily surmise that Eve is the matriarch of Earth and Lilith is the matriarch of Bozrah, but I digress.

Note 3 – Can you imagine all the people who have died and thought they had spent their entire lives on Earth, when in fact they had been living on an impostor planet the whole time?

Note 4 – No true Christian would ever refer to this planet as "Earth." Doing so would be EXTREMELY heretical. This planet was never Earth, and it never will be.

Note 5 – Bozrah is an Edomite planet (furthermore, in ancient times, the city of Bozrah was the capital of the Kingdom of Edom), Esau was the father of the Edomites, Isaac was the father of Esau (and Esau's twin brother, Jacob—who, by

the way, was renamed "Israel" by God and was the father of the Israelites), and, well, there's this: "And Esau said unto his father, 'Hast thou but one blessing, my father? Bless me, even me also, O my father!' And Esau lifted up his voice and wept. And Isaac his father answered and said unto him, 'Behold, thy dwelling shall be of the fatness of the earth, and of the dew of heaven from above. And by thy sword shalt thou live, and shalt serve thy brother; and it shall come to pass when thou shalt have the dominion, that thou shalt break his yoke from off thy neck'" (Genesis 27:38-40, KJ21). For a clearer understanding of Genesis 27:39-40, see my custom translation. So, what exactly is going on here? Twin brothers? Check. Twin planets? Check. Heck, even in our own bodies, this "twinning" theme is evident—just look at the eyes and lungs, for example. I guess creating things in twins or pairs is simply God's *modus operandi*. Go figure. What's more, in regard to the Edomites, Obadiah 1:4 (ESV) casually states, "... though your nest is set among the stars, from there I will bring you down, declares the Lord." Um, yikes.

Note 6 - While Revelation 8:12 (KJV) describes the eight-hour time difference that the elect will experience on Bozrah, Revelation 8:13 (KJV) quickly shifts the focus back to Earth, warning those who were not taken to Bozrah about the final three trumpets. The key phrase in Revelation 8:13 is "the inhabitants of the earth." The angel deliberately uses this specific phrase instead of a more generic term like "everyone," "all of you," "mankind," or even "the people of the earth." The choice of "inhabitants" is significant, as it specifically refers to people who are CURRENTLY living on the planet, as opposed to either those who were born on Earth but are not there at the moment (such as the elect who were taken to Bozrah), or the people of Bozrah themselves. And just to be clear, in a perfect world, Revelation 8:13 would have begun like this: "And I beheld, and heard an angel flying back to Earth from Bozrah through the Milky Way Galaxy." But unfortunately, in our not-so-perfect reality, all we ended up getting was this: "And I beheld, and heard an angel flying through the midst of heaven."

Note 7 - In addition to all the Bible verses I've already mentioned, Matthew 24:24 (VOICE) is yet another verse that proves that, during the Great Tribulation, the elect are on Bozrah, not Earth (in fact, it comes just two verses after Matthew 24:22, KJV—a verse which hints at the eight-hour time difference that the elect will experience on Bozrah). This distinction between the two planets is crucial because on Earth, the elect would be exposed to the "great signs and wonders" (Matthew 24:24, KJV) of the false Christs and false prophets, and thus they could potentially be (and according to the Bible, would actually be) deceived by them. In other words, on Earth, their chances of being deceived would be anything from non-zero to 100 percent. However, the verse clearly states, "If it were possible, they would even deceive God's elect." Similarly, the RGT version states, "... if it were possible, they would deceive the very Elect." And finally, the TLB version states, "... if it were possible, even God's chosen ones would be deceived." This implies that while, in theory, the elect would definitely be deceived if they just so happened to be residing on Earth, the actual deception of the elect by these Earth-bound tricksters is not only unlikely, but literally impossible! Therefore, the elect's safety on Bozrah (with them being far away from earthly deceptions and earthly calamities, such as the final three trumpets) is an undeniable fact. No, it is not possible for them to be deceived by Earth's false Christs and false prophets in their place of sanctuary, Bozrah. And speaking of impossibilities, no one ever said that interpreting the Bible correctly is impossible. You simply needed a member of the elect to come along and show you how it's done. {Adjusts imaginary bowtie}

Note 8 - Daniel 11:41 (KJV) is yet another verse that proves that Bozrah is a separate planet from Earth. It reveals that during the end times, Edom (i.e., Bozrah) will be beyond the reach of the Antichrist. The verse intriguingly mentions "Moab" and "the chief of the children of Ammon" alongside Edom. Given their historical connections—both cultural and geographical—to ancient Edom, it

can be assumed that their descendants also reside on Bozrah with the modern-day Edomites. This intertwining of the ancient tribes' destinies, as suggested by the verse, aligns with the broader narrative of a collective migration or shift from Earth to this separate planetary realm. As an aside, for those of you demanding that there be tons of details in Bible prophecies, I'm not quite sure what to tell you. For example, in regard to this verse, were you expecting the subsequent verse, Daniel 11:42 (KJV), to explicitly state, "Oh, and by the way, the remnant of Israel will also escape out of his hand because, you know, they'll also be on the planet of New Edom—that is, Bozrah—due to the fact that God promised to put them together there, as stated in Micah 2:12"? I mean, come on.

Note 9 - The existence of Bozrah as a distinct planet—and, in particular, an Edomite stronghold—casts the following Bible verse in a whole new light: "Our fight is not against people on earth. We are fighting against the rulers and authorities and the powers of this world's darkness. We are fighting against the spiritual powers of evil in the heavenly places" (Ephesians 6:12, ERV). While traditionally interpreted as pertaining to spiritual warfare only, this verse may also have broader, perhaps even cosmic, implications when viewed in the context of Bozrah's existence. For example, based on the wording of the verse, one theoretical possibility would be some sort of "morality competition" that exists between the people of Earth and the people of Bozrah, unbeknownst to the participants. Again, it's merely an example. Don't crucify me.

Note 10 - At this point, what exactly is your counterargument? Do you even have one? Keep in mind that trying to gaslight me about my ability to count to 10 seconds is not a counterargument. In fact, out of all the "Mandela Effect changes," the time difference is, BY FAR, the easiest one for me to detect. I don't even consider detecting the time difference to be a challenge. Never forget this: I'm not in the same boat as you. If I want to get "completely freaked out" by directly witnessing the supernatural, I don't need to wait for Jesus to show up on the day of vengeance (or go hunting for rougarous in Louisiana and successfully spot one, like Roy Stubblefield famously claims). Rather, all I have to do is look at a functioning digital clock that has a seconds display. And let me also say this: Never, ever trust an "uninitiated" Bozrah native to accurately explain the end times. I mean, you want to inform others about the end times, but you don't even know what planet you're on? To be honest, that is beyond comical, and people like that should no longer be taken seriously. Generally speaking, the one blind spot that humans have is planetary awareness (i.e., knowing what planet you're residing on). But at the end of the day, whether you like it or not, planetary awareness is fundamental to our very existence. If you plan on surviving the day of vengeance and making your way to Earth, see Note 14 below and also keep the following in mind: "My people are destroyed from lack of knowledge" (Hosea 4:6, CEB). How can one simultaneously call oneself a "Christian" and lack planetary awareness? That's completely absurd.

Note 11 - Here's my post about Capricorn One.

Note 12 - In contemplating the vast and complex nature of the revelations presented in this post, I was struck by a thought that, while initially speculative, seemed worth considering. Here it is: Could the insights and interpretations offered here, in their totality, be seen as the fulfillment of Revelation 10:7? I certainly think so. The verse states, "But in the days of the voice of the seventh angel, when he shall begin to sound, the mystery of God should be finished, as he hath declared to his servants the prophets" (Revelation 10:7, KJV). Well, first of all, given that the sounding of the seventh trumpet pertains only to Earth and not to Bozrah, we can reasonably assume it has "begun to sound" there (especially when taking into account the length of time the elect have been away from Earth on Bozrah). Furthermore,

since timing is obviously important when it comes to prophecies, in regard to the question, "On what date was this prophecy actually fulfilled?" my best guess would be December 7, 2023. Thus, versions of this post prior to that date should not be considered as having fulfilled the prophecy. And by the way, please take note of the Bible's shrewdness: Revelation 10:7 seamlessly intertwines events that take place on two separate planets! For Earth, it marks the beginning of the sounding of the seventh trumpet, while for Bozrah, it marks the unveiling of God's mystery (via this Reddit post). This dual fulfillment across celestial bodies showcases the Bible's multifaceted approach and the interconnectedness of its prophetic messages. Lastly, here is Revelation 10:5-7 (GNV): "And the Angel which I saw stand upon the sea, and upon the earth, lift up his hand to heaven, And swear by him that liveth for evermore, which created heaven, and the things that therein are, and the earth, and the things that therein are, and the sea, and the things that therein are, that time should be no more. But in the days of the voice of the seventh Angel, when he shall begin to blow the trumpet, even the mystery of God shall be finished, as he hath declared to his servants the Prophets."

Note 13 – If you're trying to determine when Jesus will arrive on Bozrah for the day of vengeance (and you've taken into account the above info regarding Revelation 12:6 and Revelation 12:14), then this Mandela Effect video from One Harmony will definitely help! Moreover, when doing your calculations, don't forget to factor in the length of Jesus's stay on Bozrah. There is no escaping the fact that this number crunching is kind of messy, but I'll try my best to lay it all out here. So, the day of vengeance will last for either 1.5 Bozrah years or 1 Bozrah year (depending on whether the "day" is 1 Earth year or 1 Bozrah year). Thus, the final calculation will be either 10.5 minus 1.5 or 10.5 minus 1 (i.e., the elect's total time away from Earth minus the length of the day of vengeance). That comes out to either 9 Bozrah years or 9.5 Bozrah years, respectively (this number, which is extremely important, gives you the length of time between the elect's arrival on Bozrah and the start of the day of vengeance). If you're going by Earth time for the length of the day of vengeance (in other words, if you're assuming that it will be 1 Earth year instead of 1 Bozrah year), another way to do the calculation is to start with 7 Earth years (for the elect's time away from Earth), then subtract 1 year for the day of vengeance, which results in a total of 6 Earth years. And then, multiply 6 by 1.5 (for Bozrah time), and you get 9 Bozrah years. Finally, you have to decide when the "clock" started. For example: Assuming that the day of vengeance lasts for 1.5 Bozrah years (and thus, there are 9 Bozrah years between the elect's arrival and the start of the day of vengeance) and that the elect first arrived in, say, February 2015, then that means the day of vengeance would start in February 2024 and end in August 2025 (delightful, I know). After which, the events of Isaiah 63:1-6 (NIV) would take place, back on Earth: "Who is this coming from Edom, from Bozrah, with his garments stained crimson?" (Isaiah 63:1, NIV). As an aside, may I ask: At what point does someone finally give up on the single-planet narrative? As I demonstrate below, in Note 15, the "One Earth, no Bozrah" worldview isn't even logical.

Note 14 – The possibility of some Bozrah natives hitching a ride to Earth with Jesus and the elect is indeed high. On the one hand, Matthew 24:29-31 (AMP) mentions only Jesus and the elect in regard to The Glorious Return: "And at that time the sign of the Son of Man [coming in His glory] will appear in the sky, and then all the tribes of the earth [and especially Israel] will mourn [regretting their rebellion and rejection of the Messiah], and they will see the Son of Man coming on the clouds of heaven with power and great glory [in brilliance and splendor]. And He will send His angels with a loud trumpet and they will gather together His elect (God's chosen ones) from the four winds, from one end of the heavens to the other" (Matthew 24:30-31, AMP). However, Isaiah 56:8 offers a broader perspective. Isaiah 56:8 (EHV) states, "This is the declaration of God the Lord, who gathers Israel's dispersed people: 'I will gather still more people to my house besides the ones already gathered.'" And similarly, Isaiah 56:8 (AMP) states, "The Lord God, who gathers the dispersed of

Israel, declares: 'I will gather yet others to them (Israel), to those [already] gathered.'

Note 15 – Here's another revelation for you all: The notion of God's elect and the Antichrist residing on the same planet, while the Antichrist is in power, is not only preposterous, but actually a logical fallacy. Why has it taken so long for people to understand this SIMPLE concept? Clearly, during the reign of the Antichrist, if he's on Earth (i.e., Planet A), then there has to be some sort of sanctuary planet—that is, a Planet B—where the elect are temporarily placed. I think you know what "Planet B" is. And hopefully, by now, you understand the "Planet A" reference as well (wink-wink, nudge-nudge). Yeah, God truly is smarter than your average bear. Oh, wait. Let me try that again: Yeah, God truly is smarter than your Average Bear. So, anyway, now you know why this planet is not called "New Edom" or something like that. And if you're still confused about Bozrah's status as a "sanctuary" planet, see this comment (note that the original question was deleted by the user).

Note 16 – Thankfully, there will be no "Millennial Kingdom" on this counterfeit, Edomite planet. It would have lasted for 1,000 Bozrah years, but only 666.67 Earth years. And given Yahweh's well-documented contempt for the Edomites, there's a very good chance the kingdom would've been ruled by Esau himself or some other Edomite leader—in other words, someone who is not Jesus. "Here is wisdom. Let the person who has enough insight calculate the number of the beast, for it is the [imperfect] number of a man; and his number is six hundred and sixty-six" (Revelation 13:18, AMP). So, now you know. And just to be clear, yes, Revelation 13:18—like I myself just did above—is mocking the notion of a millennial kingdom ever existing on Bozrah. Furthermore, the reason for the mockery becomes quite evident once Isaiah 34 (ESV) and Isaiah 63:1-6 (NIV) are taken into consideration. Now, keep in mind: In order to capture the inauthenticity and fraudulent nature of a 666-year "millennial" kingdom that doesn't even involve Jesus, ideally, one could say that 666 is an "Edomite number," a "worldly number," or "mankind's number" (as opposed to it being a "divine number" or "heavenly number," such as 1,000—the number of Earth years in a proper millennium). Well, lo and behold, we actually get quite close to that verbiage in some versions of Revelation 13:18. Unlike most versions of the verse, which state that 666 is either "the number of a man" or "the number of a person," the GW, MSG, and RSV versions state that 666 is "a human number," while the LEB and NET versions state that it is "man's number." In addition, the ISV version states that it is "a human multitude" (which, in this context, basically means, "a big, human-related number"). And finally, even a footnote in the NIV version acknowledges that "humanity's number" could possibly be the correct translation for the phrase "the number of a man." The bottom line is this: Compared to the actual Millennial Kingdom—a 1,000-year reign of Christ on Earth that will be defined by its peace and righteousness—the Bozrah version would be a human-led, 666-year nightmare.

Note 17 – Bozrah's Book of Revelation math (a quick deep dive): First, consider Revelation 8:12 (KJV), which informs us about the Bozrah time difference. On Bozrah, days are 16 Earth hours long—one-third of an Earth day is missing, while two-thirds of an Earth day remains. Next, consider Revelation 13:18 (AMP), which mentions, "... the [imperfect] number of a man; ..." This refers to either 666 itself or an "imperfect" (that is, non-"whole number") version of 666. Lastly, Revelation 20 (ERV) speaks of Jesus's Millennial Kingdom. It will exist on Earth (not on Bozrah) and last for 1,000 Earth years. And thus, two-thirds of 1,000 Earth years equals 666.67 Earth years—in other words, a Bozrah millennium. Revelation 13:18 (AMP) aptly states, "Here is wisdom. Let the person who has enough insight calculate the number of the beast, for it is the [imperfect] number of a man; and his number is six hundred and sixty-six."

Note 18 – Picture a world masquerading as Earth; a cosmic doppelgänger. In this

hypothetical world, time ticks differently, the human anatomy is vastly different, and it is governed by a tribe that is destined for an apocalyptic downfall. Moreover, envision this hypothetical world as also being a celestial sanctuary—a refuge for God's elect—that is isolated from the chaos of the Antichrist's reign. This sanctuary planet, while seemingly decent, is not the alpha planet. It's not the alpha dog. It's not the top dog. It's not the main setup. It's not the primary locale. It's not Earth Prime. It's the other planet, the other setup, the other locale, the other Earth! Have you ever pondered the existence of such an unusual place? Have you ever contemplated how such a planet fits into the cosmic chess moves of a deity who is playing a game far beyond the common man's understanding? If such thoughts seem far-fetched or even nonsensical, then brace yourself for a revelation akin to discovering you're on an island when you thought you were on the mainland: As you read this, you're not just imagining that other version of Earth—you're also living on it.

Note 19 - During the Great Tribulation, either you're on Earth and the Antichrist is wreaking havoc (and God's elect are not present), or you're on Bozrah and there is no Antichrist (and God's elect are present). Can you guess which planet you're on? Remember, Scripture states, "And except those days should be shortened, there should no flesh be saved: but for the elect's sake those days shall be shortened" (Matthew 24:22, KJV). Well, by now, you already know all about the "eight-hour time difference" (that is, the existence of 16-hour days instead of 24-hour days due to this planet's time being 50% faster than it should be), so I will stop right here ... or maybe not. There's actually one crucial piece of logic that may have escaped your mind's eye. It is this: If the people who are experiencing shortened days are not experiencing or witnessing ANY events of the Tribulation (whether we're talking about events from the first 3.5 years or the latter 3.5 years), then those people cannot possibly be residing on Earth. They are, by default, residing on some other planet (i.e., a sanctuary planet or "Planet B"). And if you step back for a moment and think about it, it absolutely makes sense that they're residing on another planet, considering the fact that their days have been, you know, SHORTENED. Also, it goes without saying that the sanctuary arrangement is temporary. After all, it's not as if the Tribulation period is some sort of "blank check." It doesn't last for multiple decades or anything like that. So now, we await the day of vengeance. But here's the question: Even though thousands of years have elapsed, will you and others still make the same mistake as the common man in the days of Noah? We shall see. One can only hope that this time around, it will be attentiveness, circumspection, and wisdom that dominate the human psyche, rather than thoughtlessness, disregard, and mindless inconsideration.

You are here:

812.info

812info.com

170

.

263

Comments Section

AutoModerator

MOD

•

7mo ago

u/endergrrl avatar

endergrrl

•

2mo ago

I have two questions.

First, since we have the ability to keep time with crystals and atoms- which are accurate to the 24 hours that we know the day/planet rotation is, why would we try to compare a faulty human counting mechanism to prove something about time?

Second, I'm confused about the movement from Sag.E to Ori.E. was that a 3rd Dm move? If so, do you have a memory of the divine as promised? Because we're all supposed to, right? Or was the move something else?

2

u/Careful_Biscotti_879 avatar

Careful_Biscotti_879

•

5mo ago

Jami` at-Tirmidhi 2332 Anas bin Malik narrated that the Allah's Messenger (s.a.w) said: "The hour shall not be established until time is constricted, and the year is like a month, a month is like the week, and the week is like the day, and the day is like the hour, and the hour is like the flare of the fire."

shit is def up

2

u/Linea_Dow avatar

Linea_Dow

OP

•

5mo ago

Jami` at-Tirmidhi 2332 Anas bin Malik narrated that the Allah's Messenger (s.a.w) said: "The hour shall not be established until time is constricted, and the year is like a month, a month is like the week, and the week is like the day, and the day is like the hour, and the hour is like the flare of the fire."

That's actually very impressive. Nevertheless, Revelation 8:12 got the time difference EXACTLY right.

Thank you for sharing the Hadith, though. It adds another powerful layer to the end-times picture.

3

u/Careful_Biscotti_879 avatar

Careful_Biscotti_879

•

5mo ago

A year does FEEL like a month and a month does FEEL like a week and a week like a day. I am not religious, but shit is definitely going on and it was predicted.

1

BarAdditional4411

•

6mo ago

Thank you

2

u/Vivid-Speed avatar

Vivid-Speed

•

6mo ago

I thought it was symbolic not literally. Like the acceleration of time is not a literal change in the speed of time but rather a heightened awareness of the brevity of life and the urgency of living righteously. The concept of time speeding up is usually (I thought) linked to the idea of the end times, where world events and tribulations will happen in quick succession.

1

u/AutoModerator avatar
AutoModerator
MOD

•

8mo ago

[GENERAL REMINDER] Due to overuse, the phrase "Just because you never heard of something doesn't mean it's a Mandela Effect" or similar is NOT welcome here as it is a violation of Rule# 9. Continued arguing and push for this narrative without consideration of our community WILL get you banned.

I am a bot, and this action was performed automatically. Please contact the moderators of this subreddit if you have any questions or concerns.

2

u/AutoModerator avatar
AutoModerator
MOD

•

8mo ago

[GENERAL REMINDER] Due to overuse, the phrase "Just because you never heard of something doesn't mean it's a Mandela Effect" or similar is NOT welcome here as it is a violation of Rule# 9. Continued arguing and push for this narrative without consideration of our community WILL get you banned.

I am a bot, and this action was performed automatically. Please contact the moderators of this subreddit if you have any questions or concerns.

1

u/HappyVibesThrive avatar
HappyVibesThrive

•

8mo ago

Dear u/Linea-Dow. Nice to meet you. This is the first time for me to post my comment on Reddit (I've almost never/seldom posted my comment on this sort of website) However, I strongly wanted to leave this comment for some reason. First, thank you very much for your huge efforts and time spent on giving us very insightful, eye-opening and spiritually-enlightening information over years. Your information has been definitely helpful for my spiritual journey here on Earth/Bozrah :)

To make long story short (trying not to steal your precious time), I've recently found that the web page via the link you kindly provided for "Here is a 2006 essay by Dr. Gavin Finley: The Bozrah Exile" seemed to be removed with the message shown "404 Page Error. You have reached a page that is not available. Please select a page from the menu above." I thought that this might be temporarily inaccessible. So, I checked "Bozrah" on the website, but no article was returned. Then, I searched it online and found the page "THE BOZRAH EXILE", which might be probably the same page previously found via the link you kindly provided. However, I further found that the address of the website was "https://old.endtimepilgrim.org/bozexile.htm" (old.endtime...), while the original link was "https://endtimepilgrim.org/bozexile.htm" (404 Page Error now). This might not matter at all, actually (just a change on their administration). However, would you have any thoughts or idea on it (the change)? (e.g. implying something significant?) I'm just in case letting you know for your reference, too :)

That's all :) Thank you very much once again to help our spiritual journey.

Have a nice day and great Spring season 😊

2

u/Linea_Dow avatar
Linea_Dow
OP

•

8mo ago

Wow, thanks for letting me know. It looks like they simply updated their website within the past month.

The only issue now is updating my post with the new link. Apparently, since my post is over three years old, whenever I edit it, it automatically gets removed by Reddit's filters (and then the Retconned mods need to restore it). So, I'll be updating my post right now with the new link, but it may be inaccessible for several hours.

3

u/HappyVibesThrive avatar
HappyVibesThrive

•

8mo ago

My pleasure and thank you for your reply, too :) I understood it. Thank you and have a great May 😊

2

1 more reply

u/AutoModerator avatar
AutoModerator
MOD

•

8mo ago

[GENERAL REMINDER] Due to overuse, the phrase "Just because you never heard of something doesn't mean it's a Mandela Effect" or similar is NOT welcome here as it is a violation of Rule# 9. Continued arguing and push for this narrative without consideration of our community WILL get you banned.

I am a bot, and this action was performed automatically. Please contact the moderators of this subreddit if you have any questions or concerns.

1

u/AutoModerator avatar
AutoModerator
MOD

•

9mo ago

[GENERAL REMINDER] Due to overuse, the phrase "Just because you never heard of something doesn't mean it's a Mandela Effect" or similar is NOT welcome here as it is a violation of Rule# 9. Continued arguing and push for this narrative without consideration of our community WILL get you banned.

I am a bot, and this action was performed automatically. Please contact the moderators of this subreddit if you have any questions or concerns.

1

u/Rubberhelmet avatar
Rubberhelmet

•

9mo ago

Strange thing. The day I found this post, I tried for myself and after counting 10 seconds, my phone said, 14 secs had passed. Today I got many things done and time has not passed so fast. So I counted ... and my phone ended up @ 10.33 secs.

1

[deleted]

•

9mo ago

u/PassoSfacciato avatar

PassoSfacciato

•

10mo ago

Your text asserts that time is now "50% faster" due to humanity (or a subset, "the elect") being transferred from Earth to another planet, dubbed "Bozrah." This is tied to Revelation 8:12, which you interpret as evidence of an eight-hour shortening of days (from 24 hours to 16 hours). The argument hinges on your personal experience (counting cadence), biblical prophecy, and the Mandela Effect, positing that this shift proves we're on a different planet, not Earth.

However, your argument's core, that is time speeding up due to a shift from Earth to Bozrah, rests on shaky ground. It conflates subjective experience (counting cadence, anatomical shifts) with objective reality, leaps from ambiguous scripture to precise claims, and dismisses alternatives without justification. While imaginative and internally passionate, it lacks logical tightness. Key flaws include:

Unproven causal links (counting pace $\neq$ time flow $\neq$ planetary change).

Reliance on memory as infallible evidence.

Overinterpretation of biblical text unsupported by the text's context (which describes apocalyptic events, not planetary relocation).

Rejection of simpler explanations without cause.

It's a bold hypothesis, but logic alone doesn't sustain it. It leans too heavily on faith in your perception and interpretive lens. If you strip away the confidence and rhetorical flourishes, the reasoning doesn't stand up to pure, disinterested scrutiny.

3

u/Ok-Arm-1502 avatar

Ok-Arm-1502

•

10mo ago

No way my man's hit you with the AI comeback and it tried to say there is a definitive interpretation of the Bible? It's these comments that make me wonder sometimes.

6

-Parker-West-

•

1y ago

What about the fact that Donald Trump has fulfilled all of the antichrist prophecies and the seven year tribulation already came and went (the COVID vaxx was the mark of the beast)?

2

3 more replies

Aggressive-Foot-8935

•

1y ago

E se tutto quello che fu scritto dopo il 1600, è un inganno per portare in un'altra terra solo chi sa, e ha compreso che è tutto un grande gioco ideato per costringere l'anima alla continua reincarnazione: se come scritto durante questi ultimi anni e (manca poco) qualcuno vorrebbe ingannarci e sanno come fare loro

hanno mille modi per fregarci, vengono e propongono solo a chi è abbastanza pronto di andare in un posto tranquillo per evitare la morte (morte che non c'è non esiste morte) cmq non pensate che chi ha scritto la bibbia sia chi ha progettato il gioco dove ora siamo e ci vuole prendere in giro un'altra volta? cmq bel post 👍

1
u/AutoModerator avatar
AutoModerator
MOD
•
1y ago
This post is Pending Review.

I am a bot, and this action was performed automatically. Please contact the moderators of this subreddit if you have any questions or concerns.

1
u/SignalDry avatar
SignalDry
•
1y ago
bookmarked

2
u/Tamaranorbust avatar
Tamaranorbust
•
1y ago
Bookmarked

2
Trade-Deep
•
1y ago
commenting so i can find this later....

2
u/AutoModerator avatar
AutoModerator
MOD
•
1y ago
[GENERAL REMINDER] Due to overuse, the phrase "Just because you never heard of something doesn't mean it's a Mandela Effect" or similar is NOT welcome here as it is a violation of Rule# 9. Continued arguing and push for this narrative without consideration of our community WILL get you banned.

I am a bot, and this action was performed automatically. Please contact the moderators of this subreddit if you have any questions or concerns.

1
[deleted]
•
1y ago
[deleted]
•
1y ago
[deleted]
•
1y ago

bookmarked

1

[deleted]

•

1y ago

get_yo_vitamin_d

•

1y ago

Kind of shitting myself. In addition to the one one thousand I did one football two football etc. That one was shown to me by a physics prof and was very accurate. Now it also takes 15 seconds to count 10 footballs.

3

u/Ok_Zebra_1500 avatar

Ok_Zebra_1500

•

1y ago

I get just about 10 seconds using the x one thousand pneumatic from 1 to 10.

2

u/AutoModerator avatar

AutoModerator

MOD

•

1y ago

[GENERAL REMINDER] Due to overuse, the phrase "Just because you never heard of something doesn't mean it's a Mandela Effect" or similar is NOT welcome here as it is a violation of Rule# 9. Continued arguing and push for this narrative without consideration of our community WILL get you banned.

I am a bot, and this action was performed automatically. Please contact the moderators of this subreddit if you have any questions or concerns.

2

u/AutoModerator avatar

AutoModerator

MOD

•

1y ago

[GENERAL REMINDER] Due to overuse, the phrase "Just because you never heard of something doesn't mean it's a Mandela Effect" or similar is NOT welcome here as it is a violation of Rule# 9. Continued arguing and push for this narrative without consideration of our community WILL get you banned.

I am a bot, and this action was performed automatically. Please contact the moderators of this subreddit if you have any questions or concerns.

2

Hefty_Bandicoot_2390

•

1y ago

How to read primer and TimeDiff? Are they gone?

1

u/Linea_Dow avatar

Linea_Dow

OP

•

1y ago

On the Rev812.com page, you need to click on the "6Questions" link.

On the TLDR primer page, as you read it, you'll eventually see the TimeDiff link.

1

u/AutoModerator avatar

AutoModerator

MOD

•

1y ago

[GENERAL REMINDER] Due to overuse, the phrase "Just because you never heard of something doesn't mean it's a Mandela Effect" or similar is NOT welcome here as it is a violation of Rule# 9. Continued arguing and push for this narrative without consideration of our community WILL get you banned.

I am a bot, and this action was performed automatically. Please contact the moderators of this subreddit if you have any questions or concerns.

1

rubn_ch

•

1y ago

wow

1

[deleted]

•

1y ago

welsh_dragon_roar

•

2y ago

Hold on.. if this is Bozrah and not Earth, doesn't that mean your source material is the Bozrah Bible? How can we tell what's from Earth and what's Bozrahn?

6

u/Gackt avatar

Gackt

•

1y ago

If anything I would trust more the Bozrah version than Earth if you think about it.

2

1 more reply

u/Linea_Dow avatar

Linea_Dow

OP

•

2y ago

Hold on.. if this is Bozrah and not Earth, doesn't that mean your source material is the Bozrah Bible? How can we tell what's from Earth and what's Bozrahn?

See this comment.

2

5 more replies

u/AutoModerator avatar

AutoModerator

MOD

•

2y ago

[GENERAL REMINDER] Due to overuse, the phrase "Just because you never heard of something doesn't mean it's a Mandela Effect" or similar is NOT welcome here as it is a violation of Rule# 9. Continued arguing and push for this narrative without consideration of our community WILL get you banned.

I am a bot, and this action was performed automatically. Please contact the moderators of this subreddit if you have any questions or concerns.

1

u/Yorstawker avatar

Yorstawker

•

2y ago

I will put them together AS the sheep OF Bozrah. Not to. He did not say He would PUT THEM TOGETHER THERE, it reads I will put them TOGETHER AS THE SHEEP OF BOZRAH.

3

u/Linea_Dow avatar

Linea_Dow

OP

•

2y ago

I will put them together AS the sheep OF Bozrah. Not to. He did not say He would PUT THEM TOGETHER THERE, it reads I will put them TOGETHER AS THE SHEEP OF BOZRAH.

The wording in Micah 2:12 (KJV) makes perfect sense. Trying to force the word "to" or "there" into the verse wouldn't even sound right. Furthermore, we have the context of Jesus later rescuing the remnant from Bozrah. This is all in Note 1, by the way. First, see Isaiah 63:1 (EASY). Then, see Isaiah 63:4 (CEV) and Isaiah 63:4 (NIRV). And finally, see Micah 2:13 (AMP) and Matthew 24:29-31 (AMP).

2

u/AutoModerator avatar

AutoModerator

MOD

•

2y ago

[GENERAL REMINDER] Due to overuse, the phrase "Just because you never heard of something doesn't mean it's a Mandela Effect" or similar is NOT welcome here as it is a violation of Rule# 9. Continued arguing and push for this narrative without consideration of our community WILL get you banned.

I am a bot, and this action was performed automatically. Please contact the moderators of this subreddit if you have any questions or concerns.

2

u/AutoModerator avatar

AutoModerator

MOD

•

2y ago

[GENERAL REMINDER] Due to overuse, the phrase "Just because you never heard of something doesn't mean it's a Mandela Effect" or similar is NOT welcome here as it is a violation of Rule# 9. Continued arguing and push for this narrative without consideration of our community WILL get you banned.

I am a bot, and this action was performed automatically. Please contact the

moderators of this subreddit if you have any questions or concerns.

1

u/AutoModerator avatar
AutoModerator
MOD

•

2y ago

[GENERAL REMINDER] Due to overuse, the phrase "Just because you never heard of something doesn't mean it's a Mandela Effect" or similar is NOT welcome here as it is a violation of Rule# 9. Continued arguing and push for this narrative without consideration of our community WILL get you banned.

I am a bot, and this action was performed automatically. Please contact the moderators of this subreddit if you have any questions or concerns.

1

Rude-Plan-3201

•

2y ago

Why don't people make a fucking anime out of it? The summary sounds pretty much like Xenogears, but it has it's charm too.

4

MovingWindows

•

1y ago

This is something I'd love to see and animate

2

u/AutoModerator avatar
AutoModerator
MOD

•

2y ago

[GENERAL REMINDER] Due to overuse, the phrase "Just because you never heard of something doesn't mean it's a Mandela Effect" or similar is NOT welcome here as it is a violation of Rule# 9. Continued arguing and push for this narrative without consideration of our community WILL get you banned.

I am a bot, and this action was performed automatically. Please contact the moderators of this subreddit if you have any questions or concerns.

1

u/Will-Phill avatar
Will-Phill

•

2y ago

You have some great points and are 100% correct about Jesus going to Bosrah. You have missed his entrance into Egypt though! (Isaiah 19:1). We'll see Jesus come down about 3 times from the looks things. We'll even see HIM ascend to Heaven to be Crowned also.

Time is not and has never been a constant either. This is Physics (Which God Controls). A simple change in gravity will adjust how time works for us and that is it. God has clearly changed how Earth Operates a Few times! We can see this by the Writings in the Scriptures.

The Age changes from Adam on down to our simple 70-80 years.

(I just found this one last week. Check out Barzallai's age and why it is brought up in 2 Samuel 19, ((Read 2 Samuel 16-19 then figure out who Chimham/Kimham is, then see what Barzallai's age of being a little over 80 years

old is important in relation to modern day Israel. THEN READ Jeremiah 40-44 and comprehend why Geruth Chimham is mentioned as the Remnant of Judah is exiling themselves to Egypt against God's direct orders (Jesus will save a remnant of People in Egypt in the Endtimes as well, The People of Ethiopia will bring "His Treasures to Him at Mt. Sinai also."))

I don't think we are on another planet, but I do agree time is speeding up. A change in Gravity can cause this change and has been proved without going to another planet.

3
crazy_afghan

•

2y ago

I believe another plane makes Sense Because Noah was 10 times aged than Adam, I believe he was not from this earth But another one.

2
u/Linea_Dow avatar
Linea_Dow
OP

•

2y ago

Also, I have updated Note 19 in order to address your theory.

1
u/Linea_Dow avatar
Linea_Dow
OP

•

2y ago

Wow. I find your comment to be very frustrating because, based on my presentation, you shouldn't be saying what you're saying. And thus, it makes me feel like I'm not doing my "job" correctly. I assume that you have read all of the material and watched the Miss Amy playlist. Nevertheless, I will point a few things out:

When all of this started, the time difference was NOT my main claim. I wasn't even aware of it. My main claim was the anatomy changes. Here's a paragraph from the rebuttal:

In regard to people saying that my claim about the time difference is based on the Bible: By mid-August of 2019, I had already made the claim that this planet is a replica version of the real Earth (my claim was based on things such as the changes in human anatomy and the two additional occupants in the JFK car). It wasn't until the following month (September 2019) that I found out about FDR being on the dime instead of Eisenhower. And then in mid-September, I found out about the time difference. And then 10 months after that (on July 19th, 2020), I discovered Revelation 8:12. So, no, my claim about the time difference is not "based on the Bible."

In other words, the anatomy changes are the foundation, whereas the time difference is merely something "extra" that I'm able to use in order to prove my point. You should also read the full version of the primer.

Besides the time difference, I don't even know where to start. If you read all 19 notes, the Earth-Bozrah picture should be quite clear to you. Honestly, I don't want to argue about this too much because I don't even want to dignify the "One Earth, no Bozrah" worldview, and I also don't want to make it seem as though the info in my presentation is insufficient.

Furthermore, there is one Bible verse that, for various reasons, I have not included in my presentation. However, I think it may be able to "wake you up"

and help you see the truth. That verse is Revelation 3:10 (NIV): "Since you have kept my command to endure patiently, I will also keep you from the hour of trial that is going to come on the whole world to test the inhabitants of the earth."

3

u/AutoModerator avatar

AutoModerator

MOD

•

2y ago

[GENERAL REMINDER] Due to overuse, the phrase "Just because you never heard of something doesn't mean it's a Mandela Effect" or similar is NOT welcome here as it is a violation of Rule# 9. Continued arguing and push for this narrative without consideration of our community WILL get you banned.

I am a bot, and this action was performed automatically. Please contact the moderators of this subreddit if you have any questions or concerns.

1

u/AutoModerator avatar

AutoModerator

MOD

•

2y ago

[GENERAL REMINDER] Due to overuse, the phrase "Just because you never heard of something doesn't mean it's a Mandela Effect" or similar is NOT welcome here as it is a violation of Rule# 9. Continued arguing and push for this narrative without consideration of our community WILL get you banned.

I am a bot, and this action was performed automatically. Please contact the moderators of this subreddit if you have any questions or concerns.

1

u/AutoModerator avatar

AutoModerator

MOD

•

2y ago

[GENERAL REMINDER] Due to overuse, the phrase "Just because you never heard of something doesn't mean it's a Mandela Effect" or similar is NOT welcome here as it is a violation of Rule# 9. Continued arguing and push for this narrative without consideration of our community WILL get you banned.

I am a bot, and this action was performed automatically. Please contact the moderators of this subreddit if you have any questions or concerns.

1

u/AutoModerator avatar

AutoModerator

MOD

•

2y ago

[GENERAL REMINDER] Due to overuse, the phrase "Just because you never heard of something doesn't mean it's a Mandela Effect" or similar is NOT welcome here as it is a violation of Rule# 9. Continued arguing and push for this narrative without consideration of our community WILL get you banned.

I am a bot, and this action was performed automatically. Please contact the moderators of this subreddit if you have any questions or concerns.

1

u/AutoModerator avatar

AutoModerator

MOD

•

2y ago

[GENERAL REMINDER] Due to overuse, the phrase "Just because you never heard of something doesn't mean it's a Mandela Effect" or similar is NOT welcome here as it is a violation of Rule# 9. Continued arguing and push for this narrative without consideration of our community WILL get you banned.

I am a bot, and this action was performed automatically. Please contact the moderators of this subreddit if you have any questions or concerns.

1

u/AutoModerator avatar

AutoModerator

MOD

•

2y ago

[GENERAL REMINDER] Due to overuse, the phrase "Just because you never heard of something doesn't mean it's a Mandela Effect" or similar is NOT welcome here as it is a violation of Rule# 9. Continued arguing and push for this narrative without consideration of our community WILL get you banned.

I am a bot, and this action was performed automatically. Please contact the moderators of this subreddit if you have any questions or concerns.

1

u/AutoModerator avatar

AutoModerator

MOD

•

2y ago

[GENERAL REMINDER] Due to overuse, the phrase "Just because you never heard of something doesn't mean it's a Mandela Effect" or similar is NOT welcome here as it is a violation of Rule# 9. Continued arguing and push for this narrative without consideration of our community WILL get you banned.

I am a bot, and this action was performed automatically. Please contact the moderators of this subreddit if you have any questions or concerns.

2

u/AutoModerator avatar

AutoModerator

MOD

•

2y ago

[GENERAL REMINDER] Due to overuse, the phrase "Just because you never heard of something doesn't mean it's a Mandela Effect" or similar is NOT welcome here as it is a violation of Rule# 9. Continued arguing and push for this narrative without consideration of our community WILL get you banned.

I am a bot, and this action was performed automatically. Please contact the moderators of this subreddit if you have any questions or concerns.

1

u/AutoModerator avatar

AutoModerator

MOD

•

2y ago

Due to overuse, the phrase "Just because you never heard of something doesn't mean it's a Mandela Effect" or similar is NOT welcome here as it is a violation of Rule# 9. Continued arguing and push for this narrative without consideration of our community WILL get you banned.

I am a bot, and this action was performed automatically. Please contact the

moderators of this subreddit if you have any questions or concerns.

1

Orbeyebrainchild

•

2y ago

Anyone here named Jamison?

1

u/Icy-Adhesiveness-536 avatar

Icy-Adhesiveness-536

•

2y ago

No, this is Patrick

2

u/AutoModerator avatar

AutoModerator

MOD

•

2y ago

Due to overuse, the phrase "Just because you never heard of something doesn't mean it's a Mandela Effect" or similar is NOT welcome here as it is a violation of Rule# 9. Continued arguing and push for this narrative without consideration of our community WILL get you banned.

I am a bot, and this action was performed automatically. Please contact the moderators of this subreddit if you have any questions or concerns.

1

u/AutoModerator avatar

AutoModerator

MOD

•

2y ago

Due to overuse, the phrase "Just because you never heard of something doesn't mean it's a Mandela Effect" or similar is NOT welcome here as it is a violation of Rule# 9. Continued arguing and push for this narrative without consideration of our community WILL get you banned.

I am a bot, and this action was performed automatically. Please contact the moderators of this subreddit if you have any questions or concerns.

1

u/AutoModerator avatar

AutoModerator

MOD

•

2y ago

Due to overuse, the phrase "Just because you never heard of something doesn't mean it's a Mandela Effect" or similar is NOT welcome here as it is a violation of Rule# 9. Continued arguing and push for this narrative without consideration of our community WILL get you banned.

I am a bot, and this action was performed automatically. Please contact the moderators of this subreddit if you have any questions or concerns.

1

[deleted]

•

2y ago

u/AutoModerator avatar

AutoModerator

MOD

•

2y ago

Due to overuse, the phrase "Just because you never heard of something doesn't mean it's a Mandela Effect" or similar is NOT welcome here as it is a violation of Rule# 9. Continued arguing and push for this narrative without consideration of our community WILL get you banned.

I am a bot, and this action was performed automatically. Please contact the moderators of this subreddit if you have any questions or concerns.

1

u/AutoModerator avatar

AutoModerator

MOD

•

2y ago

Due to overuse, the phrase "Just because you never heard of something doesn't mean it's a Mandela Effect" or similar is NOT welcome here as it is a violation of Rule# 9. Continued arguing and push for this narrative without consideration of our community WILL get you banned.

I am a bot, and this action was performed automatically. Please contact the moderators of this subreddit if you have any questions or concerns.

1

u/AutoModerator avatar

AutoModerator

MOD

•

2y ago

Due to overuse, the phrase "Just because you never heard of something doesn't mean it's a Mandela Effect" or similar is NOT welcome here as it is a violation of Rule# 9. Continued arguing and push for this narrative without consideration of our community WILL get you banned.

I am a bot, and this action was performed automatically. Please contact the moderators of this subreddit if you have any questions or concerns.

1

u/AutoModerator avatar

AutoModerator

MOD

•

2y ago

Due to overuse, the phrase "Just because you never heard of something doesn't mean it's a Mandela Effect" or similar is NOT welcome here as it is a violation of Rule# 9. Continued arguing and push for this narrative without consideration of our community WILL get you banned.

I am a bot, and this action was performed automatically. Please contact the moderators of this subreddit if you have any questions or concerns.

1

u/AutoModerator avatar

AutoModerator

MOD

•

2y ago

Due to overuse, the phrase "Just because you never heard of something doesn't mean it's a Mandela Effect" or similar is NOT welcome here as it is a violation of Rule# 9. Continued arguing and push for this narrative without consideration of our community WILL get you banned.

I am a bot, and this action was performed automatically. Please contact the moderators of this subreddit if you have any questions or concerns.

1
u/AutoModerator avatar
AutoModerator
MOD

•
2y ago
Due to overuse, the phrase "Just because you never heard of something doesn't mean it's a Mandela Effect" or similar is NOT welcome here as it is a violation of Rule# 9. Continued arguing and push for this narrative without consideration of our community WILL get you banned.

I am a bot, and this action was performed automatically. Please contact the moderators of this subreddit if you have any questions or concerns.

1
rocketscott_

•
2y ago
According to this theory (16hrs"Bozrah" vs 24hrs"Earth") to make 10 seconds on Bozrah feel like 10 seconds on Earth you would need to set playback speed to 66.67 percent.

Here's a 10 second counter: <https://youtu.be/mA93Rhj6Tm8?si=A70wJbCUvY9Y1Ejm>

.5 would be too slow and .75 too fast. Honestly for me .75 feels right (also I should note that for me FDR has always been on the dime). But even if .75 was correct earth timing that would still be pretty close to saying "a third" Biblically. But I admit I've never been good with time/timing/beats.

Interesting theory I'll check out the links and look more into it. My biggest Bible ME is multiple people being raised from the dead now after the Crucifixion, not just Jesus.

Edit: Resurrection > Crucifixion

8
u/Ruthlesskoonz69 avatar
Ruthlesskoonz69

•
2y ago
In my version I always remember Jacksonville Florida as being the state capital of Florida but it's different in this timeline ☹☹

2

1 more reply
u/Linea_Dow avatar
Linea_Dow
OP

•
2y ago
Here's the Dale DuFay video that is posted on the TimeDiff page:

https://www.timediff.net/Dale_DuFay_9-14-2019.mp4

And by the way, in that YouTube video, you can set the playback speed to 0.65x or 0.7x by clicking "Custom." 0.7x is still a little too fast, but it is VERY CLOSE to how New Year's Eve and NASA countdowns used to sound.

4

u/AutoModerator avatar
AutoModerator
MOD

•

2y ago

Due to overuse, the phrase "Just because you never heard of something doesn't mean it's a Mandela Effect" or similar is NOT welcome here as it is a violation of Rule# 9. Continued arguing and push for this narrative without consideration of our community WILL get you banned.

I am a bot, and this action was performed automatically. Please contact the moderators of this subreddit if you have any questions or concerns.

1

billgatescorona

•

2y ago

Its happening. Lebanon responding to Israel with rocket attacks. WW3 on the brink. Greater Israel? Ha!

2

u/CaptainFan4990 avatar
CaptainFan4990

•

2y ago

Nah. The flows of time were simply restored when Israel was put back together. Matthew 13:1 to 58 Parables of Jesus - YouTube

Earth is back to normal and that's why it seems so insane now.

2

u/Optimal-Scientist233 avatar
Optimal-Scientist233

•

2y ago

I just have only one question, how did every clock in the world mysteriously change so that nobody noticed an eight hour time difference every day?

2

u/Linea_Dow avatar
Linea_Dow

OP

•

2y ago

I just have only one question, how did every clock in the world mysteriously change so that nobody noticed an eight hour time difference every day?

Here is one of my replies from last year:

You don't understand the retroactive nature of this, so I'll have to give you the long explanation. Also, I assume you have already read the Twitter thread.

This planet has its own history (explained below). This is Orion Earth and it always has been. The technology used for planetary replications was developed eons ago and is from God himself or some other advanced being.

When a replica planet like the one we are on right now is created, the events of the past do not need to actually play out in real time (which would take billions of years) in order for them to have "happened" and be "real." So, a person on this planet who has a replica mind was not actually born here (using traditional reasoning), but once the planet went through its replication process, their birth here became a past event that really happened. Furthermore

(as I stated in the Twitter thread), during the replication process, events in the past can be intentionally altered.

Yes, it is extremely confusing. All we know for SURE is that more than one Earth exists (and this should be your main focus, rather than focusing on my attempt to explain how it is all done). If you haven't already done so, please read the primer and TimeDiff. Thank you.

3

4 more replies

[deleted]

•

2y ago

u/AutoModerator avatar

AutoModerator

MOD

•

2y ago

Due to overuse, the phrase "Just because you never heard of something doesn't mean it's a Mandela Effect" or similar is NOT welcome here as it is a violation of Rule# 9. Continued arguing and push for this narrative without consideration of our community WILL get you banned.

I am a bot, and this action was performed automatically. Please contact the moderators of this subreddit if you have any questions or concerns.

1

u/AutoModerator avatar

AutoModerator

MOD

•

2y ago

Due to overuse, the phrase "Just because you never heard of something doesn't mean it's a Mandela Effect" or similar is NOT welcome here as it is a violation of Rule# 9. Continued arguing and push for this narrative without consideration of our community WILL get you banned.

I am a bot, and this action was performed automatically. Please contact the moderators of this subreddit if you have any questions or concerns.

1

[deleted]

•

2y ago

u/AutoModerator avatar

AutoModerator

MOD

•

2y ago

Due to overuse, the phrase "Just because you never heard of something doesn't mean it's a Mandela Effect" or similar is NOT welcome here as it is a violation of Rule# 9. Continued arguing and push for this narrative without consideration of our community WILL get you banned.

I am a bot, and this action was performed automatically. Please contact the moderators of this subreddit if you have any questions or concerns.

1

Collinnn7

•

2y ago

Thank you so much for this post

2

u/AutoModerator avatar
AutoModerator
MOD

•

2y ago

Due to overuse, the phrase "Just because you never heard of something doesn't mean it's a Mandela Effect" or similar is NOT welcome here as it is a violation of Rule# 9. Continued arguing and push for this narrative without consideration of our community WILL get you banned.

I am a bot, and this action was performed automatically. Please contact the moderators of this subreddit if you have any questions or concerns.

1

u/AutoModerator avatar
AutoModerator
MOD

•

2y ago

Due to overuse, the phrase "Just because you never heard of something doesn't mean it's a Mandela Effect" or similar is NOT welcome here as it is a violation of Rule# 9. Continued arguing and push for this narrative without consideration of our community WILL get you banned.

I am a bot, and this action was performed automatically. Please contact the moderators of this subreddit if you have any questions or concerns.

1

[deleted]

•

2y ago

[deleted]

•

2y ago

u/AutoModerator avatar
AutoModerator
MOD

•

2y ago

Due to overuse, the phrase "Just because you never heard of something doesn't mean it's a Mandela Effect" or similar is NOT welcome here as it is a violation of Rule# 9. Continued arguing and push for this narrative without consideration of our community WILL get you banned.

I am a bot, and this action was performed automatically. Please contact the moderators of this subreddit if you have any questions or concerns.

1

u/AutoModerator avatar
AutoModerator
MOD

•

3y ago

Due to overuse, the phrase "Just because you never heard of something doesn't mean it's a Mandela Effect" or similar is NOT welcome here as it is a violation of Rule# 9. Continued arguing and push for this narrative without consideration of our community WILL get you banned.

I am a bot, and this action was performed automatically. Please contact the

moderators of this subreddit if you have any questions or concerns.

1

u/AutoModerator avatar

AutoModerator

MOD

•

3y ago

Due to overuse, the phrase "Just because you never heard of something doesn't mean it's a Mandela Effect" or similar is NOT welcome here as it is a violation of Rule# 9. Continued arguing and push for this narrative without consideration of our community WILL get you banned.

I am a bot, and this action was performed automatically. Please contact the moderators of this subreddit if you have any questions or concerns.

1

u/acuterotationpull avatar

acuterotationpull

•

3y ago

i agree. in early 2020 one day i woke up in the middle of the road by my house in the middle of the day with no knowledge i had blacked out until much later. this happened in different ways, all during the day, about 8 more times over the next couple months, each time i woke up somewhere different and in some kind of hallucinogenic state. the earth is not what it used to be; in my experience everything looks bleak and dull, i feel very little spirituality and energy on a day to day basis, my facial structure and body shape has changed significantly in a scary way and i no longer connect with myself, people and objects look made to appear 3d rather than real, faces don't make unique expressions and look more artificial like your face is being partially controlled by a puppet, time is definitely off and feels less substantial, etc. i'm interested in knowing more about your theory into the difference between this 'earth' and the real one and how the switch could've happened. you mention names like sagittarius earth, is there any particular reason as to that name being chosen? what is the earth we are living on now?

6

u/Funkiestcat avatar

Funkiestcat

•

3y ago

My man, I think you might just be depressed

2

2 more replies

u/AutoModerator avatar

AutoModerator

MOD

•

3y ago

Due to overuse, the phrase "Just because you never heard of something doesn't mean it's a Mandela Effect" or similar is NOT welcome here as it is a violation of Rule# 9. Continued arguing and push for this narrative without consideration of our community WILL get you banned.

I am a bot, and this action was performed automatically. Please contact the moderators of this subreddit if you have any questions or concerns.

1

willworkforanswers

•

3y ago

When I was growing up the longest day of the year was in July. For me, the solstice moving from July to June means an extra month of shorter days, literally. Also, in terms of bozrah, there's a passage that says they will be given the wings of an eagle, which implies flight or someplace in the heavens as a location of bozrah as opposed to petra.

4

Direct_Sandwich1306

•

3y ago

Ok...it wasn't just me, then. I recalled Midsummer being in July as well.

5

1 more reply

u/AutoModerator avatar

AutoModerator

MOD

•

3y ago

Due to overuse, the phrase "Just because you never heard of something doesn't mean it's a Mandela Effect" or similar is NOT welcome here as it is a violation of Rule# 9. Continued arguing and push for this narrative without consideration of our community WILL get you banned.

I am a bot, and this action was performed automatically. Please contact the moderators of this subreddit if you have any questions or concerns.

1

u/AutoModerator avatar

AutoModerator

MOD

•

3y ago

Due to overuse, the phrase "Just because you never heard of something doesn't mean it's a Mandela Effect" or similar is NOT welcome here as it is a violation of Rule# 9. Continued arguing and push for this narrative without consideration of our community WILL get you banned.

I am a bot, and this action was performed automatically. Please contact the moderators of this subreddit if you have any questions or concerns.

1

lukas7761

•

3y ago

Thats scary

3

[deleted]

•

3y ago

drhorribles

•

3y ago

How can you rely on the Bible when it too has been Mandela Effected?

3

u/Linea_Dow avatar

Linea_Dow

OP

•

3y ago

How can you rely on the Bible when it too has been Mandela Effected?

Please read this:

In regard to people saying that my claim about the time difference is based on the Bible: By mid-August of 2019, I had already made the claim that this planet is a replica version of the real Earth (my claim was based on things such as the changes in human anatomy and the two additional occupants in the JFK car). It wasn't until the following month (September 2019) that I found out about FDR being on the dime instead of Eisenhower. And then in mid-September, I found out about the time difference. And then 10 months after that (on July 19th, 2020), I discovered Revelation 8:12. So, no, my claim about the time difference is not "based on the Bible."

Also, Miss Amy addressed this issue at the 8:16 mark of this video.

5

3 more replies

u/AutoModerator avatar

AutoModerator

MOD

•

3y ago

Due to overuse, the phrase "Just because you never heard of something doesn't mean it's a Mandela Effect" or similar is NOT welcome here as it is a violation of Rule# 9. Continued arguing and push for this narrative without consideration of our community WILL get you banned.

I am a bot, and this action was performed automatically. Please contact the moderators of this subreddit if you have any questions or concerns.

1

View more comments

More posts you may like

Time is going by very fast

r/TrueChristian

•

3y ago

Time is going by very fast

118 upvotes · 73 comments

Need help understanding Revelation 8:12

r/Bible icon

r/Bible

•

3y ago

Need help understanding Revelation 8:12

5 upvotes · 12 comments

Revelation 1:15

r/rastafari icon

r/rastafari

•

8mo ago

Revelation 1:15

r/rastafari - Revelation 1:15

39 upvotes · 12 comments

Could we ever figure out how to slow our perception of time down?

r/biology icon

r/biology

•

2y ago

Could we ever figure out how to slow our perception of time down?

79 upvotes · 78 comments

We're living through the Book of Revelations and that's not a bad thing.

r/RadicalChristianity icon

r/RadicalChristianity

•

10mo ago

We're living through the Book of Revelations and that's not a bad thing.

219 upvotes · 48 comments

"Time is speeding up" #christian #jesusiscoming #jesusisking #godwins #bible

r/Christianity icon

r/Christianity

•

9mo ago

"Time is speeding up" #christian #jesusiscoming #jesusisking #godwins #bible

r/Christianity - "Time is speeding up" #christian #jesusiscoming #jesusisking

#godwins #bible

youtu

1 comment

Speculating the time frame of Revelation in respect to our current time.

[Christians only]

r/TrueChristian

•

12y ago

Speculating the time frame of Revelation in respect to our current time.

[Christians only]

2 upvotes · 33 comments

Taking a second look at the beast's number (666) in Revelation 13:18

r/DonaldTrump666 icon

r/DonaldTrump666

•

4mo ago

Taking a second look at the beast's number (666) in Revelation 13:18

40 upvotes · 74 comments

Why didn't god just shoot the hand?

r/ServerBlight icon

r/ServerBlight

•

7mo ago

Why didn't god just shoot the hand?

r/ServerBlight - Why didn't god just shoot the hand?

203 upvotes · 44 comments

New info about Lilith and Bozrah

r/Retconned icon

r/Retconned

•

3y ago

New info about Lilith and Bozrah

2 upvotes · 13 comments

Do you personally think we're currently living in the end times? If so do you also believe Jesus will come soon?

r/TrueChristian

•

3y ago

Do you personally think we're currently living in the end times? If so do you also believe Jesus will come soon?

114 upvotes · 398 comments

Has anyone else noticed time is moving faster each day?

r/TrueChristian

•

6mo ago

Has anyone else noticed time is moving faster each day?

3 upvotes · 32 comments

"One of the heads of the beast seemed to have had a fatal wound, but the fatal wound had been healed. The whole world was filled with wonder and followed the beast." – Revelation 13:3

r/Destiny icon

r/Destiny

•

9mo ago

"One of the heads of the beast seemed to have had a fatal wound, but the fatal wound had been healed. The whole world was filled with wonder and followed the beast." – Revelation 13:3

r/Destiny - "One of the heads of the beast seemed to have had a fatal wound, but the fatal wound had been healed. The whole world was filled with wonder and followed the beast." – Revelation 13:3

840 upvotes · 66 comments

Is time really speeding up, or is it spiritual bs?

r/atheism icon

r/atheism

•

2y ago

Is time really speeding up, or is it spiritual bs?

21 comments

GOD'S PERFECT WORLD

r/Yedits icon

r/Yedits

•

8d ago

GOD'S PERFECT WORLD

r/Yedits - GOD'S PERFECT WORLD

11 upvotes · 4 comments

What do gods do all day?

r/Parahumans icon

r/Parahumans

•

2mo ago

SPOILER

What do gods do all day?

45 upvotes · 20 comments

Is it possible all of the kings in the Sumerian kings list is real?

r/ancienthistory

•

18d ago

Is it possible all of the kings in the Sumerian kings list is real?

29 upvotes · 19 comments

World of Revelation #1 SPOILER Discussion Thread

r/WiccanAndHulkling icon

r/WiccanAndHulkling

•

3mo ago

World of Revelation #1 SPOILER Discussion Thread

r/WiccanAndHulkling - World of Revelation #1 SPOILER Discussion Thread

62 upvotes · 12 comments

I feel not enough people recognize how God's word is quite literally, in nearly everything.

r/ChristianMysticism icon

r/ChristianMysticism

•

27d ago

I feel not enough people recognize how God's word is quite literally, in nearly everything.

39 upvotes · 8 comments

The beast is heading towards full adoption of cryptocurrency, setting the stage for fulfillment of Revelation 13:16-17.

r/DonaldTrump666 icon

r/DonaldTrump666

•

3mo ago

The beast is heading towards full adoption of cryptocurrency, setting the stage for fulfillment of Revelation 13:16-17.

62 upvotes · 15 comments

The Problem of Revelation & Prophets

r/deism icon

r/deism

•

2mo ago

The Problem of Revelation & Prophets

8 upvotes · 8 comments

[4004 BC] Yo God Just Created The World And It's Sick!

r/thepast icon

r/thepast

•

2mo ago

[4004 BC] Yo God Just Created The World And It's Sick!

r/thepast - [4004 BC] Yo God Just Created The World And It's Sick!

83 upvotes · 39 comments

Let the good Rapture times roll

r/atheism icon

r/atheism

•

3mo ago

Let the good Rapture times roll

33 upvotes · 6 comments

when the Herod killed trillions of babies. for fun

r/when the icon

r/when the

•

7d ago

when the Herod killed trillions of babies. for fun

r/when the - when the Herod killed trillions of babies. for fun

32 upvotes · 8 comments

Time

r/Bible icon

r/Bible

•

4y ago

Time

6 upvotes · 8 comments

Top Posts

Reddit

reReddit: Top posts of April 12, 2022

Reddit

reReddit: Top posts of April 2022

Reddit

reReddit: Top posts of 2022

Reddit Rules

Privacy Policy

User Agreement

Your Privacy Choices

Accessibility

Reddit, Inc. © 2025. All rights reserved.

Don't miss what's happening

People on X are the first to know.

Post

See new posts

Conversation

812.news

@812_dot_news

(1 of 5)

I'll give you a brief summary and then you can continue your research at
<https://812.news>.

Revelation 8:12 is about the planet we are currently on (Orion Earth) having 16-hour days instead of 24-hour days (one-third of the 24-hour day has been removed).

8:50 PM · Nov 20, 2021

[Read 23 replies](#)

[New to X?](#)

[Sign up now to get your own personalized timeline!](#)

By signing up, you agree to the Terms of Service and Privacy Policy, including Cookie Use.

Something went wrong. Try reloading.

[Terms of Service](#)

|

[Privacy Policy](#)

|

[Cookie Policy](#)

|

[Accessibility](#)

|

[Ads info](#)

|

[More](#)

© 2025 X Corp.

Revelation 8:12

Firstly, make no mistake: It can be argued that this is, in fact, the most important website on the Internet (you'll soon see why). Now, regarding the Book of Revelation, the bottom line is that you are not aware of what has already taken place. I will keep this very simple. Start at 6Questions.org, then go from there:

6 Questions » Primer » TimeDiff » Revelation 8:12

So, first go to 6 Questions, and then go to the primer. Read the primer, and then go to TimeDiff. At TimeDiff, you will see Revelation 8:12 in all its glory. Have a great day.

<http://endtimepilgrim.org/bozexile.htm>

172 captures

5 Mar 2007 - 30 Jul 2025

Dec Mar Jan

24

2022 2024 2025

[About this capture](#)

Going into Exile at (mystery) Bozrah.

Image by acclaimed Australian photographer Peter Walton.

Click on the image to go to his work at AllPosters.com.

THE

BOZRAH

EXILE

Micah 2:12-13 & Rev. 12

An essay by Gavin Finley MD

endtimepilgrim.org - 2006

The ancient carol ' O Come Emmanuel sung by Susan Osborn is available on iTunes. It will play for 1.5 minutes.

THE FLIGHT TO BOZRAH AND THE BOZRAH EXILE

The Apostle John in the Book of Revelation tells us that in the latter days God's covenant people, (in this passage characterized as the woman of Revelation 12), will be in a measure of travail or tribulation. (Moses' prophecy also concurs with this.) The woman will be given the wings of a great eagle and she will fly off to "her place", a wilderness place of exile for a period of three and a half years. (Rev. 12:14) Eight verses earlier in the same chapter the Apostle John is given the same period of time, the exile and nurturing of the woman, in terms of 1260 days. (Rev. 12:6) This gives us a 'Rosetta stone' of sorts for Biblical or prophetic time. This final 3.5 years, 42 months, or 1260 days of this age is measured out for us in very precise terms by the Holy Spirit in seven different Bible verses.

RELATED ARTICLES

The Desert of the Nations;
Wilderness of the Peoples.

The Woman of
Revelation 12

The Bozrah Deliverance

Godless Edomites in
the End-Time Drama

The Airlift to Bozrah

The Place of Refuge
in the Latter Days

And Who Shall Wear
The Starry Crown?

The Bozrah exile embodies a magnificent promise. God's covenant people, many of them mothers and children, will be given a partial reprieve from the Great Tribulation at the end of this age. They will be given the means to fly off to a place "away from the face of the dragon". This is a promise of God. We can be 100% sure that this coming great exodus and regathering of God's covenant people will happen.

The prophet Micah in Mic. 2:12-13 brings us 'the rest of the story'. He tells us where God's covenant people are fleeing to in this epic end time drama. God says He will gather all His covenant people at a secret mystery place the Bible identifies as 'Bozrah'.

Micah 2
Hebrew Names Version of World English Bible

12. I will surely assemble, Ya`akov, (Jacob), all of you;
I will surely gather the remnant of Yisra'el, (Israel);
I will put them together as the sheep of Botzrah,
As a flock in the midst of their pasture;
They will throng with people.

This is the epic end-time migration of people we might call the "Bozrah Exile". Bozrah was an ancient city, (now a ruin), belonging to the Edomites the godless children of Esau. This is an awesome prophecy, and one that few Bible teachers know about or feel free to speak about. And so this redemptive and inspiring story of that epic end-time retreat from the face of the Dragon arranged by God for His covenant people in the final 3.5 years of this age still remains untold.

So there at a mysterious place the Bible calls "Bozrah" the people Micah calls

"Jacob" will gather. "Jacob" is a precursor spiritual state before God's covenant people become "Israel", prince with God. God through Micah says "I will gather all of you"! So this company of people, the Congregation/Church God loves will be huge, probably numbering in the hundreds of millions. We are talking here of people from all around the world regathered from all twelve tribes of Israel. This stupendous exile will include those who have been regathered and "called out" of the 'lost 10 tribes of Israel'. This is that Greater Israel spoken of by our Apostle Paul in Ephesians 2:12-13 as the 'Commonwealth of Israel'. They will be "called out" to become God's final "ekklesia", His Congregation/Church/Synagogue. All of them, and the bulk of them 666 rejectors, will be regathered.

We know that God's covenant people in their unrefined form as Jacob will be refined at last to become Israel. And yes, this will be a time of trial and a refining to be sure. But this is is not a grievous thing at all for those who are being called out and are responding to YHWH-God by grace through faith in His Holy Word. They will be spiritually preserved under the guidance and comfort of God's Holy Spirit. And there at Bozrah, in that mystery place yet unknown, all of God's covenant people will be sheltered, fed, and nurtured. Mystery Bozrah will be the place where a lot of Biblical and spiritual discussion will be going on. It will be a massive epic Apocalyptic camp meeting of Biblical proportions, and a very noisy one at that. The prophet Micah said of regathered Jacob,

"They will make great noise by reason of the multitude of people". (Micah 2:12-13)

How long will this exile last? John the Revelator tells us precisely, to the very day. This time period for the exile is set for the final 3.5 years of this age. The Holy Spirit measures out this final 3.5 years of the age for us in very precise terms in seven different Bible verses.

The Bible refers to this final regathering of His covenant people using the word "Jacob". And so we know this includes the regathering of all 12 tribes of Greater 'Commonwealth of Israel' in their unrefined state. (See Eph.2:11-13) Our apostle Paul speaks of the Commonwealth, (or citizenship), of Israel as those who are called out of heathen gentile wickedness and come under the blood of Christ. Christians in the West are not told about this for fear of the secular princes of the West.

All of Jacob will be sequestered there at Bozrah. We must assume that this company of people includes multitudes of women and children. The body of the "Man-child" company will be born during this very same time period. The Great Tribulation period coincides with the travail of the woman and here at Bozrah we see her in her place of confinement. It is her birthing chamber even as the body of Man-Child company is about to be born at the First Resurrection. The sacred Head of the Man-child company was born 2,000 years earlier at the resurrection of Jesus Christ, on the morrow after the sabbath of Passover right on Resurrection Sunday on the Hebrew Feast of Firstfruits. Jesus our Messiah at His first coming was the Firstfruits from the dead even as the Head of the Man-Child was crowning and the birth began. The following Body of the Man-child company will be born as well. They are the key players on the stage of holy history during this climactic time. They will bring in the final 5th seal witness at the end of the age. They will finish the race on behalf of all of God's saints from both sides of Calvary.

It is true that many of the saints will die in the witness during those times. But they will be the ones given prominence in the Resurrection of the righteous dead which immediately precedes the Rapture at the end of the age. (See Revelation 20:4-6, and 1Thes. 4:15-17, and also 1Cor. 15:51-53) But the woman with the crown of 12 stars, though under great trial and travail, will be in confinement during this time before the Man-child is born at the Post-Tribulation Resurrection-Rapture. She will be taken off into exile at this "Bozrah" place during the entire period of regathering, refining, and restoration of Israel. The prophet Jeremiah said that this would be the time of "Jacob's Trouble". We know from cross referencing of Holy Scripture in the

Olivet Discourse) that Jesus called this period of time following the abomination of desolation, the Great Tribulation'.

EZEKIEL 20:33-38: A CROSS-REFERENCING SCRIPTURE DESCRIBING A PLACE CALLED THE WILDERNESS OF THE PEOPLES

There is another intriguing Scripture passage in Ezekiel which appears to be another cross-reference to the mystery Bozrah scripture of Micah 2:12-13 and also cross-reference to the twin passages describing the exile of the woman in Revelation 12:6 and 12:14. This passage in Ezekiel 20 contains some definite clues as to why God will be gathering His people in the latter days. This is a big story yet never spoken about in Churches or on Christian television. This gathering of people from out of the nations must be an epic end-time gathering of enormous proportions. Here below is that passage.

Ezekiel 20:33-38 (KJV)

33 As I live, saith the Lord God, surely with a mighty hand, and with a stretched out arm,
and with fury poured out, will I rule over you: 34 And I will bring you out from the people,
and will gather you out of the countries wherein ye are scattered, with a mighty hand,
and with a stretched out arm, and with fury poured out.

35 And I will bring you into the wilderness of the people,
and there will I plead with you face to face.

36 Like as I pleaded with your fathers in the wilderness of the land of Egypt,
so will I plead with you, saith the Lord God.

37 And I will cause you to pass under the rod,
and I will bring you into the bond of the covenant:

38 And I will purge out from among you the rebels, and them that transgress against me:
I will bring them forth out of the country where they sojourn,
and they shall not enter into the land of Israel:
and ye shall know that I am the Lord.

BIBLICAL TIME. 3.5 YEARS = 1260 DAYS
THE TIME LOCK ON THE TRIBULATION PERIOD,
AND A "ROSETTA STONE" FOR THE BIBLICAL YEAR.

The time period of this Bozrah exile, during which 'the woman' of Revelation 12 is nurtured is very precisely stated in Holy Scripture. (See this video.) To help ensure there is not any confusion about this, God has seen fit to state the time period for us twice in Revelation 12. In this same passage He gives us the time period for the flight and exile of His covenant people using two different time units. This is absolutely amazing! If our God, the Holy One of Israel took that extra effort to tell us twice what He intends to do at the end of the age then shouldn't we pay attention? God forbid that we continue to neglect this telling scripture and put a block on this very reassuring message of God's lovingkindness to His own during their latter day time of trial and tribulation. God is very definite about this. He says, "I will gather ALL of you, Jacob". Biblical Christians know that when the Seed of Abraham, (the indwelling Christ Himself), comes into their hearts and lives and takes up residence they become a "new creature". See 2Corinthians 5:17 and Galatians 6:15. We also know that our identity in Christ brings us into the 'Commonwealth of Israel'. (See Ephesians.2:11-13) So through the blood of Christ we become intimately identified with the Seed of Abraham.

So all that being understood, we as Christian believers should not try to pretend that this passage in Micah referring to "Jacob" is "just for the Jews", or "not for us", or "irrelevant to us as Christians in 'the Church' ".

These scriptures are for us!

And they are important!
THE FLIGHT OF THE WOMAN, (GOD'S COVENANT PEOPLE),
DURING THE TRIBULATION, THE FINAL 3.5 YEARS OF THIS
AGE, SEEN IN JOHN'S VISION OF REVELATION CHAPTER 12.

Art used by permission of Pat Marvenko Smith, copyright 1992.
Visit her 'Revelation Illustrated' website.

In Revelation 12:6 we are told that 'the woman' will be given "the wings of a great eagle" and that she will fly off to a place of safety where she can be nourished/fed for 1260 days. Eight verses later, in Revelation 12:14, we are given the very same information. The message is restated again. But this time it is given in terms of different time units. The time period for the exile of the woman is given in this verse as a "time, times, and half a time", or a period of three and a half years.

This is our "Rosetta stone" for prophetic time. It tells us in no uncertain terms what a 'year' means when the Ancient of Days dispenses His holy time to us in prophecies that come down to us from the courts of heaven. This is a clincher for Bible prophecy students as they co-relate the prophecies in Daniel and in the Book of Revelation. It "locks in" the time period of the latter half of the 70th Week of Daniel. The time period is given in two time units, those being days and biblical years. 1260 divided by 3.5 = 360. So the number of days in a biblical or prophetic year when a timed prophecy is issued from the courts of heaven is no longer in question. It is 360 days.

God's covenant people in the end-time drama are showcased in scripture in several ways.

Jesus calls them 'the Elect' (singular) in the Olivet Discourse.

In Genesis and in Revelation 12 we also see them pictured as 'the woman'. They are also called the Commonwealth of Israel in Ephesians 2:11-13. They are called 'Jacob' in Micah 2:12-13. The prophet Micah states that they will be gathered in exile "as the sheep of Bozrah". (Mic. 12:12-13)

Why is this flight to Bozrah necessary?

The Apostle John gives us the reason.

The 'woman'/Israel/the Church is being pursued by the dragon.

She is given the wings of a great eagle.

And so she flees to pre-ordained a place of safety. (Rev.12:6)

There at "her place" she will be protected and spiritually nourished/fed. (See Rev.12:6 & 12:14)

This exile lasts for a period of three and a half biblical years. (See Rev.12:14)

The time is also given as 1260 days. (See Rev.12:6)

This time of Jacob's Gathering we see in Micah 2:12-13 must surely be related to the great 666 rejection by God's covenant people which brings them into what the prophet Jeremiah called Jacob's trouble. This is also referenced in Holy Scripture as the time of the travail of the woman, again, another reference to God's covenant people from both houses of Israel. This epic period of time occurs during reign of the 666 Beast phase Antichrist when he is possessed by the Beast Demon of the Abyss and is revealed midway through the final seven years of this age as the Beast of 666. So this time of Great Tribulation occurs during the latter half of the 70th Week (or 70th seven), of Daniel 9:24-27. See this chart of the future 70th Week of Daniel. Jacob's gathering or the gathering of the remnant of Israel mentioned by the prophet Micah is the very same time period of 'Jacob's trouble'. And yes, the Church and Western Christendom are very much connected to Israel through the blood of Messiah. So contrary to what we have been told, Christian believers are in the loop. The blood of Christ brings them into the Commonwealth of Israel or the Citizenship of Israel.

Western Christians will be heavily involved in this epic latter day history. See this short video. Because while this epic exodus of God's 666 rejecting covenant

people is taking place some group of saints at some time must eventually go up before the kings and rulers and bring in the 5th seal end-time witness. Some group of runners must finish the race on behalf of all the saints who have gone before them. If American and Western Christians are not prepared to consider this then they will have missed out on a great adventure and a divine romance in their God. And the God of Israel will raise up witnesses from another quarter. He will turn away from the contractor-grade carnal Christians of the West and rely on the higher grade blood covenant witness of faithful Chinese, Indonesian, Egyptian and a host of other Christian believers to do the job.

The end-time witness of the saints will not be a cakewalk.
The Valley of Decision will bring the days that try men's souls.
The prophet Jeremiah brings us both the somber news and the glorious news.
He tells us in one passage of Scripture.

Jeremiah 30

7. "Alas, for that day is great, so that none is like it.
And it is the time of Jacob's Trouble,
But he shall be saved out of it.
'Jacob's trouble' is the Great Tribulation period.
We could just as easily call it Jacob's Tribulation or the time of Jacob's Wrestling with God.
This period of time is abundantly documented in Holy Scripture.
(See Daniel 7:19-21 & 12:6-7.)

We see a 3.5 Biblical year, 42 Biblical month, 1260 day period.
It is the exact same time period of the trampling of Jerusalem, (See Rev.11:2).
It is the exact same time period ministry of the two witnesses, (See Rev. 11:3),
It is the exact same time period of the reign of the 666 Beast phase Antichrist.
(See Daniel 12:6-7, Revelation 13:3-5.)

How did God's covenant people, the Jewish and Christian people get into this jam?
We know that the God of Israel is not capricious but righteous in all that He allows to happen.
Apparently 'the woman' before coming into her glory has been wanton, even as Gomer.
Moses gave a warning to God's people about this.
He told of the misbehavior of His people in the "latter days".
Moses prophesied that this waywardness in Jacob would come to some sort of a climactic head.
So did Jesus. (John 5:43)
God's covenant people have an humanistic inclination to take up with worldly lovers.

So here we see 'the woman', Israel, God's covenant people, in her final dalliance.
It will be her final and cataclysmic mistake.
She has made covenant with a false messiah.
She will give him her land and her sovereign power leaving herself with nothing.
In the manner of Esau she has sold her birthright for a mess of pottage.
Of course there are consequences to this.
She is now in a world of trouble.

But, all is not lost.
Something else of great wonder is happening.
And it is happening right inside the Tribulation period.
A great drama is unfolding during last half of the last seven years of this age.
The woman is in travail and in pain to be delivered.
She is also being threatened by the dragon empowering the 666 Antichrist.

Let us pause to take in the big picture here.
The Head of the Man-child has already been born.
He has already been resurrected to glory.

Jesus was the firstfruits from the dead. (1Cor. 15:20)
He rose from the dead and ascended to His Father nearly 2,000 years ago.
The Body of the Man-child is next to be born.
And all who are Christ's will be born into the glory as well. (1Cor. 15:23)
The Man-child is sacrificed in the drama of the 5th seal. (Rev.6:9-11)
Here the 'final witness' of the saints is brought before the courts of heaven.
John sees this great company gathering before the throne of God. (Rev. 12:5)
When it is complete God the Father will give the Word to wrap things up. (Rev. 16:1)

After the 5th seal and the 'final witness' of the saints comes the 6th seal.
(Rev.6:12-13)
The heavens open and the sign of the Son of Man is seen in heaven. (Mat.24:30)
And the returning Messiah goes out to judge and to plead with the nations.
Then comes the final Day of Reckoning, the final 'Day of Atonement'. Immediately
after the sun sets of that last day the Day of the Lord opens up and the great
harvest of the end time is reaped. (Rev.14:14-20)

Meanwhile, the woman of Revelation 12 is in great travail. At the end of her
confinement, (and the word "confinement" is a midwifery term), she is being
delivered of the Man-child. (Rev.12:1-2) She has been given the wings of a great
eagle.

Remember, we have seen the covenant people of the God of Israel carried "on
eagles wings" before. This was the poetic Biblical description of the exodus of
Israel out of Egypt 3500 years ago. Now we hear the woman is given the wings of
a great eagle. This mass airlift of people will be on a global operation carried
out on a massive scale. It will be the most awesome stupendous airlift of people
this world has ever seen.

Can we guess which nation or group of nations might be involved here?
Which nation or nations have the lion's share of the aircraft of the world?
To find out click the start button on the video below.

The woman of Revelation 12, also referenced in Micah both as as regathered
"Jacob" and "the remnant of Israel", flees "into the wilderness" "away from the
face of the dragon". (See Rev.12:6 and Rev. 12:14.) God, once again, is showing
His great mercy in deliverance. And a certain country or group of countries is
aiding the woman, the remnant of Israel, as she flies from the face of the
Dragon. The flight of the woman has been fully provided for. She has been given
the wings of a great eagle.

Of course others may have other ideas and another agenda. But the Holy Spirit
through the Apostle John writes in the pages of Holy Scripture quite clearly
that the woman is on her way to "her place", a mystery place. And that place,
wherever that geographical place turns out to be, is "away from the face of the
dragon". There, at "her place" the woman will be "fed" and "nourished". For how
long? Our Apostle Paul tells us twice. The exile of the woman will be for the
last 3.5 years, (or 1260 days), of this age.

That final gathering place is identified in Micah 2:12-13 with the name
'Bozrah'.
Bozrah means 'sheepfold'. And this is our first major clue.
God's covenant people will be regathered out of their worldwide dispersions and
out of the Diaspora and penned up together in this mystery Bozrah place, the
sheepfold of the Almighty.

Here is our next big clue.
In former times Bozrah was a pastoral city of Edom.
It belonged to the children of Esau .

THE PLACE OF THE EXILE IS GIVEN IN MICAH 2:12-13 AS BOZRAH.
IT IS NOT PETRA. PETRA WOULD NOT ACCOMMODATE MORE THAN 1,000 PEOPLE.

FOR THOSE FLEEING JERUSALEM A REFUGE THERE WOULD BE A FATAL CHOICE.
WITH TODAY'S METHODS OF WARFARE PETRA WOULD BE A DEATH TRAP.

The name of the place of exile of then woman is given to us in scripture. It is Bozrah. And that is where the "Breaker" will come to deliver her at the end of the age. The place of refuge will not be Petra. There are no scripture passages that mention or allude to Petra. None!

So why the switch from Bozrah to Petra? Why hide the Bozrah scriptures with a troglodyte fable about Israel in the Tribulation finding shelter in Petra? Petra has never been able to accommodate more than 1,000 people. Clearly it is not big enough to shelter and supply food and other supplies for tens or hundreds of millions of people for three and a half years.

Petra is an unlikely, even impossible place, for an exile of the magnitude we see in Micah 2. Nor would it provide safe haven for the population of Judah and Jerusalem in the Armageddon scenario at the very end of the age. If we are considering a refuge for Israel in the Armageddon siege then we need to be brought up to date. Yes, in past times Petra was a retreat. The narrow passes into Petra were easily defended by men with bows and arrows and swords. But in these days of modern warfare the situation is far different. The modern government of Israel would never lead their people to Petra in Jordan for shelter. That deep gorge back in the days of the Edomite marauders was a good hide-out for a few hundred people. The deep and narrow entrance into the rock city was a good redoubt. But nowadays Petra would never qualify as a retreat. To put any population in there in these days of modern weapons would seal their doom. Petra would be a deathtrap.

And why? Because one big air burst fuel bomb down in that deep gorge would turn the whole canyon into an inferno. All the oxygen would be sucked out, just as we saw in the terrible firestorms of Hamburg and Dresden. The people in there would be incinerated or perish in their caves of suffocation. That would be the end of all the people in there. And with a chemical bomb the situation would be just as deadly. The gas would flow down the gorge and just sit there. a chemical gas attack in a gorge would kill the whole population. In the modern era of napalm and devilish chemical bombs a retreat to Petra would be absolutely suicidal. The gorge would soon become a fiery furnace and a valley of death. The supposed "refuge" would soon be a place of charred corpses. No one would survive.

So what is going on here with this "retreat to Petra" fable? Why do we continue to hear our Bibles teachers bring forth this improbable, even impossible, "Petra" story? And why has the much bigger Bozrah story we see in Micah 2:12-13 and Revelation 12:6 and 12:14 been hidden from the Church? Why have the Bozrah scriptures been "cloaked" by this unscriptural and fanciful "flight to Petra" story? Why did this Petra story get floated anyway? We keep hearing a lot about Petra whenever the Bozrah sheepfold issue is raised. But precious little in the way of a faithful plain reading exegesis of the Holy Scriptures as they pertain to this critically important prophecy of end-time Bozrah. Why the smokescreen? Why the misinformation? And why make up a Petra story when the word "Petra" is not even in the Bible? Just what is this little conflict in the information war all about? What is the agenda behind the disinformation here? That, dear saints, is what we shall be looking into as we proceed onwards in this article.

THE PLACE IS BOZRAH, NOT PETRA.

THE REAL STORY IS THE FLIGHT OF THE WOMAN, GOD'S ELECT, TO A PLACE OF EXILE AND NURTURING DURING THE TRIBULATION. THE BIBLE CALLS THIS PLACE BOZRAH AND IT IS PROBABLY A FARAWAY GEOGRAPHICAL LOCATION. BUT WHAT DO WE HEAR FROM OUR BIBLE TEACHERS? THE BOZRAH STORY IS BEING SWITCHED OUT. IT IS COVERED OVER BY A FALSE STORY ABOUT A SUPPOSED ESCAPE TO PETRA. THEY SAY THAT THE BOZRAH EXILE STORY IS REALLY A PETRA ESCAPE STORY AND THAT IT INVOLVES THE ESCAPE OF THE POPULATION OF JERUSALEM DURING THE EARTHQUAKE THAT SPLITS THE MOUNT OF OLIVES AT THE VERY END OF THE AGE. BUT THIS BELITTLES THE EPIC GRANDEUR OF THE BOZRAH EXILE AND THE BOZRAH DELIVERANCE.

The Bozrah story tells of a magnificent deliverance of God's people at the end of the age. It involves the exile in Bozrah of the covenant people of the God of Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob. And it refers to the return of Messiah at Bozrah as a

Deliverer. The scriptures point to Bozrah as a place where the Elect are held during the time of "Jacob's trouble". They are held captive under the jurisdiction of the wild, untamed, and Godless children of Esau. The Edomites are still with us today. An epic future time, the 70th Week of Daniel, will see them rise up just as Jacob prophesied. (Gen.27:39-40) They will be given dominion over God's covenant people. Micah sees the second coming of Messiah and the conclusion to the drama. He sees the Shepherd of Israel entering His sheepfold in the hours before dawn. Out there at Bozrah He becomes "the Breaker".

This wonderful Bozrah Deliverance prophecy is hidden. It is "cloaked" by the powers that be. A Bozrah deliverance presupposes a Bozrah exile. We are looking here at an incarceration of God's covenant people in the last 3.5 years of the age. This may be cross-referenced by John the Beloved as the flight of the woman of Revelation 12. This is very disturbing to some Christian believers. The rulers are well aware of past Church history. They probably fear that this information, (should it get out), may trigger societal disruptions by carnal Christians. And so at this point in time the entire Bozrah drama is under a religious smokescreen involving a so-called flight of latter day Judah in Israel to a supposed place of refuge in Petra. And so the real story of the Bozrah Exile is still an untold story.

Here below is the scripture in Micah that tells of the Bozrah exile and the Bozrah deliverance. This scripture is in the Old Testament. So its prophetic significance for the Church in the end time drama is missed. For reasons of political correctness this passage in Micah 2:12-13 is not addressed by today's teachers of Bible prophecy. Nor do they receive all the promises of lost Israel's restoration in the latter days as prophecy that might affect them as well as the regathering and restoration of the Jewish House of Judah. When YHVH-God says "I will regather and assemble All of You" He means just that! He means that He will gather and restore all 12 tribes of Israel!

Micah 2

Hebrew Names Version of World English Bible

12. I will surely assemble, Ya`akov, all of you;
I will surely gather the remnant of Yisra'el;
I will put them together as the sheep of Botzrah,
As a flock in the midst of their pasture;
They will throng with people.

13. He who breaks open the way goes up before them.
They break through the gate, and go out.
And their king passes on before them,
With the LORD at their head."

Micah 2

King James Version

12. I will surely assemble, O Jacob, all of thee;
I will surely gather the remnant of Israel;
I will put them together as the sheep of Bozrah,
As the flock in the midst of their fold:
they shall make great noise
by reason of the multitude of men.

13. The breaker is come up before them:
they have broken up,
and have passed through the gate,
and are gone out by it:
and their king shall pass before them,
and the LORD on the head of them.

-Mic. 2:12-13 KJV

The image above shows a stone sheepfold of the type seen in biblical times. Here the sheep would be confined by their shepherd during the hours of darkness in a place of protection. As the dawn approached the shepherd would come into the sheepfold among His sheep. They would gather around the shepherd as he prepared to open a way for them to be delivered from the stone enclosure. As he opened a way out for them they would crowd up alongside him pushing against the gateway with a lot of force.

When the breakthrough came the whole flock would pour out of the sheepfold through the breach together with the Messiah as "the Breaker" going before them. They would follow on the heels of the Shepherd as he led them out to find pasture. This is the magnificent pastoral picture of the "man-child company" breaking forth into holy history at the end of the age. This will change the destiny of heaven and earth. The stars and angelic rulerships fall. And here on earth Messiah brings in His Millennial Kingdom. He will minister and rule for a thousand years.

This detailed picture of the deliverance of the elect by Messiah (and not the church) at the second advent is given to us in Micah chapter 2. This drama of the Bozrah Exile and Bozrah deliverance is laid out for us quite clearly and in detail.

The Bozrah deliverance is a thrilling element of the Second Coming of Christ. He is the Anointed One and our coming Messiah. The Micah 2 scripture shows the connection of the Second Coming of Christ to Bozrah, (an Edomite domain), very well. We also see The Bozrah deliverance laid out for us in spectacular fashion in Isaiah 63. This is the judgment side to the Second Coming of Christ. God is obviously telling us something here in these Bozrah scriptures. Each of them clearly relate to the return of Messiah.

BOZRAH, NOT PETRA.

THE "FLIGHT TO PETRA" IS BASED ON HUMAN SPECULATION.

THERE ARE NO REFERENCES TO PETRA IN THE BIBLE.

BUT THERE ARE MANY BOZRAH SCRIPTURES.

Unfortunately we do not get this story of the Bozrah Exile. Instead we get a "cover story" involving a supposed 'flight to Petra'. If evangelicals are going to present a story of a flight to Petra in the time of the Great Tribulation then where are the scriptures to support such an notion?

The short answer is this.

There are none!

THE SPLITTING OF THE MOUNT OF OLIVES AT THE SECOND COMING,

AND THE FLIGHT OF THE INHABITANTS OF JERUSALEM TO AZAL

Evangelical teachers who want to put a news blackout on this wonderful story of the Bozrah Exile and the eventual Bozrah deliverance do a bait and switch. The obfuscate and "cloak" the Bozrah prophecy. They throw in a substitute story about a supposed flight to Petra in the time of Armageddon and the second coming. They present the idea that Petra, an ancient city in Jordan would be a nice place of refuge for refugees coming out of Jerusalem during the big earthquake. This is the one that splits the Mount of Olives at the very end of this age. But it doesn't fit. There is no time for a prolonged exile here. Well there will certainly be an epic earthquake that splits the Mount of Olives. And the inhabitants of Jerusalem will flee. But where will they flee to? Are they really going to be Petra?

This "flight to Petra" notion is embedded in the evangelical family. Books have been written on it. And Biblical Christians bring it up quite often. It is brought up in relation to the trials of the Jewish people in Jerusalem at the end of the age and their flight out of the city of Jerusalem. But where did this idea of a "flight to Petra" in Jordan come from?

The scripture passage they present to support this is in Zechariah 14.

ZECHARIAH 14

1 Behold, the day of the Lord is coming,
And your spoil will be divided in your midst.
2 For I will gather all the nations to battle against Jerusalem;
The city shall be taken,
The houses rifled,
And the women ravished.
Half of the city shall go into captivity,
But the remnant of the people shall not be cut off from the city.
3 Then the Lord will go forth And fight against those nations,
As He fights in the day of battle.
4 And in that day His feet will stand on the Mount of Olives,
Which faces Jerusalem on the east.
And the Mount of Olives shall be split in two,
From east to west,
Making a very large valley;
Half of the mountain shall move toward the north
And half of it toward the south.
5 Then you shall flee through My mountain valley,
For the mountain valley shall reach to Azal.
Yes, you shall flee As you fled from the earthquake
In the days of Uzziah king of Judah.

Thus the Lord my God will come,
And all the saints with You.*

THE ESCAPE FROM THE EARTHQUAKE BY THE INHABITANTS OF JERUSALEM.

WHEN THE MOUNT OF OLIVES IS SPLIT THEY EVACUATE TO NEARBY AZAL.

As we can see, there is no mention of Bozrah or Petra at all in this passage.
This is a flight of the inhabitants of Jerusalem out of the city during an earthquake.

That earthquake is the "big one" and it splits the Mount of Olives.

One element of the Second Coming is Jesus' return at the Mount of Olives.

He is the One who at His Second Coming causes the earthquake!

In this prophecy all the prophecies involving Edom there is no mention at all of the city of Petra.

And there is no mention of Petra in any other part of the Bible for that matter.

But here is a clear message of a flight out of Jerusalem that will end up in a nearby city.

That city is not way down in Jordan. It is in fact quite close to Jerusalem.
It is the city of Azal.

This "flight to Azal" happens at the very end of the age at the second coming of Christ.

The "flight to Azal" we see in the passage above is a short distance evacuation of Jerusalem.

The "flight to Azal" involves flight from an earthquake.

It occurs over a matter of hours and days.

It is not a prolonged exile over a period of years.

The passage gives no mention of a prolonged Tribulation refuge way down in Petra in Jordan.

This "flight to Azal" will not satisfy the prophecy of the 'flight of the woman' in Rev. 12:6 & 12:14.

Nor will not satisfy the scripture of the Bozrah exile and the Bozrah deliverance we see in Micah 2:12-13.

The so called "flight to Petra" is a hoax. It is a doctrine without any scriptural foundation whatsoever.

The 'Azal evacuation' scripture in Zechariah has been used to build up this Petra fable.

Then this "flight to Petra" and "refuge in Petra" fantasy is used in a "cover up".

The Petra refuge fable becomes a "cover story" for the real and solid prophecy of the Bozrah Exile.

Because we know that God will be gathering all And we know that Messiah will be

paying a visit to Bozrah at His Second Coming. (Isa. 63)

A RELIGIOUS SMOKESCREEN OVER THE BOZRAH EXILE.
AND A "CLOAKING" OF THE BOZRAH DELIVERANCE.

Now we come to the next question. Why has this crucial information regarding the Bozrah exile and subsequent deliverance of God's elect from Edomite incarceration at Bozrah at the end of the age been "cloaked"? Why are we getting this Petra disinformation? What are the powers trying to do here? Just what is their agenda? Why have the Bozrah scriptures and the Revelation 12 scripture been omitted from teachings on end-time themes?

The Bozrah exile is a story of a rescue to a place of sanctuary during the great Tribulation is it not? The Bozrah deliverance one of the most exciting and inspiring passages in the Bible. The Bozrah drama has obviously been put under a religious smokescreen by the religious powers. Why? Isn't the Bozrah story some exceedingly good and encouraging news?

So why haven't we heard this before?

Well it seems that when it comes to the question of the Great Tribulation Christian Bible teachers do not want to have to tell the Church they might be involved in any sort of exile. Even if it is outlined in the Bible in Micah 2:12-13 and in Revelation 12:6 and 12:14 they will studiously omit any reference to it as an end time scripture involving the Church. These dramas of the end-time, according to them, are not for the Church. They are "for the Jews". They tell us that this Great Tribulation, is the time of "Jacob's trouble". Therefore, according to them, the Great Tribulation will be a time of trial and tribulation for the Jews and the Jews only.

But is this true?

Is there any scriptural proof that the Church will not be here during the 70th Week?

Bible teachers know that the returning Messiah will deliver the inhabitants of Jerusalem when He comes back and His feet touch the Mount of Olives. When Jesus returns The Jewish nation and Jerusalem will be delivered from the end-time siege by the surrounding nations at Armageddon. - Zech.12:7-13:1 Christians know all about the deliverance of Israel at the Battle of Armageddon. But is this all there is to the Second Coming of Christ? Just what will the returning Christ be doing when He comes to Bozrah?

What Christians do not know is that at His Second Coming Christ will come in vengeance bringing wrath upon His enemies at Bozrah. (Isa.63) He will also deliver His saints at the same place, (or places), named in scripture as Bozrah. This is the awesome and magnificent Bozrah Deliverance.

Bozrah means "sheepfold". And it is a place under the end time sovereignty of Edom. These are two very valuable clues to the Bozrah story as it relates to the climax of this age. Bozrah is part and parcel of the end time drama. The exile to sanctuary in Bozrah and these deliverance actions by Messiah at Bozrah have not been taught by Bible prophecy teachers. But they are all part of the mosaic of this magnificent return of Messiah. Because He is coming back! And He will deliver and then glorify all His covenant people both in Israel and out in the nations. All this drama and adventure will be capped off at the Resurrection-Rapture at the end of the age.

The "cloaking" of this information about the Bozrah Exile is probably done with good intentions. It has been hidden from the Church at large. And it has been kept from them for their own good. The western Church is still immature. Even we as evangelicals are still a carnal, manipulative, and potentially violent people. So we probably did not deserve to know this Bozrah story.

But with this prophecy we are given hope. We don't need to be angry and violent. God has everything under control, even in the midst of Great Tribulation. According to Micah and the Apostle John our God will be merciful. He will nurture and feed His people during the Great Tribulation. He will take them a

place of exile named Bozrah.

Bozrah has some connection to the Edomites we know. And the children of brother Esau will be in control. But if God says that the woman of Revelation 12 will be "nurtured" then some positive things will be going on. The remnant of all of the 12 tribes of Israel will be there. Micah says that all of Jacob will be gathered. (Micah 2:12-13). This will have to include the remnant of the lost 10 tribes.

And here is some more encouraging news. Just as in that former seven year famine back in Egypt, there will be "a famine of the hearing of the Word of God". (Amos 8:11) God's people will be hungry for spiritual truth. And the house of Joseph will be feeding them just as our patriarch Joseph did in the former time. The House of Joseph will be there. And once again Joseph will be laying out a table for his brethren. And he will be revealing some mysteries, even in the midst of tears. All this will happen in the Bozrah Exile.

So is this Bozrah prophecy all bad? Just what will be happening during the Tribulation period out at the sheepfolds of Bozrah?

Quite clearly the Bozrah exile will not just be an incarceration story. Apparently the Bozrah enclosure is "away from the face of the dragon". So the sheepfold of the Almighty, as it is sometimes called, will also provide some degree of shelter, even nurturing or spiritual nourishment for the children of Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob gathered there in the end-time. Bozrah is in fact a place of relative safety for them. The God of Israel has them there. And that, strange to say, is where they come to love Him. We are used to calling our God, "Lord" related to the word, "Baal". But there, in the Valley of Achor, (or Valley of trouble), is where they come to call Him "Ishi", "Beloved".

MYSTERY BOZRAH, THE SHEEP-PEN OF THE ALMIGHTY!
THE ONES WITHIN THE SHEEPFOLD DECLARE "YOU HOLD ME NOW!"
THEY PRESS IN AGAINST THE SHEPHERD AS HE RETURNS. AND AT THE END
THEY BURST OUT OF THE SHEEPFOLD WITH THE BREAKER AT THEIR HEAD
IN THE GLORIOUS BOZRAH DELIVERANCE!

THE FLIGHT TO BOZRAH AND THE GATHERING OF ALL OF JACOB IN MICAH 2:12-13 AND THE FLIGHT OF THE WOMAN OF REVELATION 12:8 & 12:14. THEY ARE ONE AND THE SAME. To pick up the rest of the story we shall now go to the apocalypse of John. In the saga of 'the woman of Revelation 12' we see the story of the flight of the woman, (a picture of God's covenant people), "away from the face of the dragon". She is obviously taken off to a place of exile. And the time of this exile corresponds to the time of the latter half of the 70th Week of Daniel, the final 3.5 years of this age. This is the time of the Great Tribulation and the trampling of Jerusalem.

Flight to Bozrah.

Image by famous Australian photographer Peter Walton.

Click on the image to go his work at AllPosters.com.

Why is the woman in exile for three and a half years?

As we study the scripture passage in Revelation 12 we see that she is there for two purposes.

1. She is there to be protected. And
2. she is there to be nurtured.

This must mean a spiritual nurturing or nourishment. She will be physically cared for too it seems. This prophecy of the woman who takes flight on the wings of an eagle to a place of nurturing for the exact time period of the Great Tribulation is clearly telling us a very important part of the story of the end-time. It parallels the story of the exile of the children of Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob in the end-time at Bozrah. Bozrah is the place, (or places), where Jacob can be nurtured in the things of God. This will be happening during the last

half of the 70th week, and during the time of the Great Tribulation.

The Bozrah story cannot be hidden forever. It will be told eventually. Bozrah is an important spiritual place in which God will protect, preserve, refine, and nurture His people in the end-time drama.

Where will end-time Bozrah be located? Right now we do not know where Bozrah might be geographically. It may be many places. Or it may be one place. It may be one central dumping ground for Judeo-Christian troublemakers in the latter days.

Oh yes, the Bozrah Scriptures do not just refer to "past history". Nor is Bozrah just an archeological dig on a ruin of an ancient pastoral city of Esau southeast of the Dead Sea. For those who are there at this appointed place in the latter days this will be the place the prophets Isiah and Micah spoke about. Bozrah will be a very real place under the control of modern day Edomites. It may well turn out to be a geo-political area far from the promised land. It may be a modern geo-political area out at the ends of the earth. The covenant people of God may look up in those days to find themselves in the place the Old Testament prophets spoke of over 2700 years ago.

And there, in that place they will find their God. They will find Him

"...as rivers of water in a dry place,
as the shadow of a great Rock in a weary land." (Isa.32:2)

And that is where Messiah,
Will find them at the end.
A day of wrath, deliverance;
"The Breaker" comes to rend,
He comes to make the breakthrough,
His sheep are pressing in;
He leads them out, they follow Him,
And on 'that Day' they win!

All of this will happen;
At the sheepfolds of Bozrah. -Mic.2:12-13

Some more devotional articles on apocalyptic Biblical themes for the enquiring Christian.

Read
the Bible
Study
Tools
Bible Gateway
Plus
Bible News
Explore
More
Store
Log In/Sign Up
Micah 2:12
King James Version (KJV)

Bible Book List
Font Size
Resources
Hebrew/Greek

Your Content

Micah 2:12

King James Version

12 I will surely assemble, O Jacob, all of thee; I will surely gather the remnant of Israel; I will put them together as the sheep of Bozrah, as the flock in the midst of their fold: they shall make great noise by reason of the multitude of men.

Read full chapter

Micah 2:12 in all English translations

King James Version (KJV)

Public Domain

PLUS Stack your Bible study tools for one week only—access insights alongside every verse for as low as \$4.17/mo, plus 3 months of MasterLectures for limited time.

Start 7-day free trial

Learn More

Resources for Micah 2:12

Find resource

All

Study Bibles

Encyclopedias

Commentaries

Dictionaries

Bible Studies

Maps

Overview

54 results

Suggested Resources

King James Study Bible Notes

King James Study Bible Notes

Plus

3 entries

Zondervan KJV Commentary

Zondervan KJV Commentary

Plus

1 entry

Thru The Bible

Thru The Bible

Plus

1 entry

How to Read the Bible Book by Book

How to Read the Bible Book by Book

Plus

2 entries

Study Bibles

CSB Tony Evans Study Bible

CSB Tony Evans Study Bible

Plus

1 entry

ESV Global Study Bible

ESV Global Study Bible

Plus

3 entries

ESV Reformation Study Bible

ESV Reformation Study Bible

2 entries

King James Study Bible Notes

King James Study Bible Notes

Plus

3 entries

NIV Application Bible

NIV Application Bible

Plus
2 entries
NIV Biblical Theology Study Bible
NIV Biblical Theology Study Bible
Plus
3 entries
NIV Case for Christ Study Bible
NIV Case for Christ Study Bible
Plus
2 entries
NIV Cultural Backgrounds Study Bible
NIV Cultural Backgrounds Study Bible
Plus
1 entry
NIV First-Century Study Bible
NIV First-Century Study Bible
Plus
1 entry
NIV Grace and Truth Study Bible
NIV Grace and Truth Study Bible
Plus
1 entry
NIV Jesus Bible
NIV Jesus Bible
Plus
2 entries
NIV Quest Study Bible Notes
NIV Quest Study Bible Notes
Plus
1 entry
NIV Student Bible Notes
NIV Student Bible Notes
Plus
1 entry
NIV Study Bible Notes, Fully Revised Edition
NIV Study Bible Notes, Fully Revised Edition
Plus
2 entries
NIV Thompson Chain Reference Bible
NIV Thompson Chain Reference Bible
Plus
4 entries
NIV Woman's Study Bible
NIV Woman's Study Bible
Plus
1 entry
NKJV Abide Bible
NKJV Abide Bible
Plus
1 entry
NKJV Chronological Study Bible Notes
NKJV Chronological Study Bible Notes
Plus
1 entry
NKJV Lucado Encouraging Word Bible
NKJV Lucado Encouraging Word Bible
Plus
1 entry
NKJV MacArthur Study Bible, 2nd Edition
NKJV MacArthur Study Bible, 2nd Edition
Plus
2 entries
NKJV Maxwell Leadership Bible
NKJV Maxwell Leadership Bible

Plus
2 entries
NKJV New Spirit-Filled Life Bible
NKJV New Spirit-Filled Life Bible
Plus
2 entries
NKJV Study Bible
NKJV Study Bible
Plus
2 entries
NKJV Wiersbe Study Bible
NKJV Wiersbe Study Bible
Plus
3 entries
NKJV Woman's Study Bible
NKJV Woman's Study Bible
Plus
1 entry
NRSV Cultural Backgrounds Study Bible
NRSV Cultural Backgrounds Study Bible
Plus
1 entry
Vines Expository Bible Notes
Vines Expository Bible Notes
Plus
1 entry
Encyclopedias
Encyclopedia of The Bible
Encyclopedia of The Bible
4 entries
Commentaries
Africa Bible Commentary
Africa Bible Commentary
Plus
1 entry
Asbury Bible Commentary
Asbury Bible Commentary
3 entries
Believer's Bible Commentary
Believer's Bible Commentary
Plus
1 entry
Bible Panorama
Bible Panorama
1 entry
Essential Bible Companion
Essential Bible Companion
Plus
1 entry
Expositor's Bible Commentary (Abridged Edition): Old Testament
Expositor's Bible Commentary (Abridged Edition): Old Testament
Plus
1 entry
Halley's Bible Handbook Notes
Halley's Bible Handbook Notes
Plus
1 entry
How to Read the Bible Book by Book
How to Read the Bible Book by Book
Plus
2 entries
Matthew Henry's Commentary
Matthew Henry's Commentary
1 entry

New Bible Commentary
New Bible Commentary
Plus
1 entry
Olive Tree Bible Overview
Olive Tree Bible Overview
Plus
1 entry
Thru The Bible
Thru The Bible
Plus
1 entry
Zondervan Bible Commentary (One Volume)
Zondervan Bible Commentary (One Volume)
Plus
2 entries
Zondervan Illustrated Bible Backgrounds Commentary of the Old Testament
Zondervan Illustrated Bible Backgrounds Commentary of the Old Testament
Plus
1 entry
Zondervan KJV Commentary
Zondervan KJV Commentary
Plus
1 entry
Dictionaries
Dictionary of Bible Themes
Dictionary of Bible Themes
6 entries
Easton's Bible Dictionary
Easton's Bible Dictionary
1 entry
Essential Bible Dictionary
Essential Bible Dictionary
Plus
2 entries
Mounce's Complete Expository Dictionary
Mounce's Complete Expository Dictionary
Plus
2 entries
New International Dictionary of New Testament Theology
New International Dictionary of New Testament Theology
Plus
2 entries
NKJV Open Bible
NKJV Open Bible
Plus
1 entry
Smith's Bible Names Dictionary
Smith's Bible Names Dictionary
2 entries
Zondervan Illustrated Bible Dictionary
Zondervan Illustrated Bible Dictionary
Plus
3 entries
Bible Studies
NKJV Bible Study Bible
NKJV Bible Study Bible
Plus
1 entry
Maps
Bible Gateway Atlas
Bible Gateway Atlas
Plus
1 entry

Overview

Introduction to the book of
Micah

Introduction to the book of Micah

1 entry

Bible Gateway Recommends

KJV, Value Thinline Bible, Large Print, Red Letter Edition, Comfort Print

KJV, Value Thinline Bible, Large Print, Red Letter Edition, Comfort Print

Retail: \$29.99

Our Price: \$20.99

Save: \$9.00 (30%)

Buy Now

KJV, Deluxe Reference Bible, Super Giant Print, Red Letter Edition, Comfort
Print

KJV, Deluxe Reference Bible, Super Giant Print, Red Letter Edition, Comfort
Print

Retail: \$59.99

Our Price: \$41.99

Save: \$18.00 (30%)

Buy Now

KJV, Gift and Award Bible, Red Letter Edition, Comfort Print

KJV, Gift and Award Bible, Red Letter Edition, Comfort Print

Retail: \$9.99

Our Price: \$6.99

Save: \$3.00 (30%)

Buy Now

[View more titles](#)

[About](#)

[About](#)

[News & Knowledge](#)

[Statement of Faith](#)

[Mobile App](#)

[Store](#)

[Blog](#)

[Newsroom](#)

[Support Us](#)

[Help](#)

[FAQs](#)

[Tutorials](#)

[Use Bible Gateway on Your Site](#)

[Advertise with us](#)

[Contact us](#)

[Privacy policy](#)

[California Privacy Rights](#)

[Do Not Sell My Personal Information](#)

[Cookie notice](#)

[Site: Terms of use](#)

[Widget: Terms of use](#)

[Our Network](#)

[FaithGateway](#)

[StudyGateway](#)

[ChurchSource](#)

[HarperCollins Christian Publishing](#)

[Grupo Nelson](#)

[Editorial Vida](#)

[Thomas Nelson](#)

[WestBow Press](#)

[Zondervan](#)

[MasterLectures](#)

[Social](#)

[Facebook](#)

[Instagram](#)

[Pinterest](#)

TikTok
Twitter
YouTube
Preferences
Versión en español
Preferences
Sign Up for Bible Gateway: News & Knowledge
Get weekly Bible news, info, reflections, and deals in your inbox.
Your Email Address
By submitting your email address, you understand that you will receive email communications from Bible Gateway, operated by HarperCollins Christian Publishing, 501 Nelson Pl, Nashville, TN 37214 USA, including commercial communications and messages from partners of Bible Gateway. You may unsubscribe from Bible Gateway's emails at any time. If you have any questions, please review our Privacy Policy or email us at privacy@biblegateway.com.

Twitter
Facebook
Email
Page Options
Cross-references
Footnotes
Verse Numbers
Headings
Red Letter
Loading...
Footnote
Read
the Bible
Study
Tools
Bible Gateway
Plus
Bible News
Explore
More
Store
Log In/Sign Up
Matthew 24:22
King James Version (KJV)

Bible Book List
Font Size
Resources
Hebrew/Greek
Your Content
Matthew 24:22
King James Version
22 And except those days should be shortened, there should no flesh be saved: but for the elect's sake those days shall be shortened.

Read full chapter
Matthew 24:22 in all English translations
King James Version (KJV)
Public Domain

PLUS Stack your Bible study tools for one week only—access insights alongside every verse for as low as \$4.17/mo, plus 3 months of MasterLectures for limited time.
Start 7-day free trial
Learn More
Resources for Matthew 24:22
Find resource
All

Study Bibles
Encyclopedias
Commentaries
Dictionaries
Bible Studies
Maps
Videos
Overview
64 results
Suggested Resources
King James Study Bible Notes
King James Study Bible Notes
Plus
9 entries
Zondervan KJV Commentary
Zondervan KJV Commentary
Plus
3 entries
Thru The Bible
Thru The Bible
Plus
1 entry
How to Read the Bible Book by Book
How to Read the Bible Book by Book
Plus
2 entries
Study Bibles
ESV Global Study Bible
ESV Global Study Bible
Plus
2 entries
ESV Reformation Study Bible
ESV Reformation Study Bible
2 entries
King James Study Bible Notes
King James Study Bible Notes
Plus
9 entries
NASB Charles F. Stanley Life Principles Bible Notes
NASB Charles F. Stanley Life Principles Bible Notes
Plus
2 entries
NIV Application Bible
NIV Application Bible
Plus
2 entries
NIV Biblical Theology Study Bible
NIV Biblical Theology Study Bible
Plus
5 entries
NIV Case for Christ Study Bible
NIV Case for Christ Study Bible
Plus
2 entries
NIV Cultural Backgrounds Study Bible
NIV Cultural Backgrounds Study Bible
Plus
1 entry
NIV First-Century Study Bible
NIV First-Century Study Bible
Plus
2 entries
NIV Grace and Truth Study Bible
NIV Grace and Truth Study Bible

Plus
1 entry
NIV Quest Study Bible Notes
NIV Quest Study Bible Notes
Plus
2 entries
NIV Student Bible Notes
NIV Student Bible Notes
Plus
1 entry
NIV Study Bible Notes, Fully Revised Edition
NIV Study Bible Notes, Fully Revised Edition
Plus
1 entry
NIV Thompson Chain Reference Bible
NIV Thompson Chain Reference Bible
Plus
6 entries
NIV Woman's Study Bible
NIV Woman's Study Bible
Plus
1 entry
NKJV Abide Bible
NKJV Abide Bible
Plus
1 entry
NKJV Charles F. Stanley Life Principles Bible Notes
NKJV Charles F. Stanley Life Principles Bible Notes
Plus
2 entries
NKJV Chronological Study Bible Notes
NKJV Chronological Study Bible Notes
Plus
4 entries
NKJV Evangelical Study Bible
NKJV Evangelical Study Bible
Plus
1 entry
NKJV Lucado Encouraging Word Bible
NKJV Lucado Encouraging Word Bible
Plus
1 entry
NKJV MacArthur Study Bible, 2nd Edition
NKJV MacArthur Study Bible, 2nd Edition
Plus
2 entries
NKJV Maxwell Leadership Bible
NKJV Maxwell Leadership Bible
Plus
1 entry
NKJV New Spirit-Filled Life Bible
NKJV New Spirit-Filled Life Bible
Plus
3 entries
NKJV Study Bible
NKJV Study Bible
Plus
2 entries
NKJV Wiersbe Study Bible
NKJV Wiersbe Study Bible
Plus
2 entries
NKJV Woman's Study Bible
NKJV Woman's Study Bible

Plus
2 entries
NRSV Cultural Backgrounds Study Bible
NRSV Cultural Backgrounds Study Bible
Plus
1 entry
Orthodox Study Bible
Orthodox Study Bible
Plus
2 entries
Encyclopedias
Encyclopedia of The Bible
Encyclopedia of The Bible
23 entries
New International Encyclopedia of Bible Characters
New International Encyclopedia of Bible Characters
Plus
2 entries
New International Encyclopedia of Bible Difficulties
New International Encyclopedia of Bible Difficulties
Plus
1 entry
Commentaries
Africa Bible Commentary
Africa Bible Commentary
Plus
3 entries
Asbury Bible Commentary
Asbury Bible Commentary
4 entries
Believer's Bible Commentary
Believer's Bible Commentary
Plus
1 entry
Bible Panorama
Bible Panorama
1 entry
Essential Bible Companion
Essential Bible Companion
Plus
1 entry
Expositor's Bible Commentary (Abridged Edition): New Testament
Expositor's Bible Commentary (Abridged Edition): New Testament
Plus
4 entries
Halley's Bible Handbook Notes
Halley's Bible Handbook Notes
Plus
1 entry
How to Read the Bible Book by Book
How to Read the Bible Book by Book
Plus
2 entries
IVP New Testament Commentary Series
IVP New Testament Commentary Series
4 entries
Matthew Henry's Commentary
Matthew Henry's Commentary
2 entries
New Bible Commentary
New Bible Commentary
Plus
2 entries
NIV Application Commentary

NIV Application Commentary
Plus
1 entry
Olive Tree Bible Overview
Olive Tree Bible Overview
Plus
1 entry
Theology of Work Bible Commentary
Theology of Work Bible Commentary
1 entry
Thru The Bible
Thru The Bible
Plus
1 entry
Zondervan Bible Commentary (One Volume)
Zondervan Bible Commentary (One Volume)
Plus
1 entry
Zondervan Illustrated Bible Backgrounds Commentary of the New Testament
Zondervan Illustrated Bible Backgrounds Commentary of the New Testament
Plus
2 entries
Zondervan KJV Commentary
Zondervan KJV Commentary
Plus
3 entries
Dictionaries
Dictionary of Bible Themes
Dictionary of Bible Themes
9 entries
Dictionary of Biblical Prophecy and End Times
Dictionary of Biblical Prophecy and End Times
Plus
19 entries
Easton's Bible Dictionary
Easton's Bible Dictionary
3 entries
Essential Bible Dictionary
Essential Bible Dictionary
Plus
1 entry
Lockyer's All the Men of the Bible
Lockyer's All the Men of the Bible
2 entries
Mounce's Complete Expository Dictionary
Mounce's Complete Expository Dictionary
Plus
1 entry
New International Dictionary of New Testament Theology
New International Dictionary of New Testament Theology
Plus
6 entries
NKJV Open Bible
NKJV Open Bible
Plus
7 entries
Smith's Bible Names Dictionary
Smith's Bible Names Dictionary
1 entry
Vine's Complete Expository Dictionary
Vine's Complete Expository Dictionary
Plus
4 entries
Zondervan Illustrated Bible Dictionary

Zondervan Illustrated Bible Dictionary

Plus

4 entries

Bible Studies

NKJV Bible Study Bible

NKJV Bible Study Bible

Plus

1 entry

Maps

Bible Mapper Maps

Bible Mapper Maps

1 entry

Videos

The LUMO Project

The LUMO Project

1 entry

Overview

Introduction to the book of

Matthew

Introduction to the book of Matthew

1 entry

Bible Gateway Recommends

KJV, Reference Bible, Personal Size Giant Print, Red Letter Edition, Comfort Print

KJV, Reference Bible, Personal Size Giant Print, Red Letter Edition, Comfort Print

Retail: \$34.99

Our Price: \$24.49

Save: \$10.50 (30%)

Buy Now

KJV, Sovereign Collection Bible, Personal Size, Red Letter Edition, Comfort Print: Holy Bible, King James Version

KJV, Sovereign Collection Bible, Personal Size, Red Letter Edition, Comfort Print: Holy Bible, King James Version

Retail: \$49.99

Our Price: \$34.99

Save: \$15.00 (30%)

Buy Now

KJV, Deluxe Reference Bible, Super Giant Print, Red Letter Edition, Comfort Print

KJV, Deluxe Reference Bible, Super Giant Print, Red Letter Edition, Comfort Print

Retail: \$59.99

Our Price: \$41.99

Save: \$18.00 (30%)

Buy Now

View more titles

About

About

News & Knowledge

Statement of Faith

Mobile App

Store

Blog

Newsroom

Support Us

Help

FAQs

Tutorials

Use Bible Gateway on Your Site

Advertise with us

Contact us

Privacy policy

California Privacy Rights
Do Not Sell My Personal Information
Cookie notice
Site: Terms of use
Widget: Terms of use
Our Network
FaithGateway
StudyGateway
ChurchSource
HarperCollins Christian Publishing
Grupo Nelson
Editorial Vida
Thomas Nelson
WestBow Press
Zondervan
MasterLectures

Social
Facebook
Instagram
Pinterest
TikTok
Twitter
YouTube

Preferences
Versión en español
Preferences

Sign Up for Bible Gateway: News & Knowledge
Get weekly Bible news, info, reflections, and deals in your inbox.
Your Email Address

By submitting your email address, you understand that you will receive email communications from Bible Gateway, operated by HarperCollins Christian Publishing, 501 Nelson Pl, Nashville, TN 37214 USA, including commercial communications and messages from partners of Bible Gateway. You may unsubscribe from Bible Gateway's emails at any time. If you have any questions, please review our Privacy Policy or email us at privacy@biblegateway.com.

Twitter
Facebook
Email
Page Options
Cross-references
Footnotes
Verse Numbers
Headings
Red Letter
Loading...
Footnote
Skip to main content

Open menu

r/Retconned
Search in r/Retconned
Log In

Expand user menu
r/Retconned icon
Go to Retconned
r/Retconned

•

4y ago
Linea_Dow
Revelation 8:12 - Time is 50% faster now

You are here:

812.info

812info.com

Russia-Ukraine could be the start of WW3. One prophecy (Revelation 8:12) has ALREADY been fulfilled:

https://twitter.com/812_dot_news/status/1462252104630906885

When you get to the TimeDiff page, read the quote from the 1997 newsletter. If part A (Revelation 8:12) has already been fulfilled, then what does that tell you about part B (the battle of Armageddon)?

After you've read the material:

Below is a rebuttal to the naysayers. If you haven't already done so, please visit Rev812.com and then read the primer and TimeDiff (they can be read in under 15 minutes) before continuing.

REBUTTAL

Before going any further, make sure you have read the primer and TimeDiff. This is your final warning.

When something hits too close to home, people suddenly become very dismissive about it. They love to ridicule the messenger and they believe that groupthink can automatically override the messenger. The bottom line is that Dale DuFay and I really did perfect the counting-to-10 cadence on Sagittarius Earth, so we know for a 100% FACT that this is a different planet. Furthermore, our claim about the time difference was so "good" that it ended up perfectly aligning with someone else's interpretation of Revelation 8:12. And everyone reading this should know why they perfectly aligned. You know it wasn't simply dumb luck. Please stop fooling yourself and deal with reality.

Time cannot magically get 50% faster unless you start off on one planet and then go to another planet. In other words, it could never be the case that you stayed on the initial planet and then one day, all of a sudden, time became 50% faster there. What's more, skeptics of the Mandela Effect will eventually come to this sobering conclusion: The two paces (i.e., the speaking pace that is used in order to count to 10 in 15.00 seconds, which is "Pace A" below, and the speaking pace that is used in order to count to 10 in 10.00 seconds, which is "Pace B" below) are too dissimilar to be confused with one another. And thus, the following scenario is NOT reasonably possible (that is to say, all other things being equal, such a discrepancy between perception and reality is impossible): Person X is absolutely certain that he has used Pace A dozens, if not hundreds, of times in his life for the purpose of counting to 10 in 10.00 seconds; then one day, he discovers (in astonishment) that he was actually using Pace B all those times he counted to 10. To understand how absurd this scenario is, firstly, take into consideration that the two paces are completely different from one another, secondly, take into consideration that, over the years, Person X has become somewhat of an expert at counting to 10 (with the ability to get within 0.50 seconds of 10.00 seconds on most practice counts), and thirdly, take into consideration that Person X has no recollection (i.e., ZERO MEMORY) of ever using Pace B in his entire life. Note: Please do not react to this information by engaging in any sort of mental gymnastics, and please do not try to gaslight Person X (hypothetically speaking, of course). Instead, now would be a good time to read the first two sentences of this paragraph again.

Bear in mind, in this rebuttal, I've only been talking about the time difference

(as opposed to also talking about where my heart used to beat, who used to be on the dime, how human skulls used to look like, et cetera). In July 2019, I felt my heart beating at the center of my chest for the first time in my life (prior to July 2019, my heart was located on the left side of my chest), and this incident occurred before I knew anatomical changes were a component of the Mandela Effect. As you can see, when it comes to examining this phenomenon, context is paramount. And as a skeptic of this material, you'll eventually reach a point where your counterargument is no longer reasonable because it involves too many coincidences.

In regard to people saying that my claim about the time difference is based on the Bible: By mid-August of 2019, I had already made the claim that this planet is a replica version of the real Earth (my claim was based on things such as the changes in human anatomy and the two additional occupants in the JFK car). It wasn't until the following month (September 2019) that I found out about FDR being on the dime instead of Eisenhower. And then in mid-September, I found out about the time difference. And then 10 months after that (on July 19th, 2020), I discovered Revelation 8:12. So, no, my claim about the time difference is not "based on the Bible."

In conclusion, I made the claim (with 100% certainty) about days being 16 hours long without even knowing about the existence of Revelation 8:12. In other words, what I experienced and documented in 2019 proves that the Bible is, indeed, true. Ultimately, one's worldview should be based on that which actually exists and that which is actually true. I would hazard a guess that your current worldview is based, however, on long-standing falsehoods that seem very, very, very reasonable. Keep in mind, a long-standing falsehood that seems very, very, very reasonable is still a falsehood nonetheless. Frankly, I think it's high time you re-examined your own beliefs. So, let me ask you this: All these years, where exactly have you been getting your knowledge from?

Here are some questions for Christians, namely Catholics, Eastern Orthodox Christians, Protestants, and Mormons: Will you foolishly decide to ignore all of this information? If you had been around when Noah was building the Ark, would you have been Team Noah (i.e., a supporter of Noah's mission) or would you have been Team Ignorant Masses (i.e., a member of the worldly-minded, ignorant masses)? Are you currently a member of the worldly-minded, ignorant masses? Are you sure about your answer to the previous question? Before today, how did you think the end times would play out? Is God obligated to make your version of the end times come to fruition? At the end of the day, when all is said and done, does your version of the end times have any basis in reality? Which one is more important, that which is actually true in regard to the end times or your version of the end times? Do you plan on telling your family the truth about Revelation 8:12? Why is everyone (i.e., the mainstream media, the "alternative" media—a.k.a. the mainstream media part II, all governments, all think tanks, all universities, and all churches) too scared to talk about this information? In terms of media coverage, don't you find it rather odd that this information has NEVER had its "day in court" (unlike, say, the Flat Earth theory or the QAnon belief system)? Why are you pro-life but not pro-truth? And finally, is there a chance that being anti-truth could bar you from entering Heaven (keep in mind what Jesus said regarding the truth)? I could go on (trust me), but I will stop right here.

And just to prove a point, I said all of this without even mentioning the Hidden Hand dialogue.

ADDITIONAL INFO

Here are seven videos from the YouTuber Miss Amy:

Playlist - Contains all seven videos (61 minutes)

Mandela Effect: We're in Bozrah Exile...How We Got Here & Why

MANDELA EFFECT: Who are the Awakened Ones?

MANDELA EFFECT: Warning to 144,000 - The Lord's Vengeance is Raining Down & The Time is Short

Mandela Effect: The Lost can't See the Mirror World

ME? Wondering where we are? We're in Exile in the Land of Bozrah

MANDELA EFFECT: This "World" is a Stage - C19 Virus Showing Now

MANDELA EFFECT: What's Been Happening on Earth Since We've Been Gone?

Here is a 2006 essay by Dr. Gavin Finley:

The Bozrah Exile

PUTTING IT ALL TOGETHER

Micah, Matthew, and Revelation:

Micah 2:12 (KJV) tells us that God will gather the remnant of Israel (i.e., the elect) and then put them together in one place. "Bozrah" is mentioned.

Matthew 24:22 (KJV) tells us that during the Great Tribulation, the days will be shortened for the elect's sake. Thus, one way or another, the elect will experience shorter days during the Great Tribulation. Note: In the Bible, we are never told that the Great Tribulation will take place only on Earth. And by now, you should realize that this all boils down to the two sentences of the rebuttal (above) that deal with the concept of time becoming 50% faster via "magic." So, please go read those two sentences once again.

Now, think! How can the days be shortened (that is, time magically get faster) for the elect without an interplanetary transfer taking place? Remember, if you stay on the initial planet (in this case, Earth), then there is no way that time will suddenly get faster for you. Simply put, your days will NOT be shortened! But, lo and behold, we know from Micah 2:12 that God had already planned on transferring the elect to a special location (that is, from Earth to Bozrah). So, basically, if Micah 2:12 did not exist, Matthew 24:22 would read, "Those days shall not be shortened for the elect's sake because, well, the elect will still be on Earth. Sorry, folks. Nothing to see here. Better luck next time."

To make this crystal clear: We have a verse from the Old Testament (Micah 2:12) that talks about the eventual transfer of God's elect to "Bozrah," and then we have a verse from the New Testament (Matthew 24:22) that talks about shortened days (i.e., time getting faster) for God's elect during the Great Tribulation. And no, it's not a coincidence. It means that Earth is one planet and Bozrah is another planet, and if you travel from Earth to Bozrah, your days will be shortened because time is faster on Bozrah. Last but not least, Revelation 8:12 (below) gives us the key detail that Matthew 24:22 omits.

Revelation 8:12 (KJV) tells us that the days will be shortened by exactly eight

hours. Never forget: In 2019, I was able to discover the eight-hour difference WITHOUT the help of Revelation 8:12. I had already perfected the counting-to-10 cadence on Earth (i.e., the real Earth), so when I counted to 10 on this planet (i.e., Bozrah), exactly 15.00 seconds elapsed. That is to say, there was a five-second difference, which amounts to an eight-hour difference for each 24-hour cycle on Bozrah.

Regarding the actual transfer of the elect from Earth to Bozrah, the Bible does not give us an explicit description of how it is accomplished. Instead, we are given an extremely vague, symbolic description. In Revelation 12:14 (KJV), we are told that a woman is given "two wings of a great eagle" and that she uses them to "fly into the wilderness," arriving at a place that was "prepared for her" (Revelation 12:14, EXB). The length of time that she is nourished at her new location and "out of the serpent's reach" (Revelation 12:14, NIV) is identical to the length of the Great Tribulation. And that is, of course, 3.5 years. However, when considering the events described in Revelation 12:6 (NIV) alongside Revelation 12:14, the total duration of the woman's absence from Earth equates to seven years—that is, seven Earth years or 10.5 Bozrah years—the full span of the Tribulation. In other words, her time of safety at the place located in "the wilderness" is not limited to the latter half of the Tribulation (i.e., the Great Tribulation). Rather, it encompasses the entire Tribulation period.

Please note the following:

Note 1 – Before Jesus goes to Earth for the Second Coming, he will first come here (that is, to Bozrah) and slaughter many, many people during his "day" (that is, year) of vengeance (Jeremiah 49:22, NABRE → Jeremiah 49:22, VOICE → Jeremiah 49:22, KJ21 → Jeremiah 49:22, ERV → Isaiah 63:1, EASY → Isaiah 63:1-6, NIV → Isaiah 63:4, NRSVUE → Isaiah 63:4, CEV → Isaiah 63:4, NIRV → Isaiah 63:4, CSB → Isaiah 34:8, CSB → Isaiah 34:8, NIRV → Isaiah 34:8, KJV → Isaiah 34:8, GW → Isaiah 34, ERV → Isaiah 34, ESV). Based on Isaiah 34, we can conclude that Bozrah will be turned into some sort of hellscape. As for the elect, they will not be left stranded on this planet. According to Micah 2:13 (AMP) and Matthew 24:29-31 (AMP), the elect will accompany Jesus back to Earth. For more info regarding the day of vengeance, see Notes 5, 10, 13, 14, and 19.

Note 2 – Yes, I am aware that "Lilith" is mentioned in some versions of Isaiah 34:14, such as Isaiah 34:14 (VOICE) and Isaiah 34:14 (NRSVA). Based on the information in this video (especially at the 2:05 mark), one could easily surmise that Eve is the matriarch of Earth and Lilith is the matriarch of Bozrah, but I digress.

Note 3 – Can you imagine all the people who have died and thought they had spent their entire lives on Earth, when in fact they had been living on an impostor planet the whole time?

Note 4 – No true Christian would ever refer to this planet as "Earth." Doing so would be EXTREMELY heretical. This planet was never Earth, and it never will be.

Note 5 – Bozrah is an Edomite planet (furthermore, in ancient times, the city of Bozrah was the capital of the Kingdom of Edom), Esau was the father of the Edomites, Isaac was the father of Esau (and Esau's twin brother, Jacob—who, by the way, was renamed "Israel" by God and was the father of the Israelites), and, well, there's this: "And Esau said unto his father, 'Hast thou but one blessing, my father? Bless me, even me also, O my father!' And Esau lifted up his voice and wept. And Isaac his father answered and said unto him, 'Behold, thy dwelling

shall be of the fatness of the earth, and of the dew of heaven from above. And by thy sword shalt thou live, and shalt serve thy brother; and it shall come to pass when thou shalt have the dominion, that thou shalt break his yoke from off thy neck'" (Genesis 27:38-40, KJ21). For a clearer understanding of Genesis 27:39-40, see my custom translation. So, what exactly is going on here? Twin brothers? Check. Twin planets? Check. Heck, even in our own bodies, this "twinning" theme is evident—just look at the eyes and lungs, for example. I guess creating things in twins or pairs is simply God's modus operandi. Go figure. What's more, in regard to the Edomites, Obadiah 1:4 (ESV) casually states, "... though your nest is set among the stars, from there I will bring you down, declares the Lord." Um, yikes.

Note 6 - While Revelation 8:12 (KJV) describes the eight-hour time difference that the elect will experience on Bozrah, Revelation 8:13 (KJV) quickly shifts the focus back to Earth, warning those who were not taken to Bozrah about the final three trumpets. The key phrase in Revelation 8:13 is "the inhabitants of the earth." The angel deliberately uses this specific phrase instead of a more generic term like "everyone," "all of you," "mankind," or even "the people of the earth." The choice of "inhabitants" is significant, as it specifically refers to people who are CURRENTLY living on the planet, as opposed to either those who were born on Earth but are not there at the moment (such as the elect who were taken to Bozrah), or the people of Bozrah themselves. And just to be clear, in a perfect world, Revelation 8:13 would have begun like this: "And I beheld, and heard an angel flying back to Earth from Bozrah through the Milky Way Galaxy." But unfortunately, in our not-so-perfect reality, all we ended up getting was this: "And I beheld, and heard an angel flying through the midst of heaven."

Note 7 - In addition to all the Bible verses I've already mentioned, Matthew 24:24 (VOICE) is yet another verse that proves that, during the Great Tribulation, the elect are on Bozrah, not Earth (in fact, it comes just two verses after Matthew 24:22, KJV—a verse which hints at the eight-hour time difference that the elect will experience on Bozrah). This distinction between the two planets is crucial because on Earth, the elect would be exposed to the "great signs and wonders" (Matthew 24:24, KJV) of the false Christs and false prophets, and thus they could potentially be (and according to the Bible, would actually be) deceived by them. In other words, on Earth, their chances of being deceived would be anything from non-zero to 100 percent. However, the verse clearly states, "If it were possible, they would even deceive God's elect." Similarly, the RGT version states, "... if it were possible, they would deceive the very Elect." And finally, the TLB version states, "... if it were possible, even God's chosen ones would be deceived." This implies that while, in theory, the elect would definitely be deceived if they just so happened to be residing on Earth, the actual deception of the elect by these Earth-bound tricksters is not only unlikely, but literally impossible! Therefore, the elect's safety on Bozrah (with them being far away from earthly deceptions and earthly calamities, such as the final three trumpets) is an undeniable fact. No, it is not possible for them to be deceived by Earth's false Christs and false prophets in their place of sanctuary, Bozrah. And speaking of impossibilities, no one ever said that interpreting the Bible correctly is impossible. You simply needed a member of the elect to come along and show you how it's done. {Adjusts imaginary bowtie}

Note 8 - Daniel 11:41 (KJV) is yet another verse that proves that Bozrah is a separate planet from Earth. It reveals that during the end times, Edom (i.e., Bozrah) will be beyond the reach of the Antichrist. The verse intriguingly mentions "Moab" and "the chief of the children of Ammon" alongside Edom. Given their historical connections—both cultural and geographical—to ancient Edom, it can be assumed that their descendants also reside on Bozrah with the modern-day Edomites. This intertwining of the ancient tribes' destinies, as suggested by the verse, aligns with the broader narrative of a collective migration or shift from Earth to this separate planetary realm. As an aside, for those of you

demanding that there be tons of details in Bible prophecies, I'm not quite sure what to tell you. For example, in regard to this verse, were you expecting the subsequent verse, Daniel 11:42 (KJV), to explicitly state, "Oh, and by the way, the remnant of Israel will also escape out of his hand because, you know, they'll also be on the planet of New Edom—that is, Bozrah—due to the fact that God promised to put them together there, as stated in Micah 2:12"? I mean, come on.

Note 9 – The existence of Bozrah as a distinct planet—and, in particular, an Edomite stronghold—casts the following Bible verse in a whole new light: "Our fight is not against people on earth. We are fighting against the rulers and authorities and the powers of this world's darkness. We are fighting against the spiritual powers of evil in the heavenly places" (Ephesians 6:12, ERV). While traditionally interpreted as pertaining to spiritual warfare only, this verse may also have broader, perhaps even cosmic, implications when viewed in the context of Bozrah's existence. For example, based on the wording of the verse, one theoretical possibility would be some sort of "morality competition" that exists between the people of Earth and the people of Bozrah, unbeknownst to the participants. Again, it's merely an example. Don't crucify me.

Note 10 – At this point, what exactly is your counterargument? Do you even have one? Keep in mind that trying to gaslight me about my ability to count to 10 seconds is not a counterargument. In fact, out of all the "Mandela Effect changes," the time difference is, BY FAR, the easiest one for me to detect. I don't even consider detecting the time difference to be a challenge. Never forget this: I'm not in the same boat as you. If I want to get "completely freaked out" by directly witnessing the supernatural, I don't need to wait for Jesus to show up on the day of vengeance (or go hunting for rougarous in Louisiana and successfully spot one, like Roy Stubblefield famously claims). Rather, all I have to do is look at a functioning digital clock that has a seconds display. And let me also say this: Never, ever trust an "uninitiated" Bozrah native to accurately explain the end times. I mean, you want to inform others about the end times, but you don't even know what planet you're on? To be honest, that is beyond comical, and people like that should no longer be taken seriously. Generally speaking, the one blind spot that humans have is planetary awareness (i.e., knowing what planet you're residing on). But at the end of the day, whether you like it or not, planetary awareness is fundamental to our very existence. If you plan on surviving the day of vengeance and making your way to Earth, see Note 14 below and also keep the following in mind: "My people are destroyed from lack of knowledge" (Hosea 4:6, CEB). How can one simultaneously call oneself a "Christian" and lack planetary awareness? That's completely absurd.

Note 11 – Here's my post about Capricorn One.

Note 12 – In contemplating the vast and complex nature of the revelations presented in this post, I was struck by a thought that, while initially speculative, seemed worth considering. Here it is: Could the insights and interpretations offered here, in their totality, be seen as the fulfillment of Revelation 10:7? I certainly think so. The verse states, "But in the days of the voice of the seventh angel, when he shall begin to sound, the mystery of God should be finished, as he hath declared to his servants the prophets" (Revelation 10:7, KJV). Well, first of all, given that the sounding of the seventh trumpet pertains only to Earth and not to Bozrah, we can reasonably assume it has "begun to sound" there (especially when taking into account the length of time the elect have been away from Earth on Bozrah). Furthermore, since timing is obviously important when it comes to prophecies, in regard to the question, "On what date was this prophecy actually fulfilled?" my best guess would be December 7, 2023. Thus, versions of this post prior to that date should not be considered as having fulfilled the prophecy. And by the way, please take

note of the Bible's shrewdness: Revelation 10:7 seamlessly intertwines events that take place on two separate planets! For Earth, it marks the beginning of the sounding of the seventh trumpet, while for Bozrah, it marks the unveiling of God's mystery (via this Reddit post). This dual fulfillment across celestial bodies showcases the Bible's multifaceted approach and the interconnectedness of its prophetic messages. Lastly, here is Revelation 10:5-7 (GNV): "And the Angel which I saw stand upon the sea, and upon the earth, lift up his hand to heaven, And swear by him that liveth for evermore, which created heaven, and the things that therein are, and the earth, and the things that therein are, and the sea, and the things that therein are, that time should be no more. But in the days of the voice of the seventh Angel, when he shall begin to blow the trumpet, even the mystery of God shall be finished, as he hath declared to his servants the Prophets."

Note 13 - If you're trying to determine when Jesus will arrive on Bozrah for the day of vengeance (and you've taken into account the above info regarding Revelation 12:6 and Revelation 12:14), then this Mandela Effect video from One Harmony will definitely help! Moreover, when doing your calculations, don't forget to factor in the length of Jesus's stay on Bozrah. There is no escaping the fact that this number crunching is kind of messy, but I'll try my best to lay it all out here. So, the day of vengeance will last for either 1.5 Bozrah years or 1 Bozrah year (depending on whether the "day" is 1 Earth year or 1 Bozrah year). Thus, the final calculation will be either 10.5 minus 1.5 or 10.5 minus 1 (i.e., the elect's total time away from Earth minus the length of the day of vengeance). That comes out to either 9 Bozrah years or 9.5 Bozrah years, respectively (this number, which is extremely important, gives you the length of time between the elect's arrival on Bozrah and the start of the day of vengeance). If you're going by Earth time for the length of the day of vengeance (in other words, if you're assuming that it will be 1 Earth year instead of 1 Bozrah year), another way to do the calculation is to start with 7 Earth years (for the elect's time away from Earth), then subtract 1 year for the day of vengeance, which results in a total of 6 Earth years. And then, multiply 6 by 1.5 (for Bozrah time), and you get 9 Bozrah years. Finally, you have to decide when the "clock" started. For example: Assuming that the day of vengeance lasts for 1.5 Bozrah years (and thus, there are 9 Bozrah years between the elect's arrival and the start of the day of vengeance) and that the elect first arrived in, say, February 2015, then that means the day of vengeance would start in February 2024 and end in August 2025 (delightful, I know). After which, the events of Isaiah 63:1-6 (NIV) would take place, back on Earth: "Who is this coming from Edom, from Bozrah, with his garments stained crimson?" (Isaiah 63:1, NIV). As an aside, may I ask: At what point does someone finally give up on the single-planet narrative? As I demonstrate below, in Note 15, the "One Earth, no Bozrah" worldview isn't even logical.

Note 14 - The possibility of some Bozrah natives hitching a ride to Earth with Jesus and the elect is indeed high. On the one hand, Matthew 24:29-31 (AMP) mentions only Jesus and the elect in regard to The Glorious Return: "And at that time the sign of the Son of Man [coming in His glory] will appear in the sky, and then all the tribes of the earth [and especially Israel] will mourn [regretting their rebellion and rejection of the Messiah], and they will see the Son of Man coming on the clouds of heaven with power and great glory [in brilliance and splendor]. And He will send His angels with a loud trumpet and they will gather together His elect (God's chosen ones) from the four winds, from one end of the heavens to the other" (Matthew 24:30-31, AMP). However, Isaiah 56:8 offers a broader perspective. Isaiah 56:8 (EHV) states, "This is the declaration of God the Lord, who gathers Israel's dispersed people: 'I will gather still more people to my house besides the ones already gathered.'" And similarly, Isaiah 56:8 (AMP) states, "The Lord God, who gathers the dispersed of Israel, declares: 'I will gather yet others to them (Israel), to those [already] gathered.'"

Note 15 - Here's another revelation for you all: The notion of God's elect and the Antichrist residing on the same planet, while the Antichrist is in power, is not only preposterous, but actually a logical fallacy. Why has it taken so long for people to understand this SIMPLE concept? Clearly, during the reign of the Antichrist, if he's on Earth (i.e., Planet A), then there has to be some sort of sanctuary planet—that is, a Planet B—where the elect are temporarily placed. I think you know what "Planet B" is. And hopefully, by now, you understand the "Planet A" reference as well (wink-wink, nudge-nudge). Yeah, God truly is smarter than your average bear. Oh, wait. Let me try that again: Yeah, God truly is smarter than your Average Bear. So, anyway, now you know why this planet is not called "New Edom" or something like that. And if you're still confused about Bozrah's status as a "sanctuary" planet, see this comment (note that the original question was deleted by the user).

Note 16 - Thankfully, there will be no "Millennial Kingdom" on this counterfeit, Edomite planet. It would have lasted for 1,000 Bozrah years, but only 666.67 Earth years. And given Yahweh's well-documented contempt for the Edomites, there's a very good chance the kingdom would've been ruled by Esau himself or some other Edomite leader—in other words, someone who is not Jesus. "Here is wisdom. Let the person who has enough insight calculate the number of the beast, for it is the [imperfect] number of a man; and his number is six hundred and sixty-six" (Revelation 13:18, AMP). So, now you know. And just to be clear, yes, Revelation 13:18—like I myself just did above—is mocking the notion of a millennial kingdom ever existing on Bozrah. Furthermore, the reason for the mockery becomes quite evident once Isaiah 34 (ESV) and Isaiah 63:1-6 (NIV) are taken into consideration. Now, keep in mind: In order to capture the inauthenticity and fraudulent nature of a 666-year "millennial" kingdom that doesn't even involve Jesus, ideally, one could say that 666 is an "Edomite number," a "worldly number," or "mankind's number" (as opposed to it being a "divine number" or "heavenly number," such as 1,000—the number of Earth years in a proper millennium). Well, lo and behold, we actually get quite close to that verbiage in some versions of Revelation 13:18. Unlike most versions of the verse, which state that 666 is either "the number of a man" or "the number of a person," the GW, MSG, and RSV versions state that 666 is "a human number," while the LEB and NET versions state that it is "man's number." In addition, the ISV version states that it is "a human multitude" (which, in this context, basically means, "a big, human-related number"). And finally, even a footnote in the NIV version acknowledges that "humanity's number" could possibly be the correct translation for the phrase "the number of a man." The bottom line is this: Compared to the actual Millennial Kingdom—a 1,000-year reign of Christ on Earth that will be defined by its peace and righteousness—the Bozrah version would be a human-led, 666-year nightmare.

Note 17 - Bozrah's Book of Revelation math (a quick deep dive): First, consider Revelation 8:12 (KJV), which informs us about the Bozrah time difference. On Bozrah, days are 16 Earth hours long—one-third of an Earth day is missing, while two-thirds of an Earth day remains. Next, consider Revelation 13:18 (AMP), which mentions, "... the [imperfect] number of a man; ..." This refers to either 666 itself or an "imperfect" (that is, non-"whole number") version of 666. Lastly, Revelation 20 (ERV) speaks of Jesus's Millennial Kingdom. It will exist on Earth (not on Bozrah) and last for 1,000 Earth years. And thus, two-thirds of 1,000 Earth years equals 666.67 Earth years—in other words, a Bozrah millennium. Revelation 13:18 (AMP) aptly states, "Here is wisdom. Let the person who has enough insight calculate the number of the beast, for it is the [imperfect] number of a man; and his number is six hundred and sixty-six."

Note 18 - Picture a world masquerading as Earth; a cosmic doppelgänger. In this hypothetical world, time ticks differently, the human anatomy is vastly different, and it is governed by a tribe that is destined for an apocalyptic downfall. Moreover, envision this hypothetical world as also being a celestial sanctuary—a refuge for God's elect—that is isolated from the chaos of the

Antichrist's reign. This sanctuary planet, while seemingly decent, is not the alpha planet. It's not the alpha dog. It's not the top dog. It's not the main setup. It's not the primary locale. It's not Earth Prime. It's the other planet, the other setup, the other locale, the other Earth! Have you ever pondered the existence of such an unusual place? Have you ever contemplated how such a planet fits into the cosmic chess moves of a deity who is playing a game far beyond the common man's understanding? If such thoughts seem far-fetched or even nonsensical, then brace yourself for a revelation akin to discovering you're on an island when you thought you were on the mainland: As you read this, you're not just imagining that other version of Earth—you're also living on it.

Note 19 – During the Great Tribulation, either you're on Earth and the Antichrist is wreaking havoc (and God's elect are not present), or you're on Bozrah and there is no Antichrist (and God's elect are present). Can you guess which planet you're on? Remember, Scripture states, "And except those days should be shortened, there should no flesh be saved: but for the elect's sake those days shall be shortened" (Matthew 24:22, KJV). Well, by now, you already know all about the "eight-hour time difference" (that is, the existence of 16-hour days instead of 24-hour days due to this planet's time being 50% faster than it should be), so I will stop right here ... or maybe not. There's actually one crucial piece of logic that may have escaped your mind's eye. It is this: If the people who are experiencing shortened days are not experiencing or witnessing ANY events of the Tribulation (whether we're talking about events from the first 3.5 years or the latter 3.5 years), then those people cannot possibly be residing on Earth. They are, by default, residing on some other planet (i.e., a sanctuary planet or "Planet B"). And if you step back for a moment and think about it, it absolutely makes sense that they're residing on another planet, considering the fact that their days have been, you know, SHORTENED. Also, it goes without saying that the sanctuary arrangement is temporary. After all, it's not as if the Tribulation period is some sort of "blank check." It doesn't last for multiple decades or anything like that. So now, we await the day of vengeance. But here's the question: Even though thousands of years have elapsed, will you and others still make the same mistake as the common man in the days of Noah? We shall see. One can only hope that this time around, it will be attentiveness, circumspection, and wisdom that dominate the human psyche, rather than thoughtlessness, disregard, and mindless inconsideration.

You are here:

812.info

812info.com

170

.

263

Comments Section

AutoModerator

MOD

•

7mo ago

u/endergrrl avatar

endergrrl

•

2mo ago

I have two questions.

First, since we have the ability to keep time with crystals and atoms- which are accurate to the 24 hours that we know the day/planet rotation is, why would we try to compare a faulty human counting mechanism to prove something about time?

Second, I'm confused about the movement from Sag.E to Ori.E. was that a 3rd Dm move? If so, do you have a memory of the divine as promised? Because we're all supposed to, right? Or was the move something else?

2

u/Careful_Biscotti_879 avatar
Careful_Biscotti_879

•

5mo ago

Jami` at-Tirmidhi 2332 Anas bin Malik narrated that the Allah's Messenger (s.a.w) said: "The hour shall not be established until time is constricted, and the year is like a month, a month is like the week, and the week is like the day, and the day is like the hour, and the hour is like the flare of the fire."

shit is def up

2

u/Linea_Dow avatar
Linea_Dow
OP

•

5mo ago

Jami` at-Tirmidhi 2332 Anas bin Malik narrated that the Allah's Messenger (s.a.w) said: "The hour shall not be established until time is constricted, and the year is like a month, a month is like the week, and the week is like the day, and the day is like the hour, and the hour is like the flare of the fire."

That's actually very impressive. Nevertheless, Revelation 8:12 got the time difference EXACTLY right.

Thank you for sharing the Hadith, though. It adds another powerful layer to the end-times picture.

3

u/Careful_Biscotti_879 avatar
Careful_Biscotti_879

•

5mo ago

A year does FEEL like a month and a month does FEEL like a week and a week like a day. I am not religious, but shit is definitely going on and it was predicted.

1

BarAdditional4411

•

6mo ago

Thank you

2

u/Vivid-Speed avatar
Vivid-Speed

•

6mo ago

I thought it was symbolic not literally. Like the acceleration of time is not a literal change in the speed of time but rather a heightened awareness of the brevity of life and the urgency of living righteously. The concept of time speeding up is usually (I thought) linked to the idea of the end times, where world events and tribulations will happen in quick succession.

1

u/AutoModerator avatar
AutoModerator

MOD

•

8mo ago

[GENERAL REMINDER] Due to overuse, the phrase "Just because you never heard of something doesn't mean it's a Mandela Effect" or similar is NOT welcome here as it is a violation of Rule# 9. Continued arguing and push for this narrative without consideration of our community WILL get you banned.

I am a bot, and this action was performed automatically. Please contact the moderators of this subreddit if you have any questions or concerns.

2

u/AutoModerator avatar

AutoModerator

MOD

•

8mo ago

[GENERAL REMINDER] Due to overuse, the phrase "Just because you never heard of something doesn't mean it's a Mandela Effect" or similar is NOT welcome here as it is a violation of Rule# 9. Continued arguing and push for this narrative without consideration of our community WILL get you banned.

I am a bot, and this action was performed automatically. Please contact the moderators of this subreddit if you have any questions or concerns.

1

u/HappyVibesThrive avatar

HappyVibesThrive

•

8mo ago

Dear u/Linea-Dow. Nice to meet you. This is the first time for me to post my comment on Reddit (I've almost never/seldom posted my comment on this sort of website) However, I strongly wanted to leave this comment for some reason. First, thank you very much for your huge efforts and time spent on giving us very insightful, eye-opening and spiritually-enlightening information over years. Your information has been definitely helpful for my spiritual journey here on Earth/Bozrah :)

To make long story short (trying not to steal your precious time), I've recently found that the web page via the link you kindly provided for "Here is a 2006 essay by Dr. Gavin Finley: The Bozrah Exile" seemed to be removed with the message shown "404 Page Error. You have reached a page that is not available. Please select a page from the menu above." I thought that this might be temporarily inaccessible. So, I checked "Bozrah" on the website, but no article was returned. Then, I searched it online and found the page "THE BOZRAH EXILE", which might be probably the same page previously found via the link you kindly provided. However, I further found that the address of the website was "https://old.endtimepilgrim.org/bozexile.htm" (old.endtime...), while the original link was "https://endtimepilgrim.org/bozexile.htm" (404 Page Error now). This might not matter at all, actually (just a change on their administration). However, would you have any thoughts or idea on it (the change)? (e.g. implying something significant?) I'm just in case letting you know for your reference, too :)

That's all :) Thank you very much once again to help our spiritual journey.

Have a nice day and great Spring season 😊

2

u/Linea_Dow avatar

Linea_Dow

OP

•

8mo ago

Wow, thanks for letting me know. It looks like they simply updated their website within the past month.

The only issue now is updating my post with the new link. Apparently, since my post is over three years old, whenever I edit it, it automatically gets removed by Reddit's filters (and then the Retconned mods need to restore it). So, I'll be updating my post right now with the new link, but it may be inaccessible for several hours.

3

u/HappyVibesThrive avatar

HappyVibesThrive

•

8mo ago

My pleasure and thank you for your reply, too :) I understood it. Thank you and have a great May 😊

2

1 more reply

u/AutoModerator avatar

AutoModerator

MOD

•

8mo ago

[GENERAL REMINDER] Due to overuse, the phrase "Just because you never heard of something doesn't mean it's a Mandela Effect" or similar is NOT welcome here as it is a violation of Rule# 9. Continued arguing and push for this narrative without consideration of our community WILL get you banned.

I am a bot, and this action was performed automatically. Please contact the moderators of this subreddit if you have any questions or concerns.

1

u/AutoModerator avatar

AutoModerator

MOD

•

9mo ago

[GENERAL REMINDER] Due to overuse, the phrase "Just because you never heard of something doesn't mean it's a Mandela Effect" or similar is NOT welcome here as it is a violation of Rule# 9. Continued arguing and push for this narrative without consideration of our community WILL get you banned.

I am a bot, and this action was performed automatically. Please contact the moderators of this subreddit if you have any questions or concerns.

1

u/Rubberhelmet avatar

Rubberhelmet

•

9mo ago

Strange thing. The day I found this post, I tried for myself and after counting 10 seconds, my phone said, 14 secs had passed. Today I got many things done and time has not passed so fast. So I counted ... and my phone ended up @ 10.33 secs.

1

[deleted]

•

9mo ago

u/PassoSfacciato avatar
PassoSfacciato

•

10mo ago

Your text asserts that time is now "50% faster" due to humanity (or a subset, "the elect") being transferred from Earth to another planet, dubbed "Bozrah." This is tied to Revelation 8:12, which you interpret as evidence of an eight-hour shortening of days (from 24 hours to 16 hours). The argument hinges on your personal experience (counting cadence), biblical prophecy, and the Mandela Effect, positing that this shift proves we're on a different planet, not Earth.

However, your argument's core, that is time speeding up due to a shift from Earth to Bozrah, rests on shaky ground. It conflates subjective experience (counting cadence, anatomical shifts) with objective reality, leaps from ambiguous scripture to precise claims, and dismisses alternatives without justification. While imaginative and internally passionate, it lacks logical tightness. Key flaws include:

Unproven causal links (counting pace $\neq$ time flow $\neq$ planetary change).

Reliance on memory as infallible evidence.

Overinterpretation of biblical text unsupported by the text's context (which describes apocalyptic events, not planetary relocation).

Rejection of simpler explanations without cause.

It's a bold hypothesis, but logic alone doesn't sustain it. It leans too heavily on faith in your perception and interpretive lens. If you strip away the confidence and rhetorical flourishes, the reasoning doesn't stand up to pure, disinterested scrutiny.

3

u/Ok-Arm-1502 avatar
Ok-Arm-1502

•

10mo ago

No way my man's hit you with the AI comeback and it tried to say there is a definitive interpretation of the Bible? It's these comments that make me wonder sometimes.

6

-Parker-West-

•

1y ago

What about the fact that Donald Trump has fulfilled all of the antichrist prophecies and the seven year tribulation already came and went (the COVID vaxx was the mark of the beast)?

2

3 more replies

Aggressive-Foot-8935

•

1y ago

E se tutto quello che fu scritto dopo il 1600, è un inganno per portare in un'altra terra solo chi sa, e ha compreso che è tutto un grande gioco ideato per costringere l'anima alla continua reincarnazione: se come scritto durante questi ultimi anni e (manca poco) qualcuno vorrebbe ingannarci e sanno come fare loro hanno mille modi per fregarci, vengono e propongono solo a chi è abbastanza pronto di andare in un posto tranquillo per evitare la morte (morte che non c'è non esiste morte) cmq non pensate che chi ha scritto la bibbia sia chi ha progettato il gioco dove ora siamo e ci vuole prendere in giro un'altra

volta?.cmq bel post👍

1
u/AutoModerator avatar
AutoModerator
MOD
•
1y ago
This post is Pending Review.

I am a bot, and this action was performed automatically. Please contact the moderators of this subreddit if you have any questions or concerns.

1
u/SignalDry avatar
SignalDry
•
1y ago
bookmarked

2
u/Tamaranorbust avatar
Tamaranorbust
•
1y ago
Bookmarked

2
Trade-Deep
•
1y ago
commenting so i can find this later....

2
u/AutoModerator avatar
AutoModerator
MOD
•
1y ago
[GENERAL REMINDER] Due to overuse, the phrase "Just because you never heard of something doesn't mean it's a Mandela Effect" or similar is NOT welcome here as it is a violation of Rule# 9. Continued arguing and push for this narrative without consideration of our community WILL get you banned.

I am a bot, and this action was performed automatically. Please contact the moderators of this subreddit if you have any questions or concerns.

1
[deleted]
•
1y ago

View more comments
More posts you may like
Time is going by very fast
r/TrueChristian
•
3y ago
Time is going by very fast
118 upvotes · 73 comments
Revelation 1:15
r/rastafari icon

r/rastafari

•

8mo ago

Revelation 1:15

r/rastafari - Revelation 1:15

39 upvotes · 12 comments

Could we ever figure out how to slow our perception of time down?

r/biology icon

r/biology

•

2y ago

Could we ever figure out how to slow our perception of time down?

79 upvotes · 78 comments

Need help understanding Revelation 8:12

r/Bible icon

r/Bible

•

3y ago

Need help understanding Revelation 8:12

5 upvotes · 12 comments

"Time is speeding up" #christian #jesusiscoming #jesusisking #godwins #bible

r/Christianity icon

r/Christianity

•

9mo ago

"Time is speeding up" #christian #jesusiscoming #jesusisking #godwins #bible

r/Christianity - "Time is speeding up" #christian #jesusiscoming #jesusisking

#godwins #bible

youtu

1 comment

We're living through the Book of Revelations and that's not a bad thing.

r/RadicalChristianity icon

r/RadicalChristianity

•

10mo ago

We're living through the Book of Revelations and that's not a bad thing.

219 upvotes · 48 comments

Speculating the time frame of Revelation in respect to our current time.

[Christians only]

r/TrueChristian

•

12y ago

Speculating the time frame of Revelation in respect to our current time.

[Christians only]

2 upvotes · 33 comments

Taking a second look at the beast's number (666) in Revelation 13:18

r/DonaldTrump666 icon

r/DonaldTrump666

•

4mo ago

Taking a second look at the beast's number (666) in Revelation 13:18

40 upvotes · 74 comments

Why didn't god just shoot the hand?

r/ServerBlight icon

r/ServerBlight

•

7mo ago

Why didn't god just shoot the hand?

r/ServerBlight - Why didn't god just shoot the hand?

203 upvotes · 44 comments

New info about Lilith and Bozrah

r/Retconned icon

r/Retconned

•

3y ago

New info about Lilith and Bozrah

2 upvotes · 13 comments

Do you personally think we're currently living in the end times? If so do you also believe Jesus will come soon?

r/TrueChristian

•

3y ago

Do you personally think we're currently living in the end times? If so do you also believe Jesus will come soon?

114 upvotes · 398 comments

"One of the heads of the beast seemed to have had a fatal wound, but the fatal wound had been healed. The whole world was filled with wonder and followed the beast." — Revelation 13:3

r/Destiny icon

r/Destiny

•

9mo ago

"One of the heads of the beast seemed to have had a fatal wound, but the fatal wound had been healed. The whole world was filled with wonder and followed the beast." — Revelation 13:3

r/Destiny - "One of the heads of the beast seemed to have had a fatal wound, but the fatal wound had been healed. The whole world was filled with wonder and followed the beast." — Revelation 13:3

840 upvotes · 66 comments

Is time really speeding up, or is it spiritual bs?

r/atheism icon

r/atheism

•

2y ago

Is time really speeding up, or is it spiritual bs?

21 comments

Has anyone else noticed time is moving faster each day?

r/TrueChristian

•

6mo ago

Has anyone else noticed time is moving faster each day?

3 upvotes · 32 comments

GOD'S PERFECT WORLD

r/Yedits icon

r/Yedits

•

8d ago

GOD'S PERFECT WORLD

r/Yedits - GOD'S PERFECT WORLD

11 upvotes · 4 comments

What do gods do all day?

r/Parahumans icon

r/Parahumans

•

2mo ago

SPOILER

What do gods do all day?

45 upvotes · 20 comments

Is it possible all of the kings in the Sumerian kings list is real?

r/ancienthistory

•

18d ago

Is it possible all of the kings in the Sumerian kings list is real?

29 upvotes · 19 comments

World of Revelation #1 SPOILER Discussion Thread

r/WiccanAndHulkling icon

r/WiccanAndHulkling

•

3mo ago

World of Revelation #1 SPOILER Discussion Thread

r/WiccanAndHulkling - World of Revelation #1 SPOILER Discussion Thread

62 upvotes · 12 comments

I feel not enough people recognize how God's word is quite literally, in nearly everything.

r/ChristianMysticism icon

r/ChristianMysticism

•

27d ago

I feel not enough people recognize how God's word is quite literally, in nearly everything.

39 upvotes · 8 comments

The beast is heading towards full adoption of cryptocurrency, setting the stage for fulfillment of Revelation 13:16-17.

r/DonaldTrump666 icon

r/DonaldTrump666

•

3mo ago

The beast is heading towards full adoption of cryptocurrency, setting the stage for fulfillment of Revelation 13:16-17.

62 upvotes · 15 comments

The Problem of Revelation & Prophets

r/deism icon

r/deism

•

2mo ago

The Problem of Revelation & Prophets

8 upvotes · 8 comments

[4004 BC] Yo God Just Created The World And It's Sick!

r/thepast icon

r/thepast

•

2mo ago

[4004 BC] Yo God Just Created The World And It's Sick!

r/thepast - [4004 BC] Yo God Just Created The World And It's Sick!

83 upvotes · 39 comments

Let the good Rapture times roll

r/atheism icon

r/atheism

•

3mo ago

Let the good Rapture times roll

33 upvotes · 6 comments

whenthe Herod killed trillions of babies. for fun

r/whenthe icon

r/whenthe

•

7d ago

whenthe Herod killed trillions of babies. for fun

r/whenthe - when the Herod killed trillions of babies. for fun

32 upvotes · 8 comments

Time

r/Bible icon

r/Bible

•

4y ago

Time

6 upvotes · 8 comments

Top Posts

Reddit

reReddit: Top posts of April 12, 2022

Reddit

reReddit: Top posts of April 2022

Reddit
reReddit: Top posts of 2022
Reddit Rules
Privacy Policy
User Agreement
Your Privacy Choices
Accessibility
Reddit, Inc. © 2025. All rights reserved. Skip to main content

Open menu

r/AncientGreek
Search in r/AncientGreek
Log In

Expand user menu
r/AncientGreek icon
Go to AncientGreek
r/AncientGreek

•

13y ago

craiggrers

Index of links to the complete Patrologia Graeca in PDF form - all 161 volumes of the scholarly edition of Early & Medieval Christian texts

r/AncientGreek - Index of links to the complete Patrologia Graeca in PDF form - all 161 volumes of the scholarly edition of Early & Medieval Christian texts
roger-pearse.com

Open

Upvote
11

Downvote

1
Go to comments

Share
Share your thoughts
Sort by:

Best
Comments Section
[deleted]

•

13y ago

Also, Documenta Catholica Omnia. Not just Greek, though.

More posts you may like
Reprints of the Patrologia Graeca
r/AncientGreek icon
r/AncientGreek

•

2y ago

Reprints of the Patrologia Graeca

9 upvotes · 11 comments

[Greek > English] From Patrologia Graeca 98

r/translator icon

r/translator

•

5y ago

[Greek > English] From Patrologia Graeca 98

r/translator - [Greek > English] From Patrologia Graeca 98

1 upvote · 5 comments

What kind of Latin was Migne's Patrologia Graeca translated into?

r/latin icon

r/latin

•

5y ago

What kind of Latin was Migne's Patrologia Graeca translated into?

3 upvotes · 6 comments

To what century do scholars date the apocryphal text, "Genealogies of the Twelve Apostles"? Could it really be from the first century?

r/AcademicBiblical icon

r/AcademicBiblical

•

8mo ago

To what century do scholars date the apocryphal text, "Genealogies of the Twelve Apostles"? Could it really be from the first century?

24 upvotes · 18 comments

A Handful of Greek History

r/AncientCoins icon

r/AncientCoins

•

3mo ago

A Handful of Greek History

r/AncientCoins - A Handful of Greek History

593 upvotes · 58 comments

Which books should I read to educate myself about early Christians, church fathers and church history?

r/Historians icon

r/Historians

•

3mo ago

Which books should I read to educate myself about early Christians, church fathers and church history?

55 upvotes · 87 comments

The entire biblical canon of each apostolic church

r/OrientalOrthodoxy icon

r/OrientalOrthodoxy

•

4mo ago

The entire biblical canon of each apostolic church

13 upvotes · 7 comments

Area of ancient Indian cities compared to greco-roman ones.

r/AncientIndia icon

r/AncientIndia

•

6mo ago

Area of ancient Indian cities compared to greco-roman ones.

r/AncientIndia - Area of ancient Indian cities compared to greco-roman ones.

389 upvotes · 46 comments

What are the best books on Anglo-Saxon history and the migration period of Europe?

r/anglosaxon icon

r/anglosaxon

•

1y ago

What are the best books on Anglo-Saxon history and the migration period of Europe?

12 upvotes · 19 comments

Greek-->Medieval

r/AncientCoins icon

r/AncientCoins

•

4mo ago
Greek-->Medieval
r/AncientCoins - Greek-->Medieval

2

206 upvotes · 30 comments
I love ancient Greeks
r/AncientCoins icon
r/AncientCoins

•

6mo ago
I love ancient Greeks
r/AncientCoins - I love ancient Greeks

2

208 upvotes · 32 comments
Who do you think was the most underrated general of Ancient Greece?
r/ancienthistory

•

3mo ago
Who do you think was the most underrated general of Ancient Greece?
44 upvotes · 35 comments
What are some obscure Ancient Greek words?
r/AncientGreek icon
r/AncientGreek

•

5mo ago
What are some obscure Ancient Greek words?
53 upvotes · 20 comments
13th century Knight I drew.
r/ArmsandArmor icon
r/ArmsandArmor

•

6mo ago
13th century Knight I drew.
r/ArmsandArmor - 13th century Knight I drew.
64 upvotes · 8 comments
Where to learn Ancient Greek
r/AncientGreek icon
r/AncientGreek

•

1y ago
Where to learn Ancient Greek
13 upvotes · 24 comments
How the Anglo-Saxons Shaped the English Language
r/anglosaxon icon
r/anglosaxon

•

10mo ago
How the Anglo-Saxons Shaped the English Language
r/anglosaxon - How the Anglo-Saxons Shaped the English Language

16

164 upvotes · 14 comments
Any medievalists / Latinists here? Is this Latin class timetable naming accurate?
r/Medievalart

•

4mo ago
Any medievalists / Latinists here? Is this Latin class timetable naming accurate?
r/Medievalart - Any medievalists / Latinists here? Is this Latin class timetable naming accurate?
74 upvotes · 6 comments
Arms and Insignias of the Patriarchs of the Pentarchy
r/heraldry icon
r/heraldry

•

3mo ago

Arms and Insignias of the Patriarchs of the Pentarchy

r/heraldry - Arms and Insignias of the Patriarchs of the Pentarchy

333 upvotes · 28 comments

Brettonnia, where to start ...

r/warhammerfantasyrpg icon

r/warhammerfantasyrpg

•

4mo ago

Brettonnia, where to start ...

r/warhammerfantasyrpg - Brettonnia, where to start ...

109 upvotes · 10 comments

Work in progress on a Coat of Arms as part of a letters patent issued from the Royal Heraldic College of Georgia.

r/heraldry icon

r/heraldry

•

26d ago

Work in progress on a Coat of Arms as part of a letters patent issued from the Royal Heraldic College of Georgia.

r/heraldry - Work in progress on a Coat of Arms as part of a letters patent issued from the Royal Heraldic College of Georgia.

554 upvotes · 54 comments

I pledge allegiance to the Patrician

r/discworld icon

r/discworld

•

1mo ago

I pledge allegiance to the Patrician

632 upvotes · 50 comments

What are some good books about Anglo-Saxon England and the Anglo-Saxon themselves

r/anglosaxon icon

r/anglosaxon

•

3mo ago

What are some good books about Anglo-Saxon England and the Anglo-Saxon themselves

33 upvotes · 19 comments

Finally an armorer that pays attention to historical detail and accuracy!

r/armorcirclejerk icon

r/armorcirclejerk

•

5mo ago

Finally an armorer that pays attention to historical detail and accuracy!

r/armorcirclejerk - Finally an armorer that pays attention to historical detail and accuracy!

139 upvotes · 6 comments

The BIG Ancient Greek Resource Document

r/AncientGreek icon

r/AncientGreek

•

1y ago

The BIG Ancient Greek Resource Document

60 upvotes · 7 comments

ancient greek names

r/AncientGreek icon

r/AncientGreek

•

10mo ago

ancient greek names

4 upvotes · 3 comments

Top Posts

Reddit
reReddit: Top posts of January 1, 2013
Reddit
reReddit: Top posts of January 2013
Reddit
reReddit: Top posts of 2013
Reddit Rules
Privacy Policy
User Agreement
Your Privacy Choices
Accessibility
Reddit, Inc. © 2025. All rights reserved. Skip to main content

Open menu

r/Hermeticism
Search in r/Hermeticism
Log In

Expand user menu
r/Hermeticism icon
Go to Hermeticism
r/Hermeticism

•

5y ago

polyphanes

Index of Hermetic Texts and References (Google Sheets)

Ahoy all! As a little pet project I worked on today to whittle away the working hours, I came up with a spreadsheet that lists the various Hermetic texts I have easy access for as a key or reference for tracking citations and the title-names of individual texts. I know that, when I cite the various Hermetic texts, I use abbreviations like "CH I.13" for "section 13 of book I of the Corpus Hermeticum" or "AH 41" for "the 41st section of the Asclepius", and while some of these might be easily understood, others can be more arcane, and not in a good way.

To that end, I made a spreadsheet (link below) that lists and counts exactly what texts there are easily available to us—mostly using Copenhaver, Salaman, and Litwa as a basis, which together furnish us with so many texts and extracts of the Hermetic tradition—and combined them with a variety of notes and references from those texts to flesh out the sheet a bit more to get a better understanding of where we can find these references, who they impacted, when they were written, and so forth. It's very much a work-in-progress, but there's already plenty there to act as a helpful reference.

Link to the Google Sheets "Index of Hermetic Texts and References"

The document has several sheets of its own:

Index: The main list of Hermetic texts, who's presented as speaking to or teaching whom, etc.

Section Titles: A list of the titles that each section of a Hermetic text has, usually provided by modern authors (basically Salaman for the Asclepius and Litwa for the rest)

SH Order: Comparison of the orders given for the Hermetic extracts from the Stobaeon Fragments, both in modern academic references and in the original Anthology of John of Stobi

Abbreviation Key: a list of descriptions for each textual abbreviation, e.g. CH, AH, SH

Notes: Other notes and things to bear in mind when using this document

I hope this document can be of some use for your studies and research!

47

.

10

Comments Section

[deleted]

•

5y ago

Djanghost

•

5y ago

Saved. Thank you!

3

toast2200

•

5y ago

Question: There's a reference to the teaching of "Trismegistus" in St. Thomas Aquinas that isn't listed in your TH section, nor did I see it in the Hermetica II volume. Is there a reason for the omission? Or is it an oversight? I could see it being the case that he's citing a text already known from Augustine or John of Damascus, but I figured it couldn't hurt to ask.

The passage is from ST I, q. 32, a. 1, obj. 1: "Likewise Trismegistus says: "The monad begot a monad, and reflected upon itself its own heat." By which words the generation of the Son and procession of the Holy Ghost seem to be indicated. Therefore knowledge of the divine persons can be obtained by natural reason."

<https://isidore.co/aquinas/summa/FP/FP032.html#FPQ32A1THEP1>

Great work, by the way! Just the sort of thing for the wiki on here.

3

u/polyphanes avatar

polyphanes

OP

•

5y ago

All the FH and TH references come from M. David Litwa's "Hermetica II", based on the works of Nock/Festugière as well as Scott. Litwa explains how and what got included in his introductions to those sections.

Regarding FH (the Hermetic fragments/excerpts from various authors):

When approaching the Hermetic fragments, one must distinguish between a direct citation, a paraphrase, the employment of Hermetic ideas, and the mere naming of Hermes Thrice Great. In this section (FH), I strive to print only direct citations or paraphrases of Hermes Thrice Great. Moreover, I favor passages that do not appear elsewhere in Hermetic literature. Thus citations of CH and Ascl. by later authors are not included. Those interested in authors who employ Hermetic ideas or who refer in passing to Hermes should proceed to the Testimonies concerning Hermes Thrice Great (TH).

Regarding TH:

Although the following testimonies are wide-ranging, they are hardly exhaustive. We do not trace the reception history of the Asclepius by Latin writers after Augustine, since this work has already been done. Moreover, some works attributed to Hermes—such as the Arabic Rebuke of the Soul—are too long to be included here and are available elsewhere. There are dozens more Arabic and

medieval Latin sources that make mention of Hermes, often in passing. A great number of these are alchemical, astrological, and magical texts that somehow feature Hermes or are attributed to him. Even today, this material remains largely uncharted by scholars. A full and exhaustive record of Hermetic testimonies can only await new critical editions and studies of these materials.

In other words, Litwa (and those who came before him) largely focus on the first extant attestations of specific Hermetic texts or extracts thereof. By their own admission they're not being exhaustive, but try to focus on the most informative bits; otherwise, this one book would easily become another ten unto itself if it tried to track down every reference to Hermēs Trismegistos, since there are just too many works that are derivative of others to count.

So, for example, in Aquinas' Summa Theologica (written in the 13th century CE), that reference to and quote of Hermēs Trismegistos already appears in Litwa as TH 32 (late 12th century CE); that Aquinas quotes this text which itself is attempting to quote/paraphrase Hermēs indicates that Summa Theologica's Hermetic attestation is just a derivation of another text.

4
toast2200

•

5y ago
That's very helpful. Thank you!

3
u/helterskelter222 avatar
helterskelter222

•

5y ago
This is amazing! :) What an excellent resource for diving into the Corpus many thanks and even more blessings

4
nich-ender

•

5y ago
How absolutely elucidating. Once again, you've done us all a great service.

6
AbsolutelyInfinite47

•

5y ago
Can you include a list of what the abbreviations stand for? I know what "CH" is, but theres some abbreviations im not sure of

1
u/polyphanes avatar
polyphanes
OP

•

5y ago
It's all listed on the "Abbreviation Key" sheet (check the tabs at the bottom).

2
AbsolutelyInfinite47

•

5y ago
Thanks, i missed the abbreviation key.

1

More posts you may like

What are the real texts for hermetics?

r/Hermeticism icon

r/Hermeticism

•

10mo ago

What are the real texts for hermetics?

13 upvotes · 12 comments

What is the Hermetic God & Demiurge?

r/Hermeticism icon

r/Hermeticism

•

1mo ago

What is the Hermetic God & Demiurge?

r/Hermeticism - What is the Hermetic God & Demiurge?

youtu

97 upvotes · 12 comments

I started reading the book ''The Corpus Hermeticum''. Here are some things I learned so far. Please correct me if I have made any mistakes in my notes.

(Also, does anyone want to start a hermetic book club?)

r/Hermeticism icon

r/Hermeticism

•

2mo ago

I started reading the book ''The Corpus Hermeticum''. Here are some things I learned so far. Please correct me if I have made any mistakes in my notes.

(Also, does anyone want to start a hermetic book club?)

42 upvotes · 9 comments

How to practice the 3 core hermetic prayers

r/Hermeticism icon

r/Hermeticism

•

6mo ago

How to practice the 3 core hermetic prayers

r/Hermeticism - How to practice the 3 core hermetic prayers

wayofhermes

43 upvotes · 7 comments

Hermetic cosmology, hierarchical or by pair of opposites?

r/Hermeticism icon

r/Hermeticism

•

1y ago

Hermetic cosmology, hierarchical or by pair of opposites?

r/Hermeticism - Hermetic cosmology, hierarchical or by pair of opposites?

74 upvotes · 18 comments

Hermetic Practice in our Modern Times

r/Hermeticism icon

r/Hermeticism

•

5mo ago

Hermetic Practice in our Modern Times

66 upvotes · 23 comments

Beginning to practice hermetic theurgic and practical magic

r/Hermeticism icon

r/Hermeticism

•

9mo ago

Beginning to practice hermetic theurgic and practical magic

27 upvotes · 13 comments

My current hermetic library.

r/Hermeticism icon

r/Hermeticism

•

8mo ago

My current hermetic library.

r/Hermeticism - My current hermetic library.

371 upvotes · 32 comments

What book should I read first, the Kybalion or The Hermetica?

r/Hermeticism icon

r/Hermeticism

•

6mo ago

What book should I read first, the Kybalion or The Hermetica?

38 upvotes · 82 comments

What are the best books on Hermetic magick?

r/Hermeticism icon

r/Hermeticism

•

1y ago

What are the best books on Hermetic magick?

20 upvotes · 64 comments

Hey guys, I'm getting into Hermeticism, is this a good starting point?

r/Hermeticism icon

r/Hermeticism

•

8mo ago

Hey guys, I'm getting into Hermeticism, is this a good starting point?

r/Hermeticism - Hey guys, I'm getting into Hermeticism, is this a good starting point?

215 upvotes · 55 comments

Why should I practice Hermetic Qabala? What's the purpose of this practice?

r/Hermeticism icon

r/Hermeticism

•

4mo ago

Why should I practice Hermetic Qabala? What's the purpose of this practice?

11 upvotes · 14 comments

Books about Hermeticism for a beginner

r/Hermeticism icon

r/Hermeticism

•

10mo ago

Books about Hermeticism for a beginner

13 upvotes · 12 comments

What can I expect from Hermeticism and Alchemy?

r/Hermeticism icon

r/Hermeticism

•

5mo ago

What can I expect from Hermeticism and Alchemy?

27 upvotes · 21 comments

Initiation to Hermeticism

r/Hermeticism icon

r/Hermeticism

•

26d ago

Initiation to Hermeticism

1 upvote · 27 comments

What are all the old and most popular illustrations and artwork of hermeticism?

r/Hermeticism icon

r/Hermeticism

•

10mo ago

What are all the old and most popular illustrations and artwork of hermeticism?
r/Hermeticism - What are all the old and most popular illustrations and artwork of hermeticism?

101 upvotes · 6 comments

How has your life changed since learning about hermetics?

r/Hermeticism icon

r/Hermeticism

•

8mo ago

How has your life changed since learning about hermetics?

34 upvotes · 27 comments

Does Hermeticism represent the purest form of truth by transcending dogma and embracing direct divine knowledge, or is truth inherently subjective and found in multiple spiritual paths?

r/Hermeticism icon

r/Hermeticism

•

1y ago

Does Hermeticism represent the purest form of truth by transcending dogma and embracing direct divine knowledge, or is truth inherently subjective and found in multiple spiritual paths?

35 upvotes · 26 comments

What is the goal of Hermeticism?

r/Hermeticism icon

r/Hermeticism

•

6mo ago

What is the goal of Hermeticism?

11 upvotes · 24 comments

Is there a reliable "traditional" source from which I can learn about hermetic symbolism, not affected by New Age?

r/Hermeticism icon

r/Hermeticism

•

1mo ago

Is there a reliable "traditional" source from which I can learn about hermetic symbolism, not affected by New Age?

39 upvotes · 6 comments

Difference between masonry, hermeticism and alchemy

r/Hermeticism icon

r/Hermeticism

•

3mo ago

Difference between masonry, hermeticism and alchemy

32 upvotes · 41 comments

How did Hermeticism contribute to your life?

r/Hermeticism icon

r/Hermeticism

•

8mo ago

How did Hermeticism contribute to your life?

30 upvotes · 8 comments

Just Hermetic things

r/WorldofDankmemes icon

r/WorldofDankmemes

•

9mo ago

Just Hermetic things

r/WorldofDankmemes - Just Hermetic things

684 upvotes · 16 comments

Hermes Trismegistus contemplates the spheres: The One→ Nous→ Psyche→ Cosmos

r/Hermeticism icon

r/Hermeticism

•

3mo ago

Hermes Trismegistus contemplates the spheres: The One→ Nous→ Psyche→ Cosmos

r/Hermeticism - Hermes Trismegistus contemplates the spheres: The One→ Nous→

Psyche→ Cosmos

142 upvotes · 12 comments

Need Help In Beginning My Occult Studies.
r/occultlibrary icon
r/occultlibrary

•

3mo ago
Need Help In Beginning My Occult Studies.
31 upvotes · 14 comments

View Post in

Русский

日本語

Top Posts

Reddit

reReddit: Top posts of October 27, 2020

Reddit

reReddit: Top posts of October 2020

Reddit

reReddit: Top posts of 2020

Reddit Rules

Privacy Policy

User Agreement

Your Privacy Choices

Accessibility

Reddit, Inc. © 2025. All rights reserved.Skip to main content

Open menu

r/Hermeticism

Search in r/Hermeticism

Log In

Expand user menu

r/Hermeticism icon

Go to Hermeticism

r/Hermeticism

•

5y ago

polyphanes

Index of Hermetic Texts and References (Google Sheets)

Ahoy all! As a little pet project I worked on today to whittle away the working hours, I came up with a spreadsheet that lists the various Hermetic texts I have easy access for as a key or reference for tracking citations and the title-names of individual texts. I know that, when I cite the various Hermetic texts, I use abbreviations like "CH I.13" for "section 13 of book I of the Corpus Hermeticum" or "AH 41" for "the 41st section of the Asclepius", and while some of these might be easily understood, others can be more arcane, and not in a good way.

To that end, I made a spreadsheet (link below) that lists and counts exactly what texts there are easily available to us—mostly using Copenhaver, Salaman, and Litwa as a basis, which together furnish us with so many texts and extracts of the Hermetic tradition—and combined them with a variety of notes and references from those texts to flesh out the sheet a bit more to get a better understanding of where we can find these references, who they impacted, when they were written, and so forth. It's very much a work-in-progress, but there's already plenty there to act as a helpful reference.

Link to the Google Sheets "Index of Hermetic Texts and References"

The document has several sheets of its own:

Index: The main list of Hermetic texts, who's presented as speaking to or teaching whom, etc.

Section Titles: A list of the titles that each section of a Hermetic text has,

usually provided by modern authors (basically Salaman for the Asclepius and Litwa for the rest)

SH Order: Comparison of the orders given for the Hermetic extracts from the Stobaeus Fragments, both in modern academic references and in the original Anthology of John of Stobi

Abbreviation Key: a list of descriptions for each textual abbreviation, e.g. CH, AH, SH

Notes: Other notes and things to bear in mind when using this document

I hope this document can be of some use for your studies and research!

47

.

10

Comments Section

[deleted]

•

5y ago

Djanghost

•

5y ago

Saved. Thank you!

3

toast2200

•

5y ago

Question: There's a reference to the teaching of "Trismegistus" in St. Thomas Aquinas that isn't listed in your TH section, nor did I see it in the Hermetica II volume. Is there a reason for the omission? Or is it an oversight? I could see it being the case that he's citing a text already known from Augustine or John of Damascus, but I figured it couldn't hurt to ask.

The passage is from ST I, q. 32, a. 1, obj. 1: "Likewise Trismegistus says: "The monad begot a monad, and reflected upon itself its own heat." By which words the generation of the Son and procession of the Holy Ghost seem to be indicated. Therefore knowledge of the divine persons can be obtained by natural reason."

<https://isidore.co/aquinas/summa/FP/FP032.html#FPQ32A1THEP1>

Great work, by the way! Just the sort of thing for the wiki on here.

3

u/polyphanes avatar

polyphanes

OP

•

5y ago

All the FH and TH references come from M. David Litwa's "Hermetica II", based on the works of Nock/Festugière as well as Scott. Litwa explains how and what got included in his introductions to those sections.

Regarding FH (the Hermetic fragments/excerpts from various authors):

When approaching the Hermetic fragments, one must distinguish between a direct citation, a paraphrase, the employment of Hermetic ideas, and the mere naming of Hermes Thrice Great. In this section (FH), I strive to print only direct citations or paraphrases of Hermes Thrice Great. Moreover, I favor passages that do not appear elsewhere in Hermetic literature. Thus citations of CH and Ascl.

by later authors are not included. Those interested in authors who employ Hermetic ideas or who refer in passing to Hermes should proceed to the Testimonies concerning Hermes Thrice Great (TH).

Regarding TH:

Although the following testimonies are wide-ranging, they are hardly exhaustive. We do not trace the reception history of the Asclepius by Latin writers after Augustine, since this work has already been done. Moreover, some works attributed to Hermes—such as the Arabic Rebuke of the Soul—are too long to be included here and are available elsewhere. There are dozens more Arabic and medieval Latin sources that make mention of Hermes, often in passing. A great number of these are alchemical, astrological, and magical texts that somehow feature Hermes or are attributed to him. Even today, this material remains largely uncharted by scholars. A full and exhaustive record of Hermetic testimonies can only await new critical editions and studies of these materials.

In other words, Litwa (and those who came before him) largely focus on the first extant attestations of specific Hermetic texts or extracts thereof. By their own admission they're not being exhaustive, but try to focus on the most informative bits; otherwise, this one book would easily become another ten unto itself if it tried to track down every reference to Hermēs Trismegistos, since there are just too many works that are derivative of others to count.

So, for example, in Aquinas' Summa Theologica (written in the 13th century CE), that reference to and quote of Hermēs Trismegistos already appears in Litwa as TH 32 (late 12th century CE); that Aquinas quotes this text which itself is attempting to quote/paraphrase Hermēs indicates that Summa Theologica's Hermetic attestation is just a derivation of another text.

4
toast2200

•

5y ago
That's very helpful. Thank you!

3
u/helterskelter222 avatar
helterskelter222

•

5y ago
This is amazing! :) What an excellent resource for diving into the Corpus many thanks and even more blessings

4
nich-ender

•

5y ago
How absolutely elucidating. Once again, you've done us all a great service.

6
AbsolutelyInfinite47

•

5y ago
Can you include a list of what the abbreviations stand for? I know what "CH" is, but theres some abbreviations im not sure of

1
u/polyphanes avatar
polyphanes
OP
•

5y ago

It's all listed on the "Abbreviation Key" sheet (check the tabs at the bottom).

2

AbsolutelyInfinite47

•

5y ago

Thanks, i missed the abbreviation key.

1

More posts you may like

What are the real texts for hermetics?

r/Hermeticism icon

r/Hermeticism

•

10mo ago

What are the real texts for hermetics?

13 upvotes · 12 comments

What is the Hermetic God & Demiurge?

r/Hermeticism icon

r/Hermeticism

•

1mo ago

What is the Hermetic God & Demiurge?

r/Hermeticism - What is the Hermetic God & Demiurge?

youtu

97 upvotes · 12 comments

I started reading the book 'The Corpus Hermeticum'. Here are some things I learned so far. Please correct me if I have made any mistakes in my notes.

(Also, does anyone want to start a hermetic book club?)

r/Hermeticism icon

r/Hermeticism

•

2mo ago

I started reading the book 'The Corpus Hermeticum'. Here are some things I learned so far. Please correct me if I have made any mistakes in my notes.

(Also, does anyone want to start a hermetic book club?)

42 upvotes · 9 comments

How to practice the 3 core hermetic prayers

r/Hermeticism icon

r/Hermeticism

•

6mo ago

How to practice the 3 core hermetic prayers

r/Hermeticism - How to practice the 3 core hermetic prayers

wayofhermes

43 upvotes · 7 comments

Hermetic cosmology, hierarchical or by pair of opposites?

r/Hermeticism icon

r/Hermeticism

•

1y ago

Hermetic cosmology, hierarchical or by pair of opposites?

r/Hermeticism - Hermetic cosmology, hierarchical or by pair of opposites?

74 upvotes · 18 comments

Hermetic Practice in our Modern Times

r/Hermeticism icon

r/Hermeticism

•

5mo ago

Hermetic Practice in our Modern Times

66 upvotes · 23 comments

Beginning to practice hermetic theurgic and practical magic

r/Hermeticism icon
r/Hermeticism

•

9mo ago

Beginning to practice hermetic theurgic and practical magic

27 upvotes · 13 comments

My current hermetic library.

r/Hermeticism icon

r/Hermeticism

•

8mo ago

My current hermetic library.

r/Hermeticism - My current hermetic library.

371 upvotes · 32 comments

What book should I read first, the Kybalion or The Hermetica?

r/Hermeticism icon

r/Hermeticism

•

6mo ago

What book should I read first, the Kybalion or The Hermetica?

38 upvotes · 82 comments

What are the best books on Hermetic magick?

r/Hermeticism icon

r/Hermeticism

•

1y ago

What are the best books on Hermetic magick?

20 upvotes · 64 comments

Hey guys, I'm getting into Hermeticism, is this a good starting point?

r/Hermeticism icon

r/Hermeticism

•

8mo ago

Hey guys, I'm getting into Hermeticism, is this a good starting point?

r/Hermeticism - Hey guys, I'm getting into Hermeticism, is this a good starting point?

215 upvotes · 55 comments

Why should I practice Hermetic Qabala? What's the purpose of this practice?

r/Hermeticism icon

r/Hermeticism

•

4mo ago

Why should I practice Hermetic Qabala? What's the purpose of this practice?

11 upvotes · 14 comments

Books about Hermeticism for a beginner

r/Hermeticism icon

r/Hermeticism

•

10mo ago

Books about Hermeticism for a beginner

13 upvotes · 12 comments

What can I expect from Hermeticism and Alchemy?

r/Hermeticism icon

r/Hermeticism

•

5mo ago

What can I expect from Hermeticism and Alchemy?

27 upvotes · 21 comments

Initiation to Hermeticism

r/Hermeticism icon

r/Hermeticism

•

26d ago

Initiation to Hermeticism

1 upvote · 27 comments

What are all the old and most popular illustrations and artwork of hermeticism?

r/Hermeticism icon

r/Hermeticism

•

10mo ago

What are all the old and most popular illustrations and artwork of hermeticism?

r/Hermeticism - What are all the old and most popular illustrations and artwork of hermeticism?

101 upvotes · 6 comments

How has your life changed since learning about hermetics?

r/Hermeticism icon

r/Hermeticism

•

8mo ago

How has your life changed since learning about hermetics?

34 upvotes · 27 comments

Does Hermeticism represent the purest form of truth by transcending dogma and embracing direct divine knowledge, or is truth inherently subjective and found in multiple spiritual paths?

r/Hermeticism icon

r/Hermeticism

•

1y ago

Does Hermeticism represent the purest form of truth by transcending dogma and embracing direct divine knowledge, or is truth inherently subjective and found in multiple spiritual paths?

35 upvotes · 26 comments

What is the goal of Hermeticism?

r/Hermeticism icon

r/Hermeticism

•

6mo ago

What is the goal of Hermeticism?

11 upvotes · 24 comments

Is there a reliable "traditional" source from which I can learn about hermetic symbolism, not affected by New Age?

r/Hermeticism icon

r/Hermeticism

•

1mo ago

Is there a reliable "traditional" source from which I can learn about hermetic symbolism, not affected by New Age?

39 upvotes · 6 comments

Difference between masonry, hermeticism and alchemy

r/Hermeticism icon

r/Hermeticism

•

3mo ago

Difference between masonry, hermeticism and alchemy

32 upvotes · 41 comments

How did Hermeticism contribute to your life?

r/Hermeticism icon

r/Hermeticism

•

8mo ago

How did Hermeticism contribute to your life?

30 upvotes · 8 comments

Just Hermetic things

r/WorldofDankmemes icon

r/WorldofDankmemes

•

9mo ago

Just Hermetic things

r/WorldofDankmemes - Just Hermetic things

684 upvotes · 16 comments

Hermes Trismegistus contemplates the spheres: The One→ Nous→ Psyche→ Cosmos

r/Hermeticism icon

r/Hermeticism

•

3mo ago

Hermes Trismegistus contemplates the spheres: The One→ Nous→ Psyche→ Cosmos

r/Hermeticism - Hermes Trismegistus contemplates the spheres: The One→ Nous→

Psyche→ Cosmos

142 upvotes · 12 comments

Need Help In Beginning My Occult Studies.

r/occultlibrary icon

r/occultlibrary

•

3mo ago

Need Help In Beginning My Occult Studies.

31 upvotes · 14 comments

View Post in

Русский

日本語

Top Posts

Reddit

reReddit: Top posts of October 27, 2020

Reddit

reReddit: Top posts of October 2020

Reddit

reReddit: Top posts of 2020

Reddit Rules

Privacy Policy

User Agreement

Your Privacy Choices

Accessibility

Reddit, Inc. © 2025. All rights reserved.St. Thomas Aquinas

The Summa Theologica

(Benziger Bros. edition, 1947)

Translated by

Fathers of the English Dominican Province

Index [[◀](#) | [▶](#)]

First Part [[◀](#) | [▶](#)]

Question: 32 [[◀](#) | [▶](#)]

THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE PERSONS (FOUR ARTICLES)

Consequenter inquirendum est de cognitione divinarum personarum. Et circa hoc quaeruntur quatuor. We proceed to inquire concerning the knowledge of the

divine persons; and this involves four points of inquiry:

Primo, utrum per rationem naturalem possint cognosci divinae personae. (1)

Whether the divine persons can be known by natural reason?

Secundo, utrum sint aliquae notiones divinis personis attribuendae. (2)

Whether notions are to be attributed to the divine persons?

Tertio, de numero notionum. (3) The number of the notions?

Quarto, utrum liceat diversimode circa notiones opinari. (4) Whether we may lawfully have various contrary opinions of these notions?

Index [[◀](#) | [▶](#)]

First Part [[◀](#) | [▶](#)]

Question: 32 [[◀](#) | [▶](#)]

Article: 1 [[◀](#) | [▶](#)]

Whether the trinity of the divine persons can be known by natural reason?

Ad primum sic proceditur. Videtur quod Trinitas divinarum personarum possit per naturalem rationem cognosci. Philosophi enim non devenerunt in Dei cognitionem nisi per rationem naturalem, inveniuntur autem a philosophis multa dicta de Trinitate personarum. Dicit enim Aristoteles, in I de caelo et mundo, per hunc numerum, scilicet ternarium, adhibuimus nos ipsos magnificare Deum unum,

eminentem proprietatibus eorum quae sunt creata. Augustinus etiam dicit, VII Confes., ibi legi, scilicet in libris Platoniorum, non quidem his verbis, sed hoc idem omnino, multis et multiplicibus suaderi rationibus, quod in principio erat verbum, et verbum erat apud Deum, et Deus erat verbum, et huiusmodi quae ibi sequuntur, in quibus verbis distinctio divinarum personarum traditur. Dicitur etiam in Glossa Rom. I, et Exod. VIII, quod magi Pharaonis defecerunt in tertio signo, idest in notitia tertiae personae, scilicet spiritus sancti, et sic ad minus duas cognoverunt. Trismegistus etiam dixit, monas genuit monadem, et in se suum reflexit ardorem, per quod videtur generatio filii, et spiritus sancti processio intimari. Cognitio ergo divinarum personarum potest per rationem naturalem haberi.

Objection 1: It would seem that the trinity of the divine persons can be known by natural reason. For philosophers came to the knowledge of God not otherwise than by natural reason. Now we find that they said many things about the trinity of persons, for Aristotle says (De Coelo et Mundo i, 2): "Through this number"—namely, three—"we bring ourselves to acknowledge the greatness of one God, surpassing all things created." And Augustine says (Confess. vii, 9): "I have read in their works, not in so many words, but enforced by many and various reasons, that in the beginning was the Word, and the Word was with God, and the Word was God," and so on; in which passage the distinction of persons is laid down. We read, moreover, in a gloss on Rom. 1 and Ex. 8 that the magicians of Pharaoh failed in the third sign—that is, as regards knowledge of a third person—i.e. of the Holy Ghost—and thus it is clear that they knew at least two persons. Likewise Trismegistus says: "The monad begot a monad, and reflected upon itself its own heat." By which words the generation of the Son and procession of the Holy Ghost seem to be indicated. Therefore knowledge of the divine persons can be obtained by natural reason.

Praeterea, Ricardus de sancto Victore dicit, in libro de Trin., credo sine dubio quod ad quamcumque explanationem veritatis, non modo probabilia, imo etiam necessaria argumenta non desint. Unde etiam ad probandum Trinitatem personarum, aliqui induxerunt rationem ex infinitate bonitatis divinae, quae seipsam infinite communicat in processione divinarum personarum. Quidam vero per hoc, quod nullius boni sine consortio potest esse iucunda possessio. Augustinus vero procedit ad manifestandum Trinitatem personarum, ex processione verbi et amoris in mente nostra, quam viam supra secuti sumus. Ergo per rationem naturalem potest cognosci Trinitas personarum.

Objection 2: Further, Richard St. Victor says (De Trin. i, 4): "I believe without doubt that probable and even necessary arguments can be found for any explanation of the truth." So even to prove the Trinity some have brought forward a reason from the infinite goodness of God, who communicates Himself infinitely in the procession of the divine persons; while some are moved by the consideration that "no good thing can be joyfully possessed without partnership." Augustine proceeds (De Trin. x, 4; x, 11, 12) to prove the trinity of persons by the procession of the word and of love in our own mind; and we have followed him in this (Question [27], Articles [1], 3). Therefore the trinity of persons can be known by natural reason.

Praeterea, superfluum videtur homini tradere quod humana ratione cognosci non potest. Sed non est dicendum quod traditio divina de cognitione Trinitatis sit superflua. Ergo Trinitas personarum ratione humana cognosci potest.

Objection 3: Further, it seems to be superfluous to teach what cannot be known by natural reason. But it ought not to be said that the divine tradition of the Trinity is superfluous. Therefore the trinity of persons can be known by natural reason. Sed contra est quod Hilarius dicit, in libro II de Trin., non putet homo sua intelligentia generationis sacramentum posse consequi. Ambrosius etiam dicit, impossibile est generationis scire secretum, mens deficit, vox silet. Sed per originem generationis et processionis distinguitur Trinitas in personis divinis, ut ex supra dictis patet. Cum ergo illud homo non possit scire et intelligentia consequi, ad quod ratio necessaria haberi non potest, sequitur quod Trinitas personarum per rationem cognosci non possit.

On the contrary, Hilary says (De Trin. i), "Let no man think to reach the sacred mystery of generation by his own mind." And Ambrose says (De Fide ii, 5), "It is impossible to know the secret of generation. The mind fails, the voice is silent." But the trinity of the divine persons is distinguished by origin of generation and procession (Question [30], Article [2]). Since, therefore, man cannot know, and with his understanding grasp that for which no necessary reason can be given, it follows that the trinity of persons cannot be known by reason.

Respondeo dicendum quod impossibile est per rationem naturalem ad cognitionem Trinitatis divinarum personarum pervenire. Ostensum est enim supra quod homo per rationem naturalem in cognitionem Dei pervenire non potest nisi ex creaturis. Creaturae autem ducunt in Dei cognitionem, sicut effectus in causam. Hoc igitur solum ratione naturali de Deo cognosci potest, quod competere ei necesse est secundum quod est omnium entium principium, et hoc fundamento uti sumus supra in consideratione Dei. Virtus autem creativa Dei est communis toti Trinitati, unde pertinet ad unitatem essentiae, non ad distinctionem personarum. Per rationem igitur naturalem cognosci possunt de Deo ea quae pertinent ad unitatem essentiae, non autem ea quae pertinent ad distinctionem personarum. Qui autem probare nititur Trinitatem personarum naturali ratione, fidei dupliciter derogat. Primo quidem, quantum ad dignitatem ipsius fidei, quae est ut sit de rebus invisibilibus, quae rationem humanam excedunt. Unde apostolus dicit, ad Heb. XI, quod fides est de non apparentibus. Et apostolus dicit, I Cor. II, sapientiam loquimur inter perfectos, sapientiam vero non huius saeculi, neque principum huius saeculi; sed loquimur Dei sapientiam in mysterio, quae abscondita est. Secundo, quantum ad utilitatem trahendi alios ad fidem. Cum enim aliquis ad probandam fidem inducit rationes quae non sunt cogentes, cedit in irrisionem infidelium, credunt enim quod huiusmodi rationibus innitatur, et propter eas credamus. I answer that, It is impossible to attain to the knowledge of the Trinity by natural reason. For, as above explained (Question [12], Articles [4], [12]), man cannot obtain the knowledge of God by natural reason except from creatures. Now creatures lead us to the knowledge of God, as effects do to their cause. Accordingly, by natural reason we can know of God that only which of necessity belongs to Him as the principle of things, and we have cited this fundamental principle in treating of God as above (Question [12], Article [12]). Now, the creative power of God is common to the whole Trinity; and hence it belongs to the unity of the essence, and not to the distinction of the persons. Therefore, by natural reason we can know what belongs to the unity of the essence, but not what belongs to the distinction of the persons. Whoever, then, tries to prove the trinity of persons by natural reason, derogates from faith in two ways. Firstly, as regards the dignity of faith itself, which consists in its being concerned with invisible things, that exceed human reason; wherefore the Apostle says that "faith is of things that appear not" (Heb. 11:1), and the same Apostle says also, "We speak wisdom among the perfect, but not the wisdom of this world, nor of the princes of this world; but we speak the wisdom of God in a mystery which is hidden" (1 Cor. 2:6,7). Secondly, as regards the utility of drawing others to the faith. For when anyone in the endeavor to prove the faith brings forward reasons which are not cogent, he falls under the ridicule of the unbelievers: since they suppose that we stand upon such reasons, and that we believe on such grounds.

Quae igitur fidei sunt, non sunt tentanda probare nisi per auctoritates, his qui auctoritates suscipiunt. Apud alios vero, sufficit defendere non esse impossibile quod praedicat fides. Unde Dionysius dicit, II cap. de Div. Nom., si aliquis est qui totaliter eloquiis resistit, longe erit a nostra philosophia; si autem ad veritatem eloquiorum, scilicet sacrorum, respicit, hoc et nos canone utimur. Therefore, we must not attempt to prove what is of faith, except by authority alone, to those who receive the authority; while as regards others it suffices to prove that what faith teaches is not impossible. Hence it is said by Dionysius (Div. Nom. ii): "Whoever wholly resists the word, is far off from our philosophy; whereas if he regards the truth of the word"—i.e. "the sacred word, we too follow this rule."

Ad primum ergo dicendum quod philosophi non cognoverunt mysterium Trinitatis divinarum personarum per propria, quae sunt paternitas, filiatio et processio; secundum illud apostoli, I ad Cor. II, loquimur Dei sapientiam, quam nemo principum huius saeculi cognovit, idest philosophorum, secundum Glossam. Cognoverunt tamen quaedam essentialia attributa quae appropriantur personis, sicut potentia patri, sapientia filio, bonitas spiritui sancto, ut infra patebit. Quod ergo Aristoteles dicit, per hunc numerum adhibuimus nos ipsos etc., non est sic intelligendum, quod ipse poneret ternarium numerum in divinis, sed vult dicere quod antiqui utebantur ternario numero in sacrificiis et orationibus, propter quandam ternarii numeri perfectionem. In libris etiam Platoniorum invenitur in principio erat verum, non secundum quod verbum significat personam genitam in divinis, sed secundum quod per verbum

intelligitur ratio idealis, per quam Deus omnia condidit, quae filio appropriatur. Et licet appropriata tribus personis cognoscerent, dicuntur tamen in tertio signo defecisse, idest in cognitione tertiae personae, quia a bonitate, quae spiritui sancto appropriatur, deviaverunt, dum cognoscentes Deum, non sicut Deum glorificaverunt, ut dicitur Rom. I. Vel, quia ponebant Platonici unum primum ens, quod etiam dicebant esse patrem totius universitatis rerum, consequenter ponebant aliam substantiam sub eo, quam vocabant mentem vel paternum intellectum, in qua erant rationes omnium rerum, sicut Macrobius recitat super somnium Scipionis, non autem ponebant aliquam substantiam tertiam separatam, quae videretur spiritui sancto respondere. Sic autem nos non ponimus patrem et filium, secundum substantiam differentes, sed hoc fuit error Origenis et Arii. Sequentium in hoc Platonicos. Quod vero Trismegistus dixit, monas monadem genuit, et in se suum reflexit ardorem, non est referendum ad generationem filii vel processionem spiritus sancti, sed ad productionem mundi, nam unus Deus produxit unum mundum propter sui ipsius amorem. Reply to Objection 1: The philosophers did not know the mystery of the trinity of the divine persons by its proper attributes, such as paternity, filiation, and procession, according to the Apostle's words, "We speak the wisdom of God which none of the princes of the world"—i.e. the philosophers—"knew" (1 Cor. 2:6). Nevertheless, they knew some of the essential attributes appropriated to the persons, as power to the Father, wisdom to the Son, goodness to the Holy Ghost; as will later on appear. So, when Aristotle said, "By this number," etc., we must not take it as if he affirmed a threefold number in God, but that he wished to say that the ancients used the threefold number in their sacrifices and prayers on account of some perfection residing in the number three. In the Platonic books also we find, "In the beginning was the word," not as meaning the Person begotten in God, but as meaning the ideal type whereby God made all things, and which is appropriated to the Son. And although they knew these were appropriated to the three persons, yet they are said to have failed in the third sign—that is, in the knowledge of the third person, because they deviated from the goodness appropriated to the Holy Ghost, in that knowing God "they did not glorify Him as God" (Rm. 1); or, because the Platonists asserted the existence of one Primal Being whom they also declared to be the father of the universe, they consequently maintained the existence of another substance beneath him, which they called "mind" or the "paternal intellect," containing the idea of all things, as Macrobius relates (Som. Scip. iv). They did not, however, assert the existence of a third separate substance which might correspond to the Holy Ghost. So also we do not assert that the Father and the Son differ in substance, which was the error of Origen and Arius, who in this followed the Platonists. When Trismegistus says, "Monad begot monad," etc., this does not refer to the generation of the Son, or to the procession of the Holy Ghost, but to the production of the world. For one God produced one world by reason of His love for Himself.

Ad secundum dicendum quod ad aliquam rem dupliciter inducitur ratio. Uno modo, ad probandum sufficienter aliquam radicem, sicut in scientia naturali inducitur ratio sufficiens ad probandum quod motus caeli semper sit uniformis velocitatis. Alio modo inducitur ratio, non quae sufficienter probet radicem, sed quae radici iam positae ostendat congruere consequentes effectus, sicut in astrologia ponitur ratio excentricorum et epicyclorum ex hoc quod, hac positione facta, possunt salvari apparentia sensibilia circa motus caelestes, non tamen ratio haec est sufficienter probans, quia etiam forte alia positione facta salvari possent. Primo ergo modo potest induci ratio ad probandum Deum esse unum, et similia. Sed secundo modo se habet ratio quae inducitur ad manifestationem Trinitatis, quia scilicet, Trinitate posita, congruunt huiusmodi rationes; non tamen ita quod per has rationes sufficienter probetur Trinitas personarum. Et hoc patet per singula. Bonitas enim infinita Dei manifestatur etiam in productione creaturarum, quia infinitae virtutis est ex nihilo producere. Non enim oportet, si infinita bonitate se communicat, quod aliquid infinitum a Deo procedat, sed secundum modum suum recipiat divinam bonitatem. Similiter etiam quod dicitur, quod sine consortio non potest esse iucunda possessio alicuius boni, locum habet quando in una persona non invenitur perfecta bonitas; unde indiget, ad plenam iucunditatis bonitatem, bono alicuius alterius consociati sibi. Similitudo autem intellectus nostri non sufficienter probat aliquid de Deo, propter hoc quod intellectus non univoce invenitur in Deo et in nobis. Et

inde est quod Augustinus, super Ioan., dicit quod per fidem venit ad cognitionem, et non e converso. Reply to Objection 2: Reason may be employed in two ways to establish a point: firstly, for the purpose of furnishing sufficient proof of some principle, as in natural science, where sufficient proof can be brought to show that the movement of the heavens is always of uniform velocity. Reason is employed in another way, not as furnishing a sufficient proof of a principle, but as confirming an already established principle, by showing the congruity of its results, as in astrology the theory of eccentrics and epicycles is considered as established, because thereby the sensible appearances of the heavenly movements can be explained; not, however, as if this proof were sufficient, forasmuch as some other theory might explain them. In the first way, we can prove that God is one; and the like. In the second way, reasons avail to prove the Trinity; as, when assumed to be true, such reasons confirm it. We must not, however, think that the trinity of persons is adequately proved by such reasons. This becomes evident when we consider each point; for the infinite goodness of God is manifested also in creation, because to produce from nothing is an act of infinite power. For if God communicates Himself by His infinite goodness, it is not necessary that an infinite effect should proceed from God: but that according to its own mode and capacity it should receive the divine goodness. Likewise, when it is said that joyous possession of good requires partnership, this holds in the case of one not having perfect goodness: hence it needs to share some other's good, in order to have the goodness of complete happiness. Nor is the image in our mind an adequate proof in the case of God, forasmuch as the intellect is not in God and ourselves univocally. Hence, Augustine says (Tract. xxvii. in Ioan.) that by faith we arrive at knowledge, and not conversely.

Ad tertium dicendum quod cognitio divinarum personarum fuit necessaria nobis dupliciter. Uno modo, ad recte sentiendum de creatione rerum. Per hoc enim quod dicimus Deum omnia fecisse verbo suo, excluditur error ponentium Deum produxisse res ex necessitate naturae. Per hoc autem quod ponimus in eo processionem amoris, ostenditur quod Deus non propter aliquam indigentiam creaturas produxit, neque propter aliquam aliam causam extrinsecam; sed propter amorem suae bonitatis. Unde et Moyses, postquam dixerat, in principio creavit Deus caelum et terram, subdit, dixit Deus, fiat lux, ad manifestationem divini verbi; et postea dixit, vidit Deus lucem, quod esset bona, ad ostendendum approbationem divini amoris; et similiter in aliis operibus. Alio modo, et principalius, ad recte sentiendum de salute generis humani, quae perficitur per filium incarnatum, et per donum spiritus sancti. Reply to Objection 3: There are two reason why the knowledge of the divine persons was necessary for us. It was necessary for the right idea of creation. The fact of saying that God made all things by His Word excludes the error of those who say that God produced things by necessity. When we say that in Him there is a procession of love, we show that God produced creatures not because He needed them, nor because of any other extrinsic reason, but on account of the love of His own goodness. So Moses, when he had said, "In the beginning God created heaven and earth," subjoined, "God said, Let there be light," to manifest the divine Word; and then said, "God saw the light that it was good," to show proof of the divine love. The same is also found in the other works of creation. In another way, and chiefly, that we may think rightly concerning the salvation of the human race, accomplished by the Incarnate Son, and by the gift of the Holy Ghost.

Index [[<<](#) | [>>](#)]

First Part [[<<](#) | [>>](#)]

Question: 32 [[<<](#) | [>>](#)]

Article: 2 [[<<](#) | [>>](#)]

Whether there are notions in God?

Ad secundum sic proceditur. Videtur quod non sint ponendae notiones in divinis. Dicit enim Dionysius, in I cap. de Div. Nom., quod non est audendum dicere aliquid de Deo, praeter ea quae nobis ex sacris eloquiis sunt expressa. Sed de notionibus nulla fit mentio in eloquiis sacrae Scripturae. Ergo non sunt ponendae notiones in divinis. Objection 1: It would seem that in God there are no notions. For Dionysius says (Div. Nom. i): "We must not dare to say anything of God but what is taught to us by the Holy Scripture." But Holy Scripture does not say anything concerning notions. Therefore there are none in God.

Praeterea, quidquid ponitur in divinis, aut pertinet ad unitatem essentiae, aut ad Trinitatem personarum. Sed notiones non pertinent ad unitatem essentiae, nec ad Trinitatem personarum. De notionibus enim neque praedicantur ea quae sunt essentiae, non enim dicimus quod paternitas sit sapiens vel creet, neque etiam ea quae sunt personae; non enim dicimus quod paternitas generet et filiatio generetur. Ergo non sunt ponendae notiones in divinis.

Objection 2: Further, all that exists in God concerns the unity of the essence or the trinity of the persons. But the notions do not concern the unity of the essence, nor the trinity of the persons; for neither can what belongs to the essence be predicated of the notions: for instance, we do not say that paternity is wise or creates; nor can what belongs to the persons be so predicated; for example, we do not say that paternity begets, nor that filiation is begotten. Therefore there do not exist notions in God.

Praeterea, in simplicibus non sunt ponenda aliqua abstracta, quae sint principia cognoscendi, quia cognoscuntur seipsis. Sed divinae personae sunt simplicissimae. Ergo non sunt ponendae in divinis personis notiones. Objection 3: Further, we do not require to presuppose any abstract notions as principles of knowing things which are devoid of composition: for they are known of themselves. But the divine persons are supremely simple. Therefore we are not to suppose any notions in God.

Sed contra est quod dicit Ioannes Damascenus, differentiam hypostaseon, idest personarum, in tribus proprietatibus, idest paternali et filiali et processionali, recognoscimus. Sunt ergo ponendae proprietates et notiones in divinis. On the contrary, Damascene says (De Fide Orth. iii, 5): "We recognize difference of hypostases [i.e. of persons], in the three properties; i.e. in the paternal, the filial, and the processional." Therefore we must admit properties and notions in God.

Respondeo dicendum quod Praepositivus, attendens simplicitatem personarum, dixit non esse ponendas proprietates et notiones in divinis, et sicubi inveniantur, exponit abstractum pro concreto, sicut enim consuevimus dicere, rogo benignitatem tuam, idest te benignum, ita cum dicitur in divinis paternitas, intelligitur Deus pater. I answer that, Praepositivus, considering the simplicity of the persons, said that in God there were no properties or notions, and wherever there were mentioned, he propounded the abstract for the concrete. For as we are accustomed to say, "I beseech your kindness"—i.e. you who are kind—so when we speak of paternity in God, we mean God the Father.

Sed, sicut ostensum est supra, divinae simplicitati non praeiudicat quod in divinis utamur nominibus concretis et abstractis. Quia secundum quod intelligimus, sic nominamus. Intellectus autem noster non potest pertingere ad ipsam simplicitatem divinam, secundum quod in se est considerata, et ideo secundum modum suum divina apprehendit et nominat, idest secundum quod invenitur in rebus sensibilibus, a quibus cognitionem accipit. In quibus, ad significandum simplices formas, nominibus abstractis utimur, ad significandum vero res subsistentes, utimur nominibus concretis. But, as shown above (Question [3], Article [3], ad 1), the use of concrete and abstract names in God is not in any way repugnant to the divine simplicity; forasmuch as we always name a thing as we understand it. Now, our intellect cannot attain to the absolute simplicity of the divine essence, considered in itself, and therefore, our human intellect apprehends and names divine things, according to its own mode, that is in so far as they are found in sensible objects, whence its knowledge is derived. In these things we use abstract terms to signify simple forms; and to signify subsistent things we use concrete terms. Hence also we signify divine things, as above stated, by abstract names, to express their simplicity; whereas, to express their subsistence and completeness, we use concrete names.

Unde et divina, sicut supra dictum est, ratione simplicitatis, per nomina abstracta significamus, ratione vero subsistentiae et complementi, per nomina concreta. Oportet autem non solum nomina essentialia in abstracto et in concreto significare, ut cum dicimus deitatem et Deum, vel sapientiam et sapientem; sed etiam personalia, ut dicamus paternitatem et patrem. But not only must essential names be signified in the abstract and in the concrete, as when we say Deity and God; or wisdom and wise; but the same applies to the personal names, so that we may say paternity and Father.

Ad quod duo praecipue nos cogunt. Primo quidem, haereticorum instantia. Cum enim confiteamur patrem et filium et spiritum sanctum esse unum Deum et tres

personas, quaerentibus quo sunt unus Deus, et quo sunt tres personae, sicut respondetur quod sunt essentia vel deitate unum, ita oportuit esse aliqua nomina abstracta, quibus responderi possit personas distinguere. Et huiusmodi sunt proprietates vel notiones in abstracto significatae, ut paternitas et filiatio. Et ideo essentia significatur in divinis ut quid, persona vero ut quis, proprietas autem ut quo. Two chief motives for this can be cited. The first arises from the obstinacy of heretics. For since we confess the Father, the Son, and the Holy Ghost to be one God and three persons, to those who ask: "Whereby are They one God? and whereby are They three persons?" as we answer that They are one in essence or deity; so there must also be some abstract terms whereby we may answer that the persons are distinguished; and these are the properties or notions signified by an abstract term, as paternity and filiation. Therefore the divine essence is signified as "What"; and the person as "Who"; and the property as "Whereby."

Secundo, quia una persona invenitur in divinis referri ad duas personas, scilicet persona patris ad personam filii et personam spiritus sancti. Non autem una relatione, quia sic sequeretur quod etiam filius et spiritus sanctus una et eadem relatione referrentur ad patrem; et sic, cum sola relatio in divinis multiplicet Trinitatem, sequeretur quod filius et spiritus sanctus non essent duae personae. Neque potest dici, ut Praepositivus dicebat, quod sicut Deus uno modo se habet ad creaturas, cum tamen creaturae diversimode se habeant ad ipsum, sic pater una relatione refertur ad filium et ad spiritum sanctum, cum tamen illi duo duabus relationibus referantur ad patrem. Quia cum ratio specifica relativi consistat in hoc quod aliud se habet, necesse est dicere quod duae relationes non sunt diversae secundum speciem, si ex opposito una relatio eis correspondeat, oportet enim aliam speciem relationis esse domini et patris, secundum diversitatem filiationis et servitutis. Omnes autem creaturae sub una specie relationis referuntur ad Deum, ut sunt creaturae ipsius, filius autem et spiritus sanctus non secundum relationes unius rationis referuntur ad patrem, unde non est simile. The second motive is because one person in God is related to two persons—namely, the person of the Father to the person of the Son and the person of the Holy Ghost. This is not, however, by one relation; otherwise it would follow that the Son also and the Holy Ghost would be related to the Father by one and the same relation. Thus, since relation alone multiplies the Trinity, it would follow that the Son and the Holy Ghost would not be two persons. Nor can it be said with Praepositivus that as God is related in one way to creatures, while creatures are related to Him in divers ways, so the Father is related by one relation to the Son and to the Holy Ghost; whereas these two persons are related to the Father by two relations. For, since the very specific idea of a relation is that it refers to another, it must be said that two relations are not specifically different if but one opposite relation corresponds to them. For the relation of lord and father must differ according to the difference of filiation and servitude. Now, all creatures are related to God as His creatures by one specific relation. But the Son and the Holy Ghost are not related to the Father by one and the same kind of relation. Hence there is no parity.

Et iterum, in Deo non requiritur relatio realis ad creaturam, ut supra dictum est, relationes autem rationis in Deo multiplicare non est inconveniens. Sed in patre oportet esse relationem realem qua refertur ad filium et spiritum sanctum, unde secundum duas relationes filii et spiritus sancti quibus referuntur ad patrem, oportet intelligi duas relationes in patre, quibus referatur ad filium et spiritum sanctum. Unde, cum non sit nisi una patris persona, necesse fuit seorsum significari relationes in abstracto, quae dicuntur proprietates et notiones. Further, in God there is no need to admit any real relation to the creature (Question [28], Article [1],3); while there is no reason against our admitting in God, many logical relations. But in the Father there must be a real relation to the Son and to the Holy Ghost. Hence, corresponding to the two relations of the Son and of the Holy Ghost, whereby they are related to the Father, we must understand two relations in the Father, whereby He is related to the Son and to the Holy Ghost. Hence, since there is only one Person of the Father, it is necessary that the relations should be separately signified in the abstract; and these are what we mean by properties and notions.

Ad primum ergo dicendum quod, licet de notionibus non fiat mentio in sacra Scriptura, fit tamen mentio de personis, in quibus intelliguntur notiones, sicut

abstractum in concreto. Reply to Objection 1: Although the notions are not mentioned in Holy Scripture, yet the persons are mentioned, comprising the idea of notions, as the abstract is contained in the concrete.

Ad secundum dicendum quod notiones significantur in divinis, non ut res, sed ut rationes quaedam quibus cognoscuntur personae; licet ipsae notiones vel relationes realiter sint in Deo, ut supra dictum est. Et ideo ea quae habent ordinem aliquem ad actum aliquem essentialem vel personalem, non possunt dici de notionibus, quia hoc repugnat modo significandi ipsarum. Unde non possumus dicere quod paternitas generet vel creet, sit sapiens vel intelligens.

Essentialia vero quae non habent ordinem ad aliquem actum, sed remouent conditiones creaturae a Deo possunt praedicari de notionibus, possumus enim dicere quod paternitas est aeterna vel immensa, vel quodcumque huiusmodi. Et similiter, propter identitatem rei, possunt substantiva personalia et essentialia praedicari de notionibus, possumus enim dicere quod paternitas est Deus, et paternitas est pater.

Reply to Objection 2: In God the notions have their significance not after the manner of realities, but by way of certain ideas whereby the persons are known; although in God these notions or relations are real, as stated above (Question [28], Article [1]). Therefore whatever has order to any essential or personal act, cannot be applied to the notions; forasmuch as this is against their mode of signification. Hence we cannot say that paternity begets, or creates, or is wise, or is intelligent. The essentials, however, which are not ordered to any act, but simply remove created conditions from God, can be predicated of the notions; for we can say that paternity is eternal, or immense, or such like. So also on account of the real identity, substantive terms, whether personal or essential, can be predicated of the notions; for we can say that paternity is God, and that paternity is the Father.

Ad tertium dicendum quod, licet personae sint simplices, tamen absque praeiudicio simplicitatis possunt propriae rationes personarum in abstracto significari, ut dictum est/

Reply to Objection 3: Although the persons are simple, still without prejudice to their simplicity, the proper ideas of the persons can be abstractedly signified, as above explained.

Index [[<<](#) | [>>](#)]

First Part [[<<](#) | [>>](#)]

Question: 32 [[<<](#) | [>>](#)]

Article: 3 [[<<](#) | [>>](#)]

Whether there are five notions?

Ad tertium sic proceditur. Videtur quod non sint quinque notiones. Propriae enim notiones personarum sunt relationes quibus distinguuntur. Sed relationes in divinis non sunt nisi quatuor, ut supra dictum est. Ergo et notiones sunt tantum quatuor.

Objection 1: It would seem that there are not five notions. For the notions proper to the persons are the relations whereby they are distinguished from each other. But the relations in God are only four (Question [28], Article [4]). Therefore the notions are only four in number.

Praeterea, propter hoc quod in divinis est una essentia, dicitur Deus unus, propter hoc autem quod sunt tres personae, dicitur Deus trinus. Si ergo in divinis sunt quinque notiones, dicitur quinquus, quod est inconueniens.

Objection 2: Further, as there is only one essence in God, He is called one God, and because in Him there are three persons, He is called the Trine God. Therefore, if in God there are five notions, He may be called quinary; which cannot be allowed.

Praeterea, si, tribus personis existentibus in divinis, sunt quinque notiones, oportet quod in aliqua personarum sint aliquae notiones duae vel plures; sicut in persona patris ponitur innascibilitas et paternitas et communis spiratio. Aut igitur istae tres notiones differunt re, aut non. Si differunt re, sequitur quod persona patris sit composita ex pluribus rebus. Si autem differunt ratione tantum, sequitur quod una earum possit de alia praedicari, ut dicamus quod, sicut bonitas divina est eius sapientia propter indifferentiam rei, ita communis spiratio sit paternitas, quod non conceditur. Igitur non sunt quinque notiones.

Objection 3: Further, if there are five notions for the three persons in God, there must be in some one person two or more notions, as in the person of the Father there is innascibility and paternity, and common spiration. Either these three notions really differ, or not. If they really differ, it follows

that the person of the Father is composed of several things. But if they differ only logically, it follows that one of them can be predicated of another, so that we can say that as the divine goodness is the same as the divine wisdom by reason of the common reality, so common spiration is paternity; which is not to be admitted. Therefore there are not five notions.

Sed contra, videtur quod sint plures. Quia sicut pater a nullo est, et secundum hoc accipitur notio quae dicitur innascibilitas, ita a spiritu sancto non est alia persona. Et secundum hoc oportebit accipere sextam notionem. Objection

4: On the contrary, It seems that there are more; because as the Father is from no one, and therefrom is derived the notion of innascibility; so from the Holy Ghost no other person proceeds. And in this respect there ought to be a sixth notion.

Praeterea, sicut patri et filio commune est quod ab eis procedat spiritus sanctus, ita commune est filio et spiritui sancto quod procedant a patre. Ergo, sicut una notio ponitur communis patri et filio, ita debet poni una notio communis filio et spiritui sancto. Objection 5: Further, as the Father and the Son are the common origin of the Holy Ghost, so it is common to the Son and the Holy Ghost to proceed from the Father. Therefore, as one notion is common to the Father and the Son, so there ought to be one notion common to the Son and to the Holy Ghost.

Respondeo dicendum quod notio dicitur id quod est propria ratio cognoscendi divinam personam. Divinae autem personae multiplicantur secundum originem. Ad originem autem pertinet a quo alius, et qui ab alio, et secundum hos duos modos potest innotescere persona. Igitur persona patris non potest innotescere per hoc quod sit ab alio, sed per hoc quod a nullo est, et sic ex hac parte eius notio est innascibilitas. Sed inquantum aliquis est ab eo, innotescit dupliciter. Quia inquantum filius est ab eo, innotescit notione paternitatis, inquantum autem spiritus sanctus est ab eo, innotescit notione communis spirationis. Filius autem potest innotescere per hoc quod est ab alio nascendo, et sic innotescit per filiationem. Et per hoc quod est alius ab eo, scilicet spiritus sanctus, et per hoc innotescit eodem modo sicut et pater, scilicet communi spiratione. Spiritus sanctus autem innotescere potest per hoc quod est ab alio vel ab aliis, et sic innotescit processione. Non autem per hoc quod alius sit ab eo, quia nulla divina persona procedit ab eo. I answer that, A notion is the proper

idea whereby we know a divine Person. Now the divine persons are multiplied by reason of their origin: and origin includes the idea of someone from whom another comes, and of someone that comes from another, and by these two modes a person can be known. Therefore the Person of the Father cannot be known by the fact that He is from another; but by the fact that He is from no one; and thus the notion that belongs to Him is called "innascibility." As the source of another, He can be known in two ways, because as the Son is from Him, the Father is known by the notion of "paternity"; and as the Holy Ghost is from Him, He is known by the notion of "common spiration." The Son can be known as begotten by another, and thus He is known by "filiation"; and also by another person proceeding from Him, the Holy Ghost, and thus He is known in the same way as the Father is known, by "common spiration." The Holy Ghost can be known by the fact that He is from another, or from others; thus He is known by "procession"; but not by the fact that another is from Him, as no divine person proceeds from Him. Sunt igitur quinque notiones in divinis, scilicet innascibilitas, paternitas, filiatio, communis spiratio et processio. Harum autem tantum quatuor sunt relationes, nam innascibilitas non est relatio nisi per reductionem, ut infra dicitur. Quatuor autem tantum proprietates sunt, nam communis spiratio non est proprietas, quia convenit duabus personis. Tres autem sunt notiones personales, idest constituentes personas, scilicet paternitas, filiatio et processio, nam communis spiratio et innascibilitas dicuntur notiones personarum, non autem personales, ut infra magis patebit. Therefore, there are Five notions in God: "innascibility," "paternity," "filiation," and "procession." Of these only four are relations, for "innascibility" is not a relation, except by reduction, as will appear later (Question [33], Article [4], ad 3). Four only are properties. For "common spiration" is not a property; because it belongs to two persons. Three are personal notions—i.e. constituting persons, "paternity," "filiation," and "procession." "Common spiration" and "innascibility" are called notions of Persons, but not personal notions, as we shall explain further on (Question [40], Article [1], ad 1).

Ad primum ergo dicendum quod praeter quatuor relationes oportet ponere aliam notionem, ut dictum est. Reply to Objection 1: Besides the four relations, another notion must be admitted, as above explained.

Ad secundum dicendum quod essentia in divinis significatur ut res quaedam; et similiter personae significantur ut res quaedam sed notiones significantur ut rationes notificantes personas. Et ideo, licet dicatur Deus unus propter unitatem essentiae, et trinus propter Trinitatem personarum; non tamen dicitur quinus propter quinque notiones. Reply to Objection 2: The divine essence is signified as a reality; and likewise the persons are signified as realities; whereas the notions are signified as ideas notifying the persons. Therefore, although God is one by unity of essence, and trine by trinity of persons, nevertheless He is not quinary by the five notions.

Ad tertium dicendum quod, cum sola oppositio relativa faciat pluralitatem realem in divinis, plures proprietates unius personae, cum non opponantur ad invicem relative, non differunt realiter. Nec tamen de invicem praedicantur, quia significantur ut diversae rationes personarum. Sicut etiam non dicimus quod attributum potentiae sit attributum scientiae, licet dicamus quod scientia sit potentia. Reply to Objection 3: Since the real plurality in God is founded only on relative opposition, the several properties of one Person, as they are not relatively opposed to each other, do not really differ. Nor again are they predicated of each other, because they are different ideas of the persons; as we do not say that the attribute of power is the attribute of knowledge, although we do say that knowledge is power.

Ad quartum dicendum quod, cum persona importet dignitatem, ut supra dictum est, non potest accipi notio aliqua spiritus sancti ex hoc quod nulla persona est ab ipso. Hoc enim non pertinet ad dignitatem ipsius; sicut pertinet ad auctoritatem patris quod sit a nullo. Reply to Objection 4: Since Person implies dignity, as stated above (Question [19], Article [3]) we cannot derive a notion of the Holy Spirit from the fact that no person is from Him. For this does not belong to His dignity, as it belongs to the authority of the Father that He is from no one.

Ad quintum dicendum quod filius et spiritus sanctus non conveniunt in uno speciali modo existendi a patre; sicut pater et filius conveniunt in uno speciali modo producendi spiritum sanctum. Id autem quod est principium innotescendi, oportet esse aliquid speciale. Et ideo non est simile. Reply to Objection 5: The Son and the Holy Ghost do not agree in one special mode of existence derived from the Father; as the Father and the Son agree in one special mode of producing the Holy Ghost. But the principle on which a notion is based must be something special; thus no parity of reasoning exists.

Index [<< | >>]

First Part [<< | >>]

Question: 32 [<< | >>]

Article: 4 [<< | >>]

Whether it is lawful to have various contrary opinions of notions?

Ad quartum sic proceditur. Videtur quod non liceat contrarie opinari de notionibus. Dicit enim Augustinus, in I de Trin., quod non erratur alicubi periculosius quam in materia Trinitatis, ad quam certum est notiones pertinere. Sed contrariae opiniones non possunt esse absque errore. Ergo contrarie opinari circa notiones non licet.

Objection 1: It would seem that it is not lawful to have various contrary opinions of the notions. For Augustine says (De Trin. i, 3): "No error is more dangerous than any as regards the Trinity": to which mystery the notions assuredly belong. But contrary opinions must be in some way erroneous. Therefore it is not right to have contrary opinions of the notions. Praeterea, per notiones cognoscuntur personae, ut dictum est. Sed circa personas non licet contrarie opinari. Ergo nec circa notiones. Objection 2: Further, the persons are known by the notions. But no contrary opinion concerning the persons is to be tolerated. Therefore neither can there be about the notions.

Sed contra, articuli fidei non sunt de notionibus. Ergo circa notiones licet sic vel aliter opinari. On the contrary, The notions are not articles of faith. Therefore different opinions of the notions are permissible.

Respondeo dicendum quod ad fidem pertinet aliquid dupliciter. Uno modo, directe; sicut ea quae nobis sunt principaliter divinitus tradita, ut Deum esse trinum et unum, filium Dei esse incarnatum, et huiusmodi. Et circa haec opinari falsum,

hoc ipso inducit haeresim, maxime si pertinacia adiungatur. Indirecte vero ad fidem pertinent ea ex quibus consequitur aliquid contrarium fidei; sicut si quis diceret Samuelem non fuisse filium Elcanae; ex hoc enim sequitur Scripturam divinam esse falsam. Circa huiusmodi ergo absque periculo haeresis aliquis falsum potest opinari, antequam consideretur, vel determinatum sit, quod ex hoc sequitur aliquid contrarium fidei, et maxime si non pertinaciter adhaereat. Sed postquam manifestum est, et praecipue si sit per Ecclesiam determinatum, quod ex hoc sequitur aliquid contrarium fidei, in hoc errare non esset absque haeresi. Et propter hoc, multa nunc reputantur haeretica, quae prius non reputabantur, propter hoc quod nunc est magis manifestum quid ex eis sequatur. I answer that, Anything is of faith in two ways; directly, where any truth comes to us principally as divinely taught, as the trinity and unity of God, the Incarnation of the Son, and the like; and concerning these truths a false opinion of itself involves heresy, especially if it be held obstinately. A thing is of faith, indirectly, if the denial of it involves as a consequence something against faith; as for instance if anyone said that Samuel was not the son of Elcana, for it follows that the divine Scripture would be false. Concerning such things anyone may have a false opinion without danger of heresy, before the matter has been considered or settled as involving consequences against faith, and particularly if no obstinacy be shown; whereas when it is manifest, and especially if the Church has decided that consequences follow against faith, then the error cannot be free from heresy. For this reason many things are now considered as heretical which were formerly not so considered, as their consequences are now more manifest.

Sic igitur dicendum est quod circa notiones aliqui absque periculo haeresis contrarie sunt opinati, non intendentes sustinere aliquid contrarium fidei. Sed si quis falsum opinaretur circa notiones, considerans quod ex hoc sequatur aliquid contrarium fidei, in haeresim laberetur. So we must decide that anyone may entertain contrary opinions about the notions, if he does not mean to uphold anything at variance with faith. If, however, anyone should entertain a false opinion of the notions, knowing or thinking that consequences against the faith would follow, he would lapse into heresy.

Et per hoc patet responsio ad obiecta. By what has been said all the objections may be solved.

This document converted to HTML on Fri Jan 02 19:10:04 1998.

Donate bitcoin. Pregnant? Need help? St. Isidore e-book library/forum » aquinas » summa » FP » FP032.htmlSkip to main content

Open menu

r/occult

Search in r/occult

Log In

Expand user menu

r/occult icon

Go to occult

r/occult

•

11y ago

ilykejosh

ELI5: C.G. Jung "The Red Book" and his Liber series?

The biggest things I want to know is:

How and where did he start his "journey"

What was his end goal?

I am super broke and can't put out for all the books (especially because the last time I checked, the red book was expensive), so does anyone know if there are good (english) PDF's or audio books out there for free?

.
18
Comments Section
[deleted]

•
11y ago
His journey started when his life began to fall apart in his early 30s. He had been hiding his mystical/occultist leanings, which were a HUGE part of his childhood (he came from a family full of supernatural, mystical, and psychotic influences), from his professional and academic peers as much as he could, but would discuss his ideas with his mentor and close friend Sigmund Freud. Freud and Jung disagreed about some important psychoanalytic theories, which, after 10 years of friendship, led to a violent end of the relationship, throwing Jung into a deep depression. Around the same time, Jung's marriage was falling apart, partly due to his open affair with a patient/student. He was also increasingly terrified at the prospect of WWI. This personal crisis is what catalyzed his descent into his unconscious. He decided to withdraw from teaching, quit his job at the mental hospital, and kept only a few patients, spending the next 2-3 years basically isolated and experimenting with his consciousness to trigger visions and hold conversations with the spirits he evoked, especially his main guardian and teacher, Philemon. Most of the Red Book was produced during this intensive period.

I don't think he had a specific one, and that they changed over time, depending on personal context and whatever new system of thought he was into. Some important goals: Discovering his personal mythology. Integrating the conscious and unconscious. Achieving self-realization. Being a channel for the birth of a new religion, for which he may or may not have been the messiah.

Already addressed.

9
u/ilykejosh avatar
ilykejosh
OP

•
11y ago
This is more of the answer I was looking for :D. Also how did he start with his methods? Did he just kind of do trail and error stuff until he started having visions?

3
[deleted]

•
11y ago
He had a natural, inherited inclination toward mystical/supernatural experience. Jung's maternal grandfather was a pastor and possible schizophrenic who "trained" his young daughter (Jung's mother) to ward off evil spirits while he worked on his sermons. As a child, Jung witnessed his mother in conversation with spirits in her room as he hid behind the door. This contrasted with the beliefs of his father, who was also a pastor and had Jung's mother sent to an asylum for long periods at a time. From an early age, Jung had an extremely active dream life, was a strong introvert who spent his free time communing with nature in the woods near his house, and developed many peculiar rituals to protect himself from negative influences. In school he realized he had the power to create and overcome his own neurosis, but he became convinced that he had two personalities: one, a regular Swiss child who followed the boring rules of society, and two, a mysterious 17th century nobleman who was wise and respected scholar with mystical powers (possibly influenced by the legacy of Jung's paternal grandfather, a famous Swiss physician, 33rd degree Freemason, and possible illegitimate child of Goethe). In college, Jung organized seances with his mother and cousin, who seemed a talented medium, to contact the spirit

world, and learned how to put himself in a controlled trance and evoke hallucinations.

So you could say Jung was predestined to become who he was. I wrote a bio on Jung in college and obviously it was incredibly fascinating. It's also interesting to see how he changed after college:

Jung at one point realized that his cousin had been faking her medium experiences, after he caught her repeating some stories he had given her to read while she was supposedly channeling a spirit. He became disillusioned and wrote his master's thesis "On the psychology and pathology of so-called occult phenomena", in which he basically labelled his cousin as mentally ill and managed to hide all the details of his own involvement. Soon after this he got a job at a world-renowned mental hospital (Burgholzli), working under the "discoverer" of schizophrenia, Eugene Bleuler, and focused purely on mainstream psychiatry for years, in which he became a famous researcher in his own right. Only after meeting Freud later on did he become interested in psychoanalysis, which eventually led him to study the mythological content of schizophrenic hallucinations. This contributed to his theory of the collective unconscious ("how else could schizophrenics show similar thematology all over the world?") and, I think, gradually reawakened his interest in the occult. I think that tension between keeping up appearances as a mainstream psychiatrist but wanting to explore the deeper truths of mankind was a huge stressor on his psyche, so that when the dams finally burst, he did a complete 180 and got lost in his own mind for a good while. During his "confrontation with the unconscious" he refined his technique of "active imagination", which combined the trance techniques he already knew with the free association methods he had developed as a psychiatrist.

A great read for understanding Jung's life and the development of his thought processes is his quasi-autobiography, Memories, Dreams, and Reflections.

<http://www.amazon.ca/Memories-Dreams-Reflections-C-G-Jung/dp/0679723951>

7

3 more replies

u/Lehmapureja avatar

Lehmapureja

•

11y ago

The red book as a torrent: http://thepiratebay.se/torrent/6988224/C.G_Jung_-The_red_book%28manuscript___english_translation%29

6

u/ilykejosh avatar

ilykejosh

OP

•

11y ago

Thank you :DD

1

u/daxofdeath avatar

daxofdeath

•

11y ago

they just put out a red book 'reader' edition - it's not fucking huge and it's much cheaper.

3

[deleted]

•

11y ago
u/ilykejosh avatar
ilykejosh
OP

•

11y ago
I'll look into it, thank you!

1

[deleted]

•

11y ago
ELI5 CG Jung...

I found that a bit funny. Seriously though, if you haven't read it (given 1 and 2 I'm guessing not) I'd recommend reading 'Memories, Dreams, Reflections' first. It's a fairly short, casual read (most of his other publications are a lot more involving) wherein he describes much of his overall motivations (including those for Liber Novus) and methodology. I think it may also be available online. It's not where I started, but in retrospect IMO one of the best places for someone interested in Jung to start.

If you (or anyone else considering it) do want to get the Red Book, you may want a digital version. The actual book is so enormous as to be unwieldy - just reading it at home can be awkward, forget taking it anywhere. It's beautiful, but gigantic (worth the price IMO but also rather expensive). This is assuming that a digital has both the original and English translation and not just the translation (even if you don't know German I'd say it's worth having both).

2

u/ilykejosh avatar
ilykejosh
OP

•

11y ago
I'll look for a PDF for that then!

1

[deleted]

•

11y ago
This is assuming that a digital has both the original and English translation and not just the translation (even if you don't know German I'd say it's worth having both).

I think even if you know German it would be pretty damn hard to read all that dense calligraphy!

1

gatesthree

•

11y ago
At the point of questioning.

What do you do after you're enlightened? Now what? I think the non goal was his intent, that the point is simply change. And it's not better or worse, just different.

Library.

2

u/BlasphemyAway avatar
BlasphemyAway

•

11y ago
r/jung

?

transmutation

check your local library

5

u/phraxos avatar
phraxos

•

11y ago
3) check your local library

See if your local library has an online catalog, and if you can reserve the book. I did this, and received notification that it was available for pick-up, went in and was shocked at how large it was. It's a beautiful book. By all means grab the torrent or a PDF version, but check out the real thing if you can, even if it's for 30 days -- it's fantastic. Good luck!

6

u/ilykejosh avatar
ilykejosh

OP

•

11y ago
Never knew that sub existed, thank you! :DD

2

More posts you may like

Is there a more modern book of The Secret Teaching of All Ages that is in the market?

r/occult icon
r/occult

•

1y ago

Is there a more modern book of The Secret Teaching of All Ages that is in the market?

15 upvotes · 21 comments

Thoughts on this book ?

r/occult icon
r/occult

•

3mo ago

Thoughts on this book ?

r/occult - Thoughts on this book ?

85 upvotes · 14 comments

Let's make a collage of red flags...

r/occult icon
r/occult

•

9mo ago

Let's make a collage of red flags...

74 upvotes · 101 comments

Thoughts on this book?

r/occult icon
r/occult

•

8mo ago

Thoughts on this book?

r/occult - Thoughts on this book?

210 upvotes · 122 comments

Does Jung's Red Book have any occult significance?

r/occult icon

r/occult

•

3y ago

Does Jung's Red Book have any occult significance?

111 upvotes · 29 comments

I have forgotten what my necklace is about

r/occult icon

r/occult

•

6d ago

I have forgotten what my necklace is about

r/occult - I have forgotten what my necklace is about

334 upvotes · 35 comments

Updated Nature / Family altar

r/occult icon

r/occult

•

5d ago

Updated Nature / Family altar

r/occult - Updated Nature / Family altar

264 upvotes · 14 comments

What do you think of this book to learn GD Magic?

r/occult icon

r/occult

•

4d ago

What do you think of this book to learn GD Magic?

r/occult - What do you think of this book to learn GD Magic?

111 upvotes · 40 comments

Do animals have occult traditions?

r/occult icon

r/occult

•

4d ago

Do animals have occult traditions?

109 upvotes · 77 comments

The connection between Jesus, Lucifer and Azazel

r/occult icon

r/occult

•

4d ago

The connection between Jesus, Lucifer and Azazel

r/occult - The connection between Jesus, Lucifer and Azazel

104 upvotes · 33 comments

Which God is this?

r/occult icon

r/occult

•

6d ago

Which God is this?

r/occult - Which God is this?

71 upvotes · 45 comments

Reading up on GD and I'm confused whether to visualize with my eyes open or closed because the text says close your eyes and the rest of the instructions assume they're open.

r/occult icon

r/occult

•

2d ago

Reading up on GD and I'm confused whether to visualize with my eyes open or closed because the text says close your eyes and the rest of the instructions assume they're open.

r/occult - Reading up on GD and I'm confused whether to visualize with my eyes open or closed because the text says close your eyes and the rest of the instructions assume they're open.

69 upvotes · 35 comments

Anyone have read this BOOK?

r/occult icon

r/occult

•

20h ago

Anyone have read this BOOK?

r/occult - Anyone have read this BOOK?

58 upvotes · 8 comments

Anyone have read or practiced any ritual from this book ?

r/occult icon

r/occult

•

4d ago

Anyone have read or practiced any ritual from this book ?

r/occult - Anyone have read or practiced any ritual from this book ?

49 upvotes · 28 comments

My Interpretation of the zones between paths in the Qabalah

r/occult icon

r/occult

•

1d ago

My Interpretation of the zones between paths in the Qabalah

r/occult - My Interpretation of the zones between paths in the Qabalah

41 upvotes · 7 comments

Seeking occult approaches to steady income

r/occult icon

r/occult

•

2d ago

Seeking occult approaches to steady income

38 upvotes · 37 comments

Biggest magical project you ever partook in?

r/occult icon

r/occult

•

2d ago

Biggest magical project you ever partook in?

27 upvotes · 16 comments

In worshipping God is this the worship of the divine creator exactly or is it the worship of thought forms?

r/occult icon

r/occult

•

2d ago

In worshipping God is this the worship of the divine creator exactly or is it the worship of thought forms?

17 upvotes · 24 comments

Any book suggestions?

r/occult icon

r/occult

•

2d ago

Any book suggestions?

14 upvotes · 18 comments

Magick and stonk market : Any real experiences with trading or IPOs

r/occult icon

r/occult

•

6d ago

Magick and stonk market : Any real experiences with trading or IPOs

12 upvotes · 9 comments

Just wondering (Discussion, question post of sorts)

r/occult icon

r/occult

•

5d ago

Just wondering (Discussion, question post of sorts)

10 upvotes · 28 comments

What do you think about CE5 meditation ? does it belong in the Occult ?

r/occult icon

r/occult

•

7d ago

What do you think about CE5 meditation ? does it belong in the Occult ?

10 upvotes · 13 comments

Making my own ecelectic path

r/occult icon

r/occult

•

1d ago

Making my own ecelectic path

8 upvotes · 16 comments

Seeking advice on recouping stolen money

r/occult icon

r/occult

•

2d ago

Seeking advice on recouping stolen money

8 upvotes · 15 comments

Developing reliable spirit perception

r/occult icon

r/occult

•

6d ago

Developing reliable spirit perception

8 upvotes · 11 comments

Top Posts

Reddit

reReddit: Top posts of September 6, 2014

Reddit

reReddit: Top posts of September 2014

Reddit

reReddit: Top posts of 2014

Reddit Rules

Privacy Policy

User Agreement

Your Privacy Choices

Accessibility

Reddit, Inc. © 2025. All rights reserved.Skip to main content

Open menu

r/occult

Search in r/occult

Log In

Expand user menu

r/occult icon

Go to occult

r/occult

•

13y ago

Hakim_Bey

Digimob's 15Go "Student of the occult" Mega-Torrent. Surprised noone's posted it yet!

thepiratebay.se

Open

36

•

18

Comments Section

[deleted]

•

13y ago

so much knowledge you will say "dis shit cray".

8

u/Dat_Karmavore avatar

Dat_Karmavore

•

13y ago

"OMG, so fukn enlightend!!"

3

u/seeking_the_answers avatar

seeking_the_answers

•

13y ago

I got this last week and started chipping away slowly at all the content. It's amazing.

It took awhile for me to download the whole thing since there weren't many seeders, or maybe my ISP didn't want me looking at such powerful documents. ;)

2

Hakim_Bey

OP

•

13y ago

Surely the powers that be don't want you reading all this!

2

[deleted]

•

13y ago

Cheers, mate. I hadn't run across this before.

2

u/DimKingdom avatar

DimKingdom

•

13y ago

Great torrents from digimob. Never had a problem with any of them.

1

Jazzspasm

•

13y ago

Incredible library! Thank you for posting!!

1

u/MonadMan avatar
MonadMan

•

13y ago

I urge you not to violate the intellectual property of others, especially occult authors. I learned the hard way on this one. Please don't make the same mistake I did and think its ok to make a copy of someone elses IP.

-2

[deleted]

•

13y ago

Hmm. How exactly did you learn? You can't just drop something like that and then not elaborate :P

6

[deleted]

•

13y ago

I have it on good source that some authors use Enochian angels. That shit is even worse than the MPAA ;)

Seriously, I have it too. It's awesome. Please seed. And please BUY SOME BOOKS from the author you like, writing occult book is a business in which you hardly break even, so support the authors you like.

Edit: See Robert A Wilson for example? A superstar if there was one. Does anyone remember his death? Guy had to sell his Thoth cards one by one to raise a bit of money for his medical expense. When word got out, everyone sent him 23\$ so he could die at home with his family.

Tear jerking story, yes. But not everyone is Bob Wilson.

5

2 more replies

[deleted]

•

13y ago

u/chaddles avatar
chaddles

•

13y ago

Actually, a lot of these works are in the public domain, ie public property, and can be freely downloaded.

4

u/TheSweetPicklesBus avatar
TheSweetPicklesBus

•

13y ago

Please tell me where?

1

2 more replies

[deleted]

•

13y ago

Come at me wizard bro. In fact I fucking dare them to.

1

More posts you may like

What are some surprising inclusions of occult knowledge you've seen in videogame media?

r/occult icon

r/occult

•

8mo ago

What are some surprising inclusions of occult knowledge you've seen in videogame media?

43 upvotes · 33 comments

This has changed in the last 30 days. Read what GPT chat not says about occult

r/occult icon

r/occult

•

1mo ago

This has changed in the last 30 days. Read what GPT chat not says about occult

r/occult - This has changed in the last 30 days. Read what GPT chat not says about occult

2

17 comments

Beginner who's been lurking this subreddit the last 18 months, looking for advice on where to start and which books to buy. Any advice please?

r/occult icon

r/occult

•

1y ago

Beginner who's been lurking this subreddit the last 18 months, looking for advice on where to start and which books to buy. Any advice please?

r/occult - Beginner who's been lurking this subreddit the last 18 months, looking for advice on where to start and which books to buy. Any advice please?

151 upvotes · 113 comments

Is it bad that one of the main reasons I love studying/reading about the occult is because the books themselves have a nice aesthetic and everything in general just looks very cool?

r/occult icon

r/occult

•

1mo ago

Is it bad that one of the main reasons I love studying/reading about the occult is because the books themselves have a nice aesthetic and everything in general just looks very cool?

55 upvotes · 22 comments

I need help recognizing this entity that appeared out of nowhere and unblinded me

r/occult icon

r/occult

•

1mo ago

I need help recognizing this entity that appeared out of nowhere and unblinded me

31 upvotes · 20 comments

Music? If the subconscious is key into making change an growth on the occult path, what music should I listen to?

r/occult icon

r/occult

•

4mo ago

Music? If the subconscious is key into making change an growth on the occult path, what music should I listen to?

26 upvotes · 41 comments

Occult knowledge youtube video recommendations

r/occult icon

r/occult

•

1y ago

Occult knowledge youtube video recommendations

32 upvotes · 37 comments

What Is Your Favorite Media Dealing with the Occult

r/occult icon

r/occult

•

4mo ago

What Is Your Favorite Media Dealing with the Occult

33 upvotes · 45 comments

/r/Occult Rules Update

r/occult icon

r/occult

•

9mo ago

/r/Occult Rules Update

251 upvotes · 34 comments

Any idea what this is

r/occult icon

r/occult

•

5mo ago

Any idea what this is

r/occult - Any idea what this is

197 upvotes · 52 comments

Something that bothers me about Gnostic relation to the occult

r/occult icon

r/occult

•

2mo ago

Something that bothers me about Gnostic relation to the occult

27 upvotes · 34 comments

Testing the Occult to prove its existence, unsure in belief.

r/occult icon

r/occult

•

6mo ago

Testing the Occult to prove its existence, unsure in belief.

28 upvotes · 110 comments

Do we even know anything? Some personal thoughts about the Occult.

r/occult icon

r/occult

•

9mo ago

Do we even know anything? Some personal thoughts about the Occult.

19 upvotes · 31 comments

I'm looking for videogames about occultism

r/occult icon

r/occult

•

1y ago

I'm looking for videogames about occultism

41 upvotes · 54 comments

Things to Consider Before Following an Occult System

r/occult icon

r/occult

•

2mo ago

Things to Consider Before Following an Occult System

99 upvotes · 39 comments

I have forgotten what my necklace is about

r/occult icon

r/occult

•

6d ago

I have forgotten what my necklace is about

r/occult - I have forgotten what my necklace is about

334 upvotes · 35 comments

Updated Nature / Family altar

r/occult icon

r/occult

•

5d ago

Updated Nature / Family altar

r/occult - Updated Nature / Family altar

264 upvotes · 14 comments

What do you think of this book to learn GD Magic?

r/occult icon

r/occult

•

4d ago

What do you think of this book to learn GD Magic?

r/occult - What do you think of this book to learn GD Magic?

111 upvotes · 40 comments

Do animals have occult traditions?

r/occult icon

r/occult

•

4d ago

Do animals have occult traditions?

109 upvotes · 77 comments

The connection between Jesus, Lucifer and Azazel

r/occult icon

r/occult

•

4d ago

The connection between Jesus, Lucifer and Azazel

r/occult - The connection between Jesus, Lucifer and Azazel

104 upvotes · 33 comments

Which God is this?

r/occult icon

r/occult

•

6d ago

Which God is this?

r/occult - Which God is this?

71 upvotes · 45 comments

Reading up on GD and I'm confused whether to visualize with my eyes open or closed because the text says close your eyes and the rest of the instructions assume they're open.

r/occult icon

r/occult

•

2d ago

Reading up on GD and I'm confused whether to visualize with my eyes open or closed because the text says close your eyes and the rest of the instructions assume they're open.

r/occult - Reading up on GD and I'm confused whether to visualize with my eyes open or closed because the text says close your eyes and the rest of the instructions assume they're open.

69 upvotes · 35 comments

Anyone have read this BOOK?

r/occult icon

r/occult

•

20h ago

Anyone have read this BOOK?

r/occult - Anyone have read this BOOK?

58 upvotes · 8 comments

Anyone have read or practiced any ritual from this book ?

r/occult icon

r/occult

•

4d ago

Anyone have read or practiced any ritual from this book ?

r/occult - Anyone have read or practiced any ritual from this book ?

49 upvotes · 28 comments

My Interpretation of the zones between paths in the Qabalah

r/occult icon

r/occult

•

1d ago

My Interpretation of the zones between paths in the Qabalah

r/occult - My Interpretation of the zones between paths in the Qabalah

41 upvotes · 7 comments

Top Posts

Reddit

reReddit: Top posts of September 12, 2012

Reddit

reReddit: Top posts of September 2012

Reddit

reReddit: Top posts of 2012

Reddit Rules

Privacy Policy

User Agreement

Your Privacy Choices

Accessibility

Reddit, Inc. © 2025. All rights reserved. Skip to main content

Open menu

r/Wicca

Search in r/Wicca

Log In

Expand user menu

r/Wicca icon

Go to Wicca

r/Wicca

•

11y ago

fehutree

Ebook Piracy and Wicca

What are your thoughts about this?

I feel that this has been a big problem, and many authors have lost so many sales because of the people who decided to not buy any books, but instead, torrent them.

For example:

<https://drive.google.com/file/d/0B835MeLjESycZDl6YWZzZ0REbHc/view>

I have no idea how to report the thousands of books I have found online for the Occult, Wicca, Witchcraft, and other forms of Paganism out there. Any ideas, like the link I posted?

7

.

19

Comments Section
u/queenpinning avatar
queenpinning

•

11y ago

I think it's a delicate situation. There isn't really a way to determine just how much the authors are actually losing out on, but it's probably not that much. However I think having them available might do more good than bad in this instance. A lot of young people can't have physical books around because of their families. And of course some people might not be able to afford them. Many libraries in smaller towns don't carry these types of books. It's also mostly older books that are torrented, so the authors have made about all they will from them anyway :/ Normally I'm against torrenting but this is just a weird situation.

I don't think there is really anywhere you can report them though. The government knows about big torrent sites already and file sharing on a smaller scale just isn't a priority.

4

greybeard45

•

11y ago

First. Scott Cunningham isn't losing anything because he is dead.

Second: When copyright laws were established the protection of original material lasted only for 13 years or so depending on location. The point of copyright law is to encourage the production of new works by allowing the creator to make a profit. That time limit was changed over time because BIG CORPORATIONS (Disney, etc.) bought Congressmen to keep making profits from Mickey Mouse and other properties rather than to make new works. It now prevents production of new works because creators no longer need to make anything new to make profits. I disagree with the gross extensions of copyright law to protect Corporate profits.

Third: Perhaps I'm old fashioned but I don't enjoy reading the on-line versions. I use them when I want to do a search such as finding out how many times Gardner mentioned "Wicca" in his books. Computers are really good at word matching searches.

Fourth: When I find an on-line edition that is interesting I'll buy a used hard copy. The big corporations hate that too. They don't want you to own a copy. The copy you buy can be read by two people, passed to another person, or sold used for a reduced price. They want you to pay for a "licenses to read." With computer copies they can control what you do with your copy until hackers make another copy.

Fifth: Having the on-line version allows me to read part of the book to see if I want a hard copy to read and for my own library. Even Amazon allows us to read a portion of new books before deciding to purchase.

In Summary, I support copyright laws that protect authors for the first 15 years or so, but not perpetual protection. I enjoy looking at books before purchase but I'm not going to read the whole thing. I also don't buy new copies of older books because used copies are just as good. There comes a time when older books should be public domain.

1

samata_the_heard

•

11y ago

I was having a really hard time trying to figure out exactly where I sit on this issue, and then I read your response and realized that I agree 100%. Buying a

used copy of a book, or borrowing a friend's, or having one "regifted", or checking one out from the library also do not do anything for the author or for the publisher.

I think the word "piracy" is a pretty intense word. I can check a book out from the library and make copies of pages I want to keep, or copy out a passage into my journal, and then share that with other people. Is that piracy? I'm not sure of the legal definition of such an act, but I'm sure they would try to find a way to get me in trouble for that.

I, like u/greybeard45, will check a book out first in a "free" way to see if I want to purchase it. If I do, then I will purchase it from one of my local, independently-run bookstores or metaphysical stores if I possibly can. If my local bookstore or metaphysical store doesn't carry it, I will ask them to order a copy for me so I can purchase it from them.

In my opinion, supporting local or niche businesses is way more important than supporting giant corporations like Amazon or Barnes & Noble, and it is my primary reason for buying books at all (other than the obvious "I want to read books" reason). And regardless of whether I buy it from Amazon or my local bookstore, the publisher is still getting their cut, and the author (or the author's estate) is still getting theirs. If I buy it from a used bookstore, well...tough shit for the publishers and authors.

I have a general dislike of torrent services, which is really more personal than ethical. Put simply, I don't want to get in trouble with my ISP if they find out I'm torrenting.

In my opinion, the advancements of technology are harming the industry - when you buy a "license to read", as mentioned above, that harms the industry in an indirect way, because people will be more inclined to find "free" or pirated copies of the book rather than pay for a specific, non-sharable copy of the book.

ALL OF THAT BEING SAID, I generally support anti-piracy laws. When people pirate small, independent movies, it makes it impossible for such movies to be made. When people pirate huge summer blockbusters, the studios don't give a crap because they're still going to make money hand over fist. Same with music - torrent the music, and the artist's progress is stunted. Buy the music, and the artist gets to keep making music.

Books are a little more complicated.

2
[deleted]

•

11y ago

Before the Internet people were copying rare grimoires and manuscripts, I think it's inevitable with magic-related manuscripts

5
karmachallenged

•

11y ago

I don't acquire illegal downloads of books. To do so is like stealing from the author. Would you want to work for free? Do you know how many hours and how much money goes into making a book? It's disrespectful to the author.

2
[deleted]

•

11y ago

I don't consider it piracy. Torrents are a distribution method. If publishers want to they can spend money to manage the distribution method (and find a

suitable price-point), or they continue spending money on "fighting" it (basically trying to put the genie back in the bottle).

I think authors (and to a smaller extent publishers) have a right to money for their work, and they can recoup that cost in through high-quality "hardcopy" editions, autographed editions, t-shirts, posters, etc.

Like others have said, it behooves people to go out and purchase a "hardcopy" of a book if they've enjoyed reading an eBook they downloaded. That way the author gets paid and will hopefully write another book.

1

u/AllanfromWales avatar

AllanfromWales

•

11y ago

There's an old saying that people don't value what they haven't paid for (either with money or with effort of some kind). Most people I know who have torrented occult books don't even read them.

•

I don't torrent myself because I don't want the malware which often accompanies torrent downloads. Can be very nasty indeed.

•

Also note that there are vast numbers of old texts online which are out of copyright - these are not the problem. It's only the modern texts for which pirating is an issue.

4

[deleted]

•

11y ago

this is a very complicated issue in my mind. i feel as if it is our responsibility as a community to pay them back, HOWEVER, as a religion, the ease of access to materials is what will bring more people in and allow for the exchange of knowledge which we should be striving for.

it is rare that the bible is pirated because theyre everywhere you look. its also the dominant religion, at least in the US.

1

u/midwintermoons avatar

midwintermoons

•

11y ago

The Bible is public domain. There is no copyright held on it, and no author or author's estate to profit from its sales. You can download copies of the Bible until the cows come home and it's perfectly legal. Very much a different thing than pirating a book published in 2008 by an author who relies on its sales for their paycheck, which is what people take issue with.

3

samata_the_heard

•

11y ago

Mmm, I'm not sure about that. I think certain translations of the Bible ARE copyrighted. The King James version is public domain, as are a few others. But if you're looking for one of those newfangled Bibles with a fresh, modern translation and a bunch of footnotes and expository text in it, you're going to pay for it.

1

3 more replies
greybeard45

•

11y ago

There is a big difference between a "new" book published in 2008 and an old book published in 1988. Copyright laws should protect new books and other new works, but not older works. Christian book stores still make a decent profit on their bibles.

-1

indigosnowflake

•

11y ago

The bible is actually one of the most shoplifted books in the world. I think people in general feel religious texts should be free.

1

u/AllanfromWales avatar

AllanfromWales

•

11y ago

I think that statistic is based on taking Gideon bibles from hotel rooms, rather than stealing from bookstores.

1

[deleted]

•

11y ago

It's almost moot. Books are only a resource--they can't teach you jack. Only experience does that, and personal practice, and books can't provide that.

Beyond that, most authors losing out on \$\$ are published by Llewellyn anyway, which pays them very little and treats them like dirt. Frankly, we need a better publisher to dominate the scene.

0

[deleted]

•

11y ago

Can you elaborate on Llewellyn paying little and treating authors like dirt? I'm no disagreeing with the statement, I'd just love to know more.

1

[deleted]

•

11y ago

Basically, they're not paid much for the work they do, and get a lower percentage of profits than other publishing houses would give. I've had the occasion to chat with authors published by that house. The general feeling (granted, it's a small sample of three or four) was that they're viewed as cash cows. Submit your manuscript and piss off.

In the interest of full disclosure, these convos were about a decade ago. Things may well have improved since then. They were also sued over one of their authors, Kisma Stephanich, who plagiarized her books Faery Wicca Parts One and Two and The Gaia Tradition from other authors.

1

More posts you may like

Used book I got today

r/Wicca icon

r/Wicca

•

3mo ago

Used book I got today

r/Wicca - Used book I got today

28 upvotes · 6 comments

Opinions/tips on my book collection

r/Wicca icon

r/Wicca

•

1mo ago

Opinions/tips on my book collection

r/Wicca - Opinions/tips on my book collection

27 upvotes · 23 comments

Interesting documentary I found today

r/Wicca icon

r/Wicca

•

2mo ago

Interesting documentary I found today

r/Wicca - Interesting documentary I found today

youtube

11 upvotes · 4 comments

Book

r/Wicca icon

r/Wicca

•

1y ago

Book

r/Wicca - Book

88 upvotes · 7 comments

Is this book legit?

r/Wicca icon

r/Wicca

•

27d ago

Is this book legit?

r/Wicca - Is this book legit?

88 upvotes · 20 comments

Books that aren't for beginners?

r/Wicca icon

r/Wicca

•

10mo ago

Books that aren't for beginners?

38 upvotes · 25 comments

After nearly two decades of being non-religious/non-spiritual, I started entertaining Wicca. After reading a book on it for the first time yesterday, I came across this on my daily hike, with a crow's beak resting in the center. Seemed almost holy. Feeling a little more open to pursuing Wicca now.

r/Wicca icon

r/Wicca

•

9mo ago

After nearly two decades of being non-religious/non-spiritual, I started entertaining Wicca. After reading a book on it for the first time yesterday, I came across this on my daily hike, with a crow's beak resting in the center. Seemed almost holy. Feeling a little more open to pursuing Wicca now.

r/Wicca - After nearly two decades of being non-religious/non-spiritual, I started entertaining Wicca. After reading a book on it for the first time yesterday, I came across this on my daily hike, with a crow's beak resting in the center. Seemed almost holy. Feeling a little more open to pursuing Wicca now.

2

58 upvotes · 7 comments

Christmas Eve night 🌙 ✨ ☐

r/Wicca icon

r/Wicca

•

6d ago

Christmas Eve night 🌙 ✨ ☐

r/Wicca - Christmas Eve night 🌙 ✨ ☐

247 upvotes · 15 comments

So...I made a thing for Meme Monday.

r/Wicca icon

r/Wicca

•

2d ago

So...I made a thing for Meme Monday.

r/Wicca - So...I made a thing for Meme Monday.

217 upvotes · 10 comments

Yule log!

r/Wicca icon

r/Wicca

•

5d ago

Yule log!

r/Wicca - Yule log!

118 upvotes · 6 comments

Couldn't do a Yule log this year, how is my Yule candle? I'm really happy with the straw ornaments!

r/Wicca icon

r/Wicca

•

3d ago

Couldn't do a Yule log this year, how is my Yule candle? I'm really happy with the straw ornaments!

r/Wicca - Couldn't do a Yule log this year, how is my Yule candle? I'm really happy with the straw ornaments!

69 upvotes · 1 comment

My Yule Log ... attempt

r/Wicca icon

r/Wicca

•

3d ago

My Yule Log ... attempt

r/Wicca - My Yule Log ... attempt

63 upvotes · 4 comments

My dog is sadly going to die in about 2 to 4 months and I would appreciate it if people could do a ritual of some kind in his honor. Thank you in advance for your kindness.

r/Wicca icon

r/Wicca

•

22h ago

My dog is sadly going to die in about 2 to 4 months and I would appreciate it if people could do a ritual of some kind in his honor. Thank you in advance for your kindness.

r/Wicca - My dog is sadly going to die in about 2 to 4 months and I would appreciate it if people could do a ritual of some kind in his honor. Thank you in advance for your kindness.

50 upvotes · 5 comments

My Yule altar! ❤️

r/Wicca icon

r/Wicca

•

3d ago

My Yule altar! ❤️

r/Wicca - My Yule altar! ❤️

49 upvotes · 3 comments

Read this book but now I'm more confused.....

r/Wicca icon

r/Wicca

•

1d ago

Read this book but now I'm more confused.....

r/Wicca - Read this book but now I'm more confused.....

2

48 upvotes · 45 comments

Update: money bowl did its work

r/Wicca icon

r/Wicca

•

5d ago

Update: money bowl did its work

r/Wicca - Update: money bowl did its work

2

46 upvotes · 3 comments

Cleaned and re decorated my Altar ready for the new year ahead ✨🕯️Blessed be to all! 🌙

r/Wicca icon

r/Wicca

•

19h ago

Cleaned and re decorated my Altar ready for the new year ahead ✨🕯️Blessed be to all! 🌙

r/Wicca - Cleaned and re decorated my Altar ready for the new year ahead ✨🕯️

Blessed be to all! 🌙

39 upvotes · 4 comments

Nadolig Llawen! 🌲🌟🕯️🚩❤️

r/Wicca icon

r/Wicca

•

5d ago

Nadolig Llawen! 🌲🌟🕯️🚩❤️

r/Wicca - Nadolig Llawen! 🌲🌟🕯️🚩❤️

32 upvotes

Hectate offering / earth magick booster

r/Wicca icon

r/Wicca

•

3d ago

Hectate offering / earth magick booster

r/Wicca - Hectate offering / earth magick booster

2

30 upvotes · 2 comments

Remember

r/Wicca icon

r/Wicca

•

2d ago

Remember

29 upvotes · 10 comments

Spells for gifts and multicasting

r/Wicca icon

r/Wicca

•

5d ago

Spells for gifts and multicasting

r/Wicca - Spells for gifts and multicasting

28 upvotes · 1 comment

First spelljar

r/Wicca icon
r/Wicca
•
1d ago
First spelljar
r/Wicca - First spelljar
3
18 upvotes · 4 comments
3/4 elements!
r/Wicca icon
r/Wicca
•
2d ago
3/4 elements!
r/Wicca - 3/4 elements!
2
12 upvotes · 1 comment
Wiccan view of suffering
r/Wicca icon
r/Wicca
•
6d ago
Wiccan view of suffering
12 upvotes · 17 comments
New to all this...
r/Wicca icon
r/Wicca
•
7d ago
New to all this...
12 upvotes · 7 comments
Top Posts
Reddit
reReddit: Top posts of July 11, 2015
Reddit
reReddit: Top posts of July 2015
Reddit
reReddit: Top posts of 2015
Reddit Rules
Privacy Policy
User Agreement
Your Privacy Choices
Accessibility
Reddit, Inc. © 2025. All rights reserved.
14 ads blocked
26% space saved!Skip to main content

Open menu

r/occult
Search in r/occult
Log In

Expand user menu
r/occult icon
Go to occult
r/occult
•

3y ago
Haunting-Regret7812
Is there no way to get books for free anymore?
Im from the south, the bible belt and none of my libraries have books on
witchcraft, mythology, deities or anything of the like. I prefer to read books

rather than reading internet articles because in my opinion its a lot easier to find and research the author than on internet articles. Call me old fashioned and a book nerd, but i also am in between jobs and going to school so literally not much money. Is there no other way to get this knowledge for free but online articles? Is it selfish to even be asking this question because I definitely want to support the authors i just do not have money and i am in no way shaming them for selling their work for the money they deserve. I am just so frustrated and hitting a brick wall at this point.

25

.

33

Comments Section

Mindless_Spell_2436

•

3y ago

<https://www.worldcat.org/>

Put in your location, search for what you need, and it will give you the libraries that have it. Then go through an interlibrary loan or reach out to whatever university might have it.

24

Haunting-Regret7812

OP

•

3y ago

Super cool thanks!

4

u/samewinesko avatar

samewinesko

•

3y ago

Library genesis has basically every occult book that I've searched for. I don't think you'll find physical copies for free or loan.. a lot of occult books are very expensive and the types of people that want to check them out are.. well, you know.

8

Paulycurveball

•

3y ago

This was a very valuable post, thanks for thinking of everyone and sharing resources

6

Haunting-Regret7812

OP

•

3y ago

It very much is im so grateful to all the info I've received so far!

4

Paulycurveball

•

3y ago

Yes and the internet archive was mentioned already but I would like to double down on that because it's collection of occult, philosophy, and religious content is vast, not just the books section but the video as well. There's also the option of buying harddrives with content already downloaded on them,

transferring the PDFs or videos to your cell phone, and using a text to speech app to listen to them. If you are blessed with the ability to listen to headphones at work, or if you have a calm home you can spend hours discovering and learning. I work 12 hours shifts 5-6 days a week so lots of time to learn.

2

____sno____

•

3y ago

Thelemopedia, Luminist Archives, and most importantly ar hive.org are the best resources you can get for free. Archive.org is awesone just in general

5

u/GreenBook1978 avatar

GreenBook1978

•

3y ago

Project Gutenberg has free out of copyright books by William Lilly, and on astrology, cartomancy, witchcraft

Archive.org also has free .pdf

just search and read critically

7

[deleted]

•

3y ago

Hermetic Library has loads, archive.org has loads, LibGen, etc etc

3

KingEldo

•

3y ago

<https://www.hoopladigital.com/>

Works with your library card. You're welcome 🤗

3

[deleted]

•

3y ago

Esotericarchives.com Sacred-texts.com

3

Spirited_Chipmunk_48

•

3y ago

Sacred texts has some online. Got a mix bag of various books.

5

GoldenCentaurHoo

•

3y ago

Commenting to follow because I need more plugs to free books.

Side note: if you have friends that use books on Apple you can send books and pdfs for free

2

[deleted]

•

3y ago

4 more replies

FilbusMacadoobie

•

3y ago

People have already given suggestions, but I'd recommend checking out the internet archive. They have some of Crowley's works and some other occultic books like books on Kabbalah and spell work too. I can't promise too much as I've only gone through bits of it, but there's some useful stuff there to look for.

2

inthemorningof

•

3y ago

If you use the Telegram messaging system there is a bot called one 1library That allows you to look for and download books. I haven't looked for a occult titles there yet but it's worth a look.

2

u/taitmckenzie avatar

taitmckenzie

•

3y ago

Online free libraries like libgen have some pretty obscure occult texts, including a lot of modern ones.

3

clow_reed

•

3y ago

<https://1337x.to/torrent/3800017/The-Occult-Library-v1-5-480GB/>

1

u/Isispriest avatar

Isispriest

•

3y ago

so much on line

https://www.academia.edu/49278961/The_Mystical_Qabalah_by_Dion_Fortune

1

aquariusdikamus

•

3y ago

Torrent. I get all my magickal books that way. Plus you can find out of print books and massive files with hundreds of books to soft through. Pirate bay, bb.

1

[deleted]

•

3y ago

I like this one as an alternative to sacred texts and this one has books and images and a few other niche bits & bobs. Though obviously subject/school specific Thelemopedia is chock-full of publications, text extracts and around 1000 magick and occult related articles.

14

[deleted]

•

3y ago

The Henry S. Olcott Memorial Library run by the Theosophical Society in Wheaton

Illinois is an amazing occult resource and open to the public. They have a mail borrower program that is free if you are a member or 40 bucks a year if you are a non member. I believe you have to pay for shipping but because of the USPS media mailer program it is I believe de minimis.

<https://www.theosophical.org/library>

So free books, not free library membership and shipping.

also if you are okay with ebooks <https://www.globalgreybooks.com/index.html> has a lot of public domain occult stuff.

1

More posts you may like
where to find book pdfs free
r/occult icon
r/occult

•

8mo ago
where to find book pdfs free
11 upvotes · 19 comments
What do you think of this book to learn GD Magic?
r/occult icon
r/occult

•

4d ago
What do you think of this book to learn GD Magic?
r/occult - What do you think of this book to learn GD Magic?
111 upvotes · 40 comments
Free Magical Occult Library
r/occult icon
r/occult

•

2mo ago
Free Magical Occult Library
68 upvotes · 6 comments
Best Book for Beginners
r/occult icon
r/occult

•

7mo ago
Best Book for Beginners
r/occult - Best Book for Beginners
90 upvotes · 29 comments
Looking for advanced books
r/occult icon
r/occult

•

18d ago
Looking for advanced books
16 upvotes · 15 comments
I bought these 3 books
r/occult icon
r/occult

•

5mo ago
I bought these 3 books
r/occult - I bought these 3 books
467 upvotes · 80 comments
Are my book choices appropriate for a beginner?
r/occult icon
r/occult

•

9mo ago

Are my book choices appropriate for a beginner?

r/occult - Are my book choices appropriate for a beginner?

360 upvotes · 150 comments

Is this a good book for a beginner?

r/occult icon

r/occult

•

1y ago

Is this a good book for a beginner?

r/occult - Is this a good book for a beginner?

148 upvotes · 50 comments

Pirating books (specifically GoM)

r/occult icon

r/occult

•

1y ago

Pirating books (specifically GoM)

6 upvotes · 57 comments

Is there a more modern book of The Secret Teaching of All Ages that is in the market?

r/occult icon

r/occult

•

1y ago

Is there a more modern book of The Secret Teaching of All Ages that is in the market?

15 upvotes · 21 comments

2,178 Occult Books Now Digitized & Put Online, Thanks to the Ritman Library and Da Vinci Code Author Dan Brown

r/occult icon

r/occult

•

5mo ago

2,178 Occult Books Now Digitized & Put Online, Thanks to the Ritman Library and Da Vinci Code Author Dan Brown

r/occult - 2,178 Occult Books Now Digitized & Put Online, Thanks to the Ritman Library and Da Vinci Code Author Dan Brown

openculture

763 upvotes · 43 comments

Found these while digging through my old spell books.

r/occult icon

r/occult

•

7mo ago

Found these while digging through my old spell books.

r/occult - Found these while digging through my old spell books.

308 upvotes · 10 comments

Forgive me if I'm being naive, but as a beginner, the books/works I've been studying have mainly been about gaining physical things, but that's not why I wanted to get into this. Just need some pointers

r/occult icon

r/occult

•

1y ago

Forgive me if I'm being naive, but as a beginner, the books/works I've been studying have mainly been about gaining physical things, but that's not why I wanted to get into this. Just need some pointers

40 upvotes · 52 comments

Free Access to Online Occult Library

r/occult icon

r/occult

•

7y ago

Free Access to Online Occult Library

289 upvotes · 50 comments

Sources for occult online libraries, archives, pdfs, zip files and manuscript scans.

r/occult icon

r/occult

•

4y ago

Sources for occult online libraries, archives, pdfs, zip files and manuscript scans.

r/occult - Sources for occult online libraries, archives, pdfs, zip files and manuscript scans.

454 upvotes · 54 comments

Three books of occult philosophy or magic (1898) PDF by Cornelius Agrippa

r/occult icon

r/occult

•

5y ago

Three books of occult philosophy or magic (1898) PDF by Cornelius Agrippa

r/occult - Three books of occult philosophy or magic (1898) PDF by Cornelius

Agrippa

studyebooks

205 upvotes · 18 comments

Looking for a site to download pdfs of occult books in the public domain. Anyone know any good ones.

r/occult icon

r/occult

•

5y ago

Looking for a site to download pdfs of occult books in the public domain. Anyone know any good ones.

4 upvotes · 15 comments

I have forgotten what my necklace is about

r/occult icon

r/occult

•

6d ago

I have forgotten what my necklace is about

r/occult - I have forgotten what my necklace is about

334 upvotes · 35 comments

Updated Nature / Family altar

r/occult icon

r/occult

•

5d ago

Updated Nature / Family altar

r/occult - Updated Nature / Family altar

264 upvotes · 14 comments

Do animals have occult traditions?

r/occult icon

r/occult

•

4d ago

Do animals have occult traditions?

109 upvotes · 77 comments

The connection between Jesus, Lucifer and Azazel

r/occult icon

r/occult

•

4d ago

The connection between Jesus, Lucifer and Azazel

r/occult - The connection between Jesus, Lucifer and Azazel

104 upvotes · 33 comments

Which God is this?

r/occult icon

r/occult

•

6d ago

Which God is this?

r/occult - Which God is this?

71 upvotes · 45 comments

Reading up on GD and I'm confused whether to visualize with my eyes open or closed because the text says close your eyes and the rest of the instructions assume they're open.

r/occult icon

r/occult

•

2d ago

Reading up on GD and I'm confused whether to visualize with my eyes open or closed because the text says close your eyes and the rest of the instructions assume they're open.

r/occult - Reading up on GD and I'm confused whether to visualize with my eyes open or closed because the text says close your eyes and the rest of the instructions assume they're open.

69 upvotes · 35 comments

Anyone have read this BOOK?

r/occult icon

r/occult

•

20h ago

Anyone have read this BOOK?

r/occult - Anyone have read this BOOK?

58 upvotes · 8 comments

Anyone have read or practiced any ritual from this book ?

r/occult icon

r/occult

•

4d ago

Anyone have read or practiced any ritual from this book ?

r/occult - Anyone have read or practiced any ritual from this book ?

49 upvotes · 28 comments

Top Posts

Reddit

reReddit: Top posts of December 14, 2022

Reddit

reReddit: Top posts of December 2022

Reddit

reReddit: Top posts of 2022

Reddit Rules

Privacy Policy

User Agreement

Your Privacy Choices

Accessibility

Reddit, Inc. © 2025. All rights reserved. Skip to main content

Open menu

r/DataHoarder

Search in r/DataHoarder

Log In

Expand user menu

Go to DataHoarder

r/DataHoarder

•

7y ago

[deleted]

600 GB corpus of all paywalled scholarly sources of Wikipedia

Scholarly publishing is a racket where research entities pay all the costs for

the outputs but publishers seize them for free and get the same research entities to pay exorbitant prices to rent them back. In an open publication like Wikipedia, two thirds of the academic sources are paywalled, although many are green open access (archived by open repositories).

A torrent has been compiled from various sources to provide a corpus with nearly all such paywalled papers for Wikipedia in all languages. It contains about 561k PDFs for as many DOIs, divided in 1529 ZIP files for a total of 600 GB. The archives are sorted by publisher (DOI prefix), so you can download just what you can or are most interested in. There's a list of DOIs inside.

The corpus is only for personal and research use, for instance to help text and data mining and any other effort which requires fast or bulk download.

Please preserve a copy and seed! The info_hash and magnet link are:

f968e22840df243befc6dd123e7d37613002fca8

magnet:?

xt=urn:btih:f968e22840df243befc6dd123e7d37613002fca8&tr=udp%3A%2F%2Ftracker.coppersurfer.tk%3A6969%2Fannounce

Read more

1.3K

.

132

Comments Section

N4fV27gglv

•

7y ago

I wish I had the free space. That's a gold mine!

Although if I want a paper, I just mail the author. 90% of them, they'll send it to you free of charge!

204

[deleted]

OP

•

7y ago

Worth buying a 4TB or 8TB external HDD for such things. :-)

97

u/burialisfourtet avatar

burialisfourtet

•

7y ago

I may just have to go and get me one right now. This is fantastic.

32

2 more replies

1 more reply

zu7iv

•

7y ago

Usually, Google scholar has pre-print PDFs or pubmed links as well. The thing this doesn't work for is books.

26

4 more replies

[deleted]

•

7y ago

6 more replies

u/-Archivist avatar

-Archivist

MOD

•

7y ago

u/archivist2018 Ahh nice, wondered if you were going to put this out, I'll
unlimit the box it's on now!

Hosting on a 1Gbit seedbox for a few months, I'll also put it in all the usual
places for back up and such, will update this comment with links later.

1

u/Kravego avatar

Kravego

•

7y ago

I legit thought that this was an alt of yours and that you were responding to
yourself.

I am not a smart man.

36

1 more reply

6 more replies

u/thebeefbandit avatar

thebeefbandit

•

7y ago

I'm trying to grab all of it and seed but my download speed is tragic

25

[deleted]

OP

•

7y ago

Have you enabled encryption? Are you connecting to nodes via DHT or trackers?

19

u/Kafke avatar

Kafke

•

7y ago

I'll definitely be downloading this. It's a good start to mirroring the vast
library that sci-hub has.

Any downloads for studies not cited by wikipedia? Does sci-hub share their set?

26

[deleted]

OP

•

7y ago

There's a lot of stuff out there, the problem is how to make a mirror usable and sustainable.

LibGen torrents are probably the biggest collection (20+ million?).

Internet Archive's journals collection is the easiest to download individually (almost 2 million, mostly public domain).

CORE datasets have full-text (unformatted?) for almost 10 million articles (mostly with some Creative Commons license?).

24

2 more replies

u/pbjandahighfive avatar

pbjandahighfive

•

7y ago

As far as I am aware sci-hub doesn't actually have anything saved on their servers. What they do is source login-credentials from people who attend/work for various schools and colleges across the world (because a lot of school pay subscriptions to the various journals so that the students attending can access them as needed) and then use their subscriptions to generate on-demand access keys to the various scientific and medical journals which the person then downloads from.

17

u/barnett9 avatar

barnett9

•

7y ago

Yeah although they definitely cache some amount. Looking up something the second time is way faster.

14

u/PiratesOfTheArctic avatar

PiratesOfTheArctic

•

7y ago

Is there a text file with what's in the file?

24

[deleted]

OP

•

7y ago

Yes, inside the torrent. Around 15 MB download.

31

2 more replies

u/nucular_ avatar

nucular_

•

7y ago

I'm assuming that this has already been submitted to Sci-Hub/LibGen?

22

[deleted]

•

7y ago

[deleted]

•

7y ago

[deleted]

•

7y ago

[deleted]

•

7y ago

Is there a guide in there on how to free up 600GB?

12

0110010001100010

•

7y ago

Delete all your weird fetish porn. I'm sure you have at least 600GB of that.

37

u/heridan avatar

heridan

•

7y ago

Delete all your weird fetish porn

are you crazy? I've been hoarding it for years now

18

u/fattredd avatar

fattredd

•

7y ago

You mean by deleting things? Never! Buy more storage!

21

1 more reply

More posts you may like

Patreon archiving

r/DataHoarder

•

7mo ago

Patreon archiving

5 upvotes · 6 comments

National Library of Medicine/PubMed archive?

r/DataHoarder

•

1y ago

National Library of Medicine/PubMed archive?

29 upvotes · 22 comments

End of an era. Farewell Bitwit. Thank you for all the content and perhaps the best build PC guide.

r/pcmasterrace icon

r/pcmasterrace

•

3y ago

End of an era. Farewell Bitwit. Thank you for all the content and perhaps the best build PC guide.

r/pcmasterrace - End of an era. Farewell Bitwit. Thank you for all the content and perhaps the best build PC guide.

19K upvotes · 1.2K comments

In 2025, what is the best way to have a local Wikipedia archive?

r/DataHoarder

•

1y ago

In 2025, what is the best way to have a local Wikipedia archive?

86 upvotes · 14 comments

is there a way to downlod wiki.gg pages?

r/DataHoarder

•

5mo ago

is there a way to downlod wiki.gg pages?

7 upvotes · 4 comments

Why I love this sub: 2 years later, a data hoarding legend comes through with a fix to my problem - which I still needed and was able to use!

r/DataHoarder

•

6mo ago

Why I love this sub: 2 years later, a data hoarding legend comes through with a fix to my problem - which I still needed and was able to use!

r/DataHoarder - Why I love this sub: 2 years later, a data hoarding legend comes through with a fix to my problem - which I still needed and was able to use!

1.7K upvotes · 33 comments

The Internet Archive and my microfilm hoard: a story (Or, reason 500,000 why the IA is awesome and I love them)

r/DataHoarder

•

3mo ago

The Internet Archive and my microfilm hoard: a story (Or, reason 500,000 why the IA is awesome and I love them)

179 upvotes · 12 comments

Now that reddit has blocked the internet archive, how do you archive posts of interest?

r/DataHoarder

•

2mo ago

Now that reddit has blocked the internet archive, how do you archive posts of interest?

40 upvotes · 12 comments

Any way to access all articles of website which is deleted now

r/DataHoarder

•

3mo ago

Any way to access all articles of website which is deleted now

6 comments

With PBS on the chopping block, is anyone going to be sending all the reels and tapes from various public broadcasters to some kind of preservation / restoration service?

r/DataHoarder

•

5mo ago

With PBS on the chopping block, is anyone going to be sending all the reels and tapes from various public broadcasters to some kind of preservation / restoration service?

215 upvotes · 39 comments

Alexandria-Library Torrents

r/DataHoarder

•

8y ago

Alexandria-Library Torrents

42 upvotes · 27 comments

Archive.ph, or it's suffix variants, doesn't break paywalls for some sites anymore.

r/DataHoarder

•

4mo ago

Archive.ph, or it's suffix variants, doesn't break paywalls for some sites anymore.

4 upvotes · 5 comments

Data

r/DataHoarder

•

4mo ago

Data

r/DataHoarder - Data

559 upvotes · 76 comments

How do you guys keep files from silently rotting over the years?

r/DataHoarder

•

1mo ago

How do you guys keep files from silently rotting over the years?

355 upvotes · 183 comments

I just donated to The Internet Archive—You should too

r/DataHoarder

•

1y ago

I just donated to The Internet Archive—You should too

795 upvotes · 43 comments

been archiving a news site for 8 months: caught 412 deleted articles and 3k edits

r/DataHoarder

•

2mo ago

been archiving a news site for 8 months: caught 412 deleted articles and 3k edits

1.1K upvotes · 76 comments

Looking for a data hoarder interested in preserving my relative's life work.

r/DataHoarder

•

7mo ago

Looking for a data hoarder interested in preserving my relative's life work.

143 upvotes · 62 comments

what's your most "why do I even have this" file?

r/DataHoarder

•

3mo ago

what's your most "why do I even have this" file?

157 upvotes · 113 comments

Alexander Library torrent (take 2...)

r/DataHoarder

•

8y ago

Alexander Library torrent (take 2...)

r/DataHoarder - Alexander Library torrent (take 2...)

pastebin

28 upvotes · 18 comments

Is there an extension that automatically archives every webpage I visit?

r/DataHoarder

•

7mo ago

Is there an extension that automatically archives every webpage I visit?

30 upvotes · 13 comments

Data data data

r/DataHoarder

•

24d ago

Data data data

r/DataHoarder - Data data data
188 upvotes · 19 comments
Building a Doomsday-Proof Digital Library
r/DataHoarder

•

7mo ago
Building a Doomsday-Proof Digital Library
124 upvotes · 29 comments
Start putting open source copyright free stuff on to hard drives
r/DataHoarder

•

5mo ago
Start putting open source copyright free stuff on to hard drives
699 upvotes · 76 comments
Are there archival projects for YouTube videos?
r/DataHoarder

•

2mo ago
Are there archival projects for YouTube videos?
8 upvotes · 31 comments
How to start a Media Library
r/DataHoarder

•

3mo ago
How to start a Media Library
25 upvotes · 37 comments
Top Posts
Reddit
reReddit: Top posts of September 24, 2018
Reddit
reReddit: Top posts of September 2018
Reddit
reReddit: Top posts of 2018

Reddit Rules
Privacy Policy
User Agreement
Your Privacy Choices
Accessibility
Reddit, Inc. © 2025. All rights reserved. George Monbiot

George Monbiot

Books

Music

About George

Introduction

Career Advice

Events

Registry of Interests

Social Media

Policies

Contact

Follow George on Bluesky

Follow George on Instagram

Get the latest articles by email

Our website still supports RSS

Honourable Theft

Posted on 17th September 2018

How one young woman broke down the gates of knowledge

By George Monbiot, published in the Guardian 13th September 2018

Never underestimate the power of one determined person. What Carole Cadwalladr has done to Facebook and Big Data and Edward Snowden has done to the state security complex, the young Kazakhstani scientist Alexandra Elbakyan has done to the multi-billion dollar industry that traps knowledge behind paywalls. Her pirate webscraper service, Sci-hub, has done more than any government to tackle one of the biggest rip-offs of the modern era: the capture of research that should belong to us all.

Everyone should be free to learn; knowledge should be disseminated as widely as possible. No one would publicly disagree with these sentiments. Yet governments and universities have allowed the big academic publishers to deny these rights. Academic publishing might sound like an obscure and fusty affair, but it uses one of the most ruthless and profitable business models of any industry.

The model was pioneered by the notorious conman Robert Maxwell. He realised that, because scientists need to be informed about all significant developments in their field, every journal that publishes academic papers can establish a monopoly, and can charge outrageous fees for the transmission of knowledge. He called his discovery "a perpetual financing machine".

He also realised that he could capture other people's labour and resources for nothing. Governments funded the research published by his company, Pergamon, while the scientists who wrote the articles, reviewed them and edited the journals did so for free. His business model relied on the enclosure of common and public resources. Or, to use the technical term, daylight robbery.

As his other ventures ran into trouble, he sold his company to the Dutch publishing giant Elsevier. Like its major rivals, it has sustained the model to this day, and continues to make spectacular profits. Half the world's research is published by five companies: Reed-Elsevier, Springer, Taylor & Francis, Wiley-Blackwell and the American Chemical Society. Libraries must pay a fortune for their bundled journals, while those outside the university system are asked to pay \$20, \$30, sometimes \$50 to read a single article.

While open access journals have grown rapidly, researchers still have to read the paywalled articles in commercial journals. And, because their work is assessed by those who might fund, reward or promote them according to the impact factor of the journals in which they publish, many feel they have no choice but to surrender their research to these companies as well. Science ministers come and go without saying a word about this scam.

After my cancer diagnosis earlier this year, I was offered a choice of treatments. I wanted to make an informed decision. This meant reading scientific papers. Had I not used the stolen material provided by Sci-hub, it would have cost me thousands. Because, like most people, I didn't have this money, I would have given up before I was properly informed. I have never met Alexandra Elbakyan, and I can only speculate about alternative outcomes, had the research I read not swayed my decision. But it is possible that she has saved my life.

Like people in many countries where scholarship is poorly funded, Elbakyan discovered that she could not complete her neuroscience research without pirated articles. Outraged by the journals' padlock on knowledge, she used her hacking skills to share papers more widely. Sci-hub allows free access to 70 million papers, otherwise locked behind paywalls.

She was sued in 2015 by Elsevier, which won \$15 million in damages, and in 2017 by the American Chemical Society, resulting in a \$4.8 million judgement. These were civil cases, concerning civil matters. While the US courts have characterised her activities as copyright violation and data theft, to me her work involves the restoration to the public realm of property that belongs to us and for which we have already paid. In the great majority of cases, the research carried in these journals has been funded by taxpayers. Most of the work involved in writing the papers, reviewing and editing them is carried out at public expense, by people working at universities. Yet this public asset has

been captured, packaged, and sold back to us for phenomenal fees. Those who must pay most are publicly-funded libraries. Taxpayers must shell out twice: first for the research, then to see the results. There might be legal justifications for this practice. There are no ethical justifications.

In any case, wherever Alexandra Elbakyan is (she lives in hiding), she is beyond the jurisdiction of the US courts. She moves Sci-hub between domains as it gets taken down. The numerous attempts to intimidate her have failed. One woman, with a small amount of crowdfunding, has smashed the wall erected by a \$19 billion industry.

Of course, she is by no means the only person to have challenged the big publishers. The Public Library of Science, founded by researchers who objected not only to the industry's denial of public access but also its slow, antiquated and clumsy modes of publishing that hold back scientific research, has demonstrated that you don't need pay walls to produce excellent journals. Advocates like Stevan Harnad, Bjorn Brembs, Peter Suber and Michael Eisen have changed the public mood. The brilliant online innovator Aaron Swartz sought to release 5 million scientific articles into the public domain. Facing the possibility of decades in a US federal prison for this selfless act, he killed himself.

Among Alexandra Elbakyan's achievements is to empower libraries to confront the big publishers. Now they can refuse to renew contracts with the companies that had them over a barrel, as their users have another means of getting past the paywall. As the system has begun to creak, government funding agencies have at last summoned the courage to do what they should have done decades ago, and demand the democratisation of knowledge.

Last week, a consortium of European funders, including major research agencies in the UK, France, the Netherlands and Italy, published their "Plan S". It insists that from 2020 research we have already paid for through our taxes will no longer be locked up. Any researcher receiving money from these funders must publish her or his work only in open access journals.

The publishers have gone ballistic. Springer Nature argues that this plan "potentially undermines the whole research publishing system." Yes, that's the point. The publishers of the Science series, who appear to live in a Trumpian world in which reality is inverted and syntax is mangled, maintain that it would "disrupt scholarly communications, be a disservice to researchers, and impinge academic freedom". Elsevier says "If you think information shouldn't cost anything, go to Wikipedia", inadvertently reminding us of what happened to the commercial encyclopedias.

Plan S is not perfect, and the death of the knowledge monopolists has been predicted before. But this should be the beginning of the end of Maxwell's outrageous legacy. In the meantime, as a matter of principle, do not pay a penny to read an academic article. The ethical choice is to read the stolen material published by Sci-hub.

www.monbiot.com

Share this:

X Facebook Threads Bluesky LinkedIn

Posted in science

"I love not man the less, but Nature more."

Search for:

Search

Search

Categories
advertising
books
climate breakdown
corporate power
culture
economic justice
education & childhood
employment
environment and the natural world
farming
food
foreign affairs
general
genetic engineering
globalisation
health
health & safety
hunting & the countryside
interviews and debates
landrights & planning
law & order
media
nuclear
oil
podcasts & videos
politics
privatisation
protest
racism
religion
science
static
supermarkets
tourism
transport
uncategorized
war - afghanistan
war - general
war - iraq
war - Ukraine
Policies (T&Cs, Privacy, Cookies)

Get the latest articles by email

© 2025 George Monbiot

Site by Rui Zhang

Search for:Skip to content
Wikimedia Foundation horizontal logo
Who we are

What we do

What you can do

News

Search
Donate
now

You are here:

[Home](#)

[News](#)

How many Wikipedia references are available to read? We measured the proportion of open access sources across languages and topics.

How many Wikipedia references are available to read? We measured the proportion of open access sources across languages and topics.

By Miriam Redi, Dario Taraborelli and Jake Orlowitz • 20 August 2018

Share

A lock and chain hold a gate shut.

Let's say you're planning a trip to a subtropical region and you want to learn about available vaccines for yellow fever. You look up the English Wikipedia article. You're lucky to find a well-sourced section, with a wealth of references, many of them pointing to information from public health agencies and reputable news articles. Great!

But then you decide to learn more about the scientific research on the treatment of yellow fever. You try to follow three citations, each a review article in a scholarly journal, and find that they're all behind a paywall and inaccessible to you.

As it turns out, you're not alone. When following a link to the official version of a scholarly article, Wikipedia readers are twice as likely to hit a paywall than one they can freely read.

Percentage of open citations

Citations are the bridge between Wikipedia articles and a broader landscape of reliable, secondary sources. Citations not only allow readers to verify the reliability of the facts they find in Wikipedia; through citations readers can also deep-dive into any given topic by exploring the books, scholarly publications, and news stories referenced in an article.

Wikipedia's use of open access sources—publications that can be accessed for free by anyone online[1]—plays a critical role in supporting fact-checking and in fostering digital literacy. Initiatives such as the Wikipedia Library's partnerships allow editors to gain free access to the paywalled literature, while automated tools such as OAbot help editors find openly accessible versions that can be added to Wikipedia article references. However, Wikipedia does not have policies that explicitly favor open access over subscription-based sources when citing information. In reality, Wikipedia still links both many paywalled and open access sources. How does this affect readers?

We recently released a dataset of all citations with identifiers in Wikipedia. This does not represent every single book, article, and website referenced on Wikipedia (more analysis of that to come), but the substantial subset of sources that have a code that uniquely identifies the work, such as a Digital Object Identifier (DOI) in the case of academic articles, or an International Standard Book Number (ISBN) for books. You might think of this large subset of citations as roughly representing the scholarly sources of Wikipedia. To estimate the proportion of these scholarly sources that are free to read, we are releasing a new dataset that sheds light on these citations by their accessibility level and topic.

To create this dataset, we cross-referenced our existing data with data provided by Unpaywall, a database gathering accessibility information of more than 19 million articles, and we associated each scholarly publication's digital object identifier (DOI) cited in Wikipedia with an accessibility label: "Open" if the publisher (source) provides a free copy, "Closed" if it is a paywalled publication, or "Available" if the official version is paywalled but there exists an open copy available elsewhere on the web (e.g., legally deposited by the author in a university repository). In total, we gathered accessibility values for around 450,000 scholarly publications cited across 300 Wikipedia languages.[2]

We find that less than half of the official versions of scholarly publications cited with an identifier in Wikipedia are freely available on the web: 29% are free-to-read at the source, while an additional 10% have a free-to-read version available elsewhere.[3]

Topic accessibility

The fraction of free-to-read content very much depends on the subject you're interested in. To explore the extent to which readers can access content without hitting a paywall depending on their interests, we characterized each publication with a topic category by looking at the main topic of the Wikipedia pages that cite a publication. We then used the draftopic tool to assign a Wikipedia page with a topic from the Wikiproject Hierarchy. Since the tool works for English Wikipedia only, we assign topics to pages from non-English Wikipedias by finding their corresponding English Wikipedia version through Wikidata.[4]

To explore this data at a glance, we published a number of visualizations through a Python notebook.

Wikipedia topics VS accessibility

Accessibility of publications cited in Wikipedia by article topic.

If you are passionate about space, you will have far more chances to freely access the sources of the Wikipedia articles you read: around 55% of publications in space-related articles are open. On the contrary, if you are interested in chemistry, you will very likely have to pay to read the publications cited in your favorite Wikipedia articles or rely on an institutional subscription: 83% of publications in chemistry articles across languages are paywalled.

Accessibility also varies significantly across languages. If you read Wikipedia in Belarusian, you will be linked to a wide number of free to read scholarly publications (around 45% are open). Conversely, if you only speak Khmer, only around 20% of the scholarly publications cited in your Wikipedia language edition can be freely accessed.

Wikipedia languages VS accessibility

Distribution of scholarly articles cited in each Wikipedia language edition by percentage of open access publications cited (left) and percentage of freely available paywalled publications cited (right). See our notebook visualizations for more comprehensive and interactive plots.

Beyond differences across topics and languages, our data also allows discovering areas of Wikipedia content that can be 'un-paywalled', i.e. topics for which we can improve the openness of referenced publications. For example, while articles in mathematics might not have a large amount of officially freely available sources (only 15%), we found that a larger proportion of publications in this field (25%) have a free copy available on the web. Similarly, Wikipedia in Punjabi is a language edition citing many paywalled sources (only 17% are open); however, around 24% of scholarly articles referenced in this language do have a non-paywalled version.

Exploring the data

Earlier this year, a team of developers from the Wikimedia Foundation, eLife and SAGE Publishing used the dataset to prototype a web-based tool called WikiCiteVis to search and visualize the world of Wikipedia citations. During the 2018 eLife Innovation Sprint, the team started working on the tool, and they have since produced a working web app that allows users to query the updated Wikipedia citation database in a browser, including links to Wikipedia articles and underlying cited articles. You can now see how a scholarly article or book is cited in Wikipedia using WikiCiteVis. Users are also welcome to provide feedback and suggest new features via GitHub, or to consider building these features themselves—find out more on eLife Labs.

You can access the full dataset of citations by topic and accessibility at

<https://doi.org/10.6084/m9.figshare.6819710>. For our earlier data release and analysis of the most cited sources in Wikipedia, check out this blog post or read more in Wired and Nature.

We are also conducting research to understand how Wikipedia readers use citations (and why) and to identify when individual statements need additional citations. Stay tuned for further updates on these projects.

Acknowledgements

We would like to thank Heather Piwowar and Jason Priem from ImpactStory for making Unpaywalled data publicly available.

We would also like to thank David Moulton, Senior Front-End Developer at eLife, his collaborators Sean Wiseman and Chris Wilkinson, along with Sam Walton from the Wikimedia Foundation and Ian Mulvany from SAGE, for working on WikiCiteVis during and after the eLife Innovation Sprint.

Footnotes

1. For the purpose of this analysis, we use the definition of “open” provided by Unpaywall, which refers to the accessibility of a scholarly article, not whether the article is published under free licenses that allow reuse. Studying the prevalence of free-licensed (or libre) open access citations is a challenge due to the lack of comprehensive data.

2. This analysis is limited to citations by DOI to assess the accessibility of a paper’s version of record. Citations templates often include additional links to accessible versions, when available.

3. In context, the practical accessibility of all citations on Wikipedia may be significantly higher. This dataset only contains citations with an identifier, which are much more common in scholarly journals (that are more likely to be paywalled). Many news websites or other types of source do not have an identifier (and are not in this dataset) but are free to access online.

4. Although this methodology gives us interesting insights on topic-accessibility, its main limitation is that we can assign a topic to a Wikipedia page only if it exists in English Wikipedia.

Miriam Redi, Research Scientist
Dario Taraborelli, Director, Head of Research
Jake Orlowitz, The Wikipedia Library, Community Programs
Wikimedia Foundation

Share

Read more:
Digital literacy
Technology
Wikipedia Library
dataset
open access
Related

Read further in the pursuit of knowledge

Wikimedia Foundation partners with the GSMA to expand digital literacy in emerging countries
Wikimedia Foundation

As part of our 2030 vision, the Wikimedia Foundation is working to expand partnerships with organisations like the GSMA to empower communities through digital skills training and participation in knowledge creation and sharing.

21 June 2018
By Jack Rabah
[Read more](#)

Exploring offline access to Wikipedia: WikiFundi, an editing tool for remote schools

Community

The latest installment of our offline access series sees the Wikimedia Foundation's Anne Gomez talking about WikiFundi, an offline editing tool for remote schools, with Florence Devouard, one of its project managers.

10 May 2018
By Anne Gomez
[Read more](#)

Wikipedia edit-a-thon Art+Feminism at the Royal Armoury in Stockholm

Help us unlock the world's knowledge.

As a nonprofit, Wikipedia and our related free knowledge projects are powered primarily through donations.

[Donate now](#)

[Contact us](#)

Questions about the Wikimedia Foundation or our projects? Get in touch with our team.

[Contact](#)

[Follow](#)

[Facebook](#)

[Instagram](#)

[Bluesky](#)

[LinkedIn](#)

[Photo credits](#)

Bobby Shabangu and Michał Buczyński

JPC Photography and Jason Krüger for Wikimedia

Meehan-12032025CK 0312 File provided by Wikimedia Commons
ChuckDC62

CC0 1.0

2025 Wikipedia most read articles - Header 2

Wikimedia Foundation

CC BY-SA 4.0

A lock and chain hold a gate shut.

Jose Fontano 246362 Unsplash File provided by Wikimedia Commons
Jose Fontano

Unsplash (prior to 5 June 2017)/CC0

Kiwix page view File provided by Wikimedia Commons
Zack McCune/Wikimedia Foundation

CC BY-SA 4.0

Wikipedia edit-a-thon Art+Feminism at the Royal Armoury in Stockholm

Art+Feminism Wikipedia edit-a-thon File provided by Wikimedia Commons
Jens Mohr

CC BY-SA 3.0

Wikimedia Foundation

Follow the Wikimedia Foundation on social media to get news and updates on our projects, global community, and advocacy efforts.

Instagram

Bluesky

Facebook

LinkedIn

Wikipedia - The Free Encyclopedia

Connect with Wikipedia on social media to learn new facts and know your world better.

TikTok

LinkedIn

Instagram

Bluesky

Facebook

YouTube

Who we are

What we do

What you can do

News

Frequently asked questions

Donate

Careers

Contact

Press

Research

Wikipedia Library

Wikipedia Store

Terms of use

Privacy policy

Disclaimers

Accessibility statement

Cookies statement

Except where otherwise noted, the content of this site is licensed under a Creative Commons Attribution-ShareAlike 4.0 International license. Powered by WordPress.com VIP.

WikipediaThe Free Encyclopedia

Donate

Create account

Log in

Digital object identifier

Article

Talk

Read

Edit

View history

Tools

From Wikipedia, the free encyclopedia

This article is about a persistent identifier. For the use of digital object identifiers on Wikipedia, see Wikipedia:Digital Object Identifier. For other uses, see Doi (disambiguation).

Digital object identifier

Full name Digital Object Identifier
Acronym DOI
Organisation International DOI Foundation
Introduced October 1997; 28 years ago[1]
Example 10.1000/182
Website www.doi.org/the-identifier/what-is-a-doi/ Edit this at Wikidata

A digital object identifier (DOI) is a persistent identifier or handle used to uniquely identify various objects, standardized by the International Organization for Standardization (ISO).[2] DOIs are an implementation of the Handle System;[3][4] they also fit within the URI system (Uniform Resource Identifier). They are widely used to identify academic, professional, and government information, such as journal articles, research reports, data sets, and official publications.

A DOI aims to resolve to its target, the information object to which the DOI refers. This is achieved by binding the DOI to metadata about the object, such as a URL where the object is located. Thus, by being actionable and interoperable, a DOI differs from ISBNs or ISRCs which are identifiers only. The DOI system uses the indecs Content Model to represent metadata.

The DOI for a document remains fixed over the lifetime of the document, whereas its location and other metadata may change. Referring to an online document by its DOI should provide a more stable link than directly using its URL. But if its URL changes, the publisher must update the metadata for the DOI to maintain the link to the URL.[5][6][7] It is the publisher's responsibility to update the DOI database. If they fail to do so, the DOI resolves to a dead link, leaving the DOI useless.[8]

The developer and administrator of the DOI system is the International DOI Foundation (IDF), which introduced it in 2000.[9] Organizations that meet the contractual obligations of the DOI system and are willing to pay to become a member of the system can assign DOIs.[10] The DOI system is implemented through a federation of registration agencies coordinated by the IDF.[11] The cumulative number of DOIs has increased exponentially over time, from 50 million registrations in 2011 to 391 million in 2025.[12] The rate of registering organizations ("members") has also increased over time from 4,000 in 2011 to 9,500 in 2013, but the federated nature of the system means it is not immediately clear how many members there are in total today.[13] Fake registries have even appeared.[14]

Nomenclature and syntax

A DOI is a type of Handle System handle, which takes the form of a character string divided into two parts, a prefix and a suffix, separated by a slash.

prefix/suffix

The prefix identifies the registrant of the identifier and the suffix is chosen by the registrant and identifies the specific object associated with that DOI. Most legal Unicode characters are allowed in these strings, which are interpreted in a case-insensitive manner. The prefix usually takes the form 10.NNNN, where NNNN is a number greater than or equal to 1000, whose limit depends only on the total number of registrants.[15][16] The prefix may be further subdivided with periods, like 10.NNNN.N.[17]

For example, in the DOI name 10.1000/182, the prefix is 10.1000 and the suffix is 182. The "10" part of the prefix distinguishes the handle as part of the DOI namespace, as opposed to some other Handle System namespace,[A] and the characters 1000 in the prefix identify the registrant; in this case the registrant is the International DOI Foundation itself. 182 is the suffix, or item ID, identifying a single object (in this case, the latest version of the DOI Handbook).

DOI names can identify creative works (such as texts, images, audio or video

items, and software) in both electronic and physical forms, performances, and abstract works[18] such as licenses, parties to a transaction, etc.

The names can refer to objects at varying levels of detail: thus DOI names can identify a journal, an individual issue of a journal, an individual article in the journal, or a single table in that article. The choice of level of detail is left to the assigner, but in the DOI system it must be declared as part of the metadata that is associated with a DOI name, using a data dictionary based on the indecs Content Model.

Display

The official DOI Handbook explicitly states that DOIs should be displayed on screens and in print in the format doi:10.1000/182.[19]

Contrary to the DOI Handbook, Crossref, a major DOI registration agency, recommends displaying a URL (for example, <https://doi.org/10.1000/182>) instead of the officially specified format.[20][21] The DOI Foundation guarantees these URLs to be persistent[22] i.e. such URLs are PURLs – providing the location of a name resolver which will redirect HTTP requests to the correct online location of the linked item.[10][23]

The Crossref recommendation is primarily based on the assumption that the DOI is being displayed without being hyperlinked to its appropriate URL—the argument being that without the hyperlink it is not as easy to copy-and-paste the full URL to actually bring up the page for the DOI, thus the entire URL should be displayed, allowing people viewing the page containing the DOI to copy-and-paste the URL, by hand, into a new window/tab in their browser in order to go to the appropriate page for the document the DOI represents.[24]

Content

Major content of the DOI system currently includes:

Scholarly materials (journal articles, books, ebooks, etc.) through Crossref, a consortium of around 3,000 publishers; Airiti, a leading provider of Chinese and Taiwanese electronic academic journals; and the Japan Link Center (JaLC)[25] an organization providing link management and DOI assignment for electronic academic journals in Japanese.

Research datasets through DataCite, a consortium of leading research libraries, technical information providers, and scientific data centers;

European Union official publications through the EU publications office;

The Chinese National Knowledge Infrastructure project at Tsinghua University and the Institute of Scientific and Technical Information of China (ISTIC), two initiatives sponsored by the Chinese government.

Permanent global identifiers for both commercial and non-commercial audio/visual content titles, edits, and manifestations through the Entertainment ID Registry, commonly known as EIDR.

In the Organisation for Economic Co-operation and Development's publication service OECD iLibrary, each table or graph in an OECD publication is shown with a DOI name that leads to an Excel file of data underlying the tables and graphs. Further development of such services is planned.[26]

Other registries include Crossref and the multilingual European DOI Registration Agency (mEDRA).[27] Since 2015, RFCs can be referenced as doi:10.17487/rfc....[28]

Features and benefits

The IDF designed the DOI system to provide persistent identification. Each DOI name permanently and clearly identifies the object it belongs to (although when the publisher of a journal changes, sometimes all the DOIs will be changed, with the old DOIs no longer working). It also associates metadata with objects, allowing it to provide users with relevant pieces of information about the objects and their relationships. Included as part of this metadata are network actions that allow DOI names to be resolved to web locations where the objects they describe can be found. To achieve its goals, the DOI system combines the

Handle System and the indecs Content Model with a social infrastructure.

The Handle System ensures that the DOI name for an object is not based on any changeable attributes of the object such as its physical location or ownership, that the attributes of the object are encoded in its metadata rather than in its DOI name, and that no two objects are assigned the same DOI name. Because DOI names are short character strings, they are human-readable, may be copied and pasted as text, and fit into the URI specification. The DOI name-resolution mechanism acts behind the scenes, so that users communicate with it in the same way as with any other web service; it is built on open architectures, incorporates trust mechanisms, and is engineered to operate reliably and flexibly so that it can be adapted to changing demands and new applications of the DOI system.[29] DOI name-resolution may be used with OpenURL to select the most appropriate among multiple locations for a given object, according to the location of the user making the request.[30] However, despite this ability, the DOI system has drawn criticism from librarians for directing users to non-free copies of documents, that would have been available for no additional fee from alternative locations.[31]

The indecs Content Model as used within the DOI system associates metadata with objects. A small kernel of common metadata is shared by all DOI names and can be optionally extended with other relevant data, which may be public or restricted. Registrants may update the metadata for their DOI names at any time, such as when publication information changes or when an object moves to a different URL.

The International DOI Foundation (IDF) oversees the integration of these technologies and operation of the system through a technical and social infrastructure. The social infrastructure of a federation of independent registration agencies offering DOI services was modelled on existing successful federated deployments of identifiers such as GS1 and ISBN.

Comparison with other identifier schemes

A DOI name differs from commonly used Internet pointers to material, such as the Uniform Resource Locator (URL), in that it identifies an object itself as a first-class entity, rather than the specific place where the object is located at a certain time. It implements the Uniform Resource Identifier (Uniform Resource Name) concept and adds to it a data model and social infrastructure. [32]

A DOI name also differs from standard identifier registries such as the ISBN, ISRC, etc. The purpose of an identifier registry is to manage a given collection of identifiers, whereas the primary purpose of the DOI system is to make a collection of identifiers actionable and interoperable, where that collection can include identifiers from many other controlled collections.[33]

The DOI system offers persistent, semantically interoperable resolution to related current data and is best suited to material that will be used in services outside the direct control of the issuing assigner (e.g., public citation or managing content of value). It uses a managed registry (providing both social and technical infrastructure). It does not assume any specific business model for the provision of identifiers or services and enables other existing services to link to it in defined ways. Several approaches for making identifiers persistent have been proposed.

The comparison of persistent identifier approaches is difficult because they are not all doing the same thing. Imprecisely referring to a set of schemes as "identifiers" does not mean that they can be compared easily. Other "identifier systems" may be enabling technologies with low barriers to entry, providing an easy to use labeling mechanism that allows anyone to set up a new instance (examples include Persistent Uniform Resource Locator (PURL), URLs, Globally Unique Identifiers (GUIDs), etc.), but may lack some of the functionality of a registry-controlled scheme and will usually lack accompanying metadata in a controlled scheme.

The DOI system does not have this approach and should not be compared directly to such identifier schemes. Various applications using such enabling technologies with added features have been devised that meet some of the features offered by the DOI system for specific sectors (e.g., ARK).

A DOI name does not depend on the object's location and, in this way, is similar to a Uniform Resource Name (URN) or PURL but differs from an ordinary URL. URLs are often used as substitute identifiers for documents on the Internet although the same document at two different locations has two URLs. By contrast, persistent identifiers such as DOI names identify objects as first class entities: two instances of the same object would have the same DOI name. In May, 2024, an Internet Draft was introduced to register the "doi" scheme, [34] Many experts were not aware of this draft, [35] and the latest draft has currently expired.

Resolution

To resolve a DOI name, it may be input to a DOI resolver, such as one at the official website <https://doi.org/>.

DOI name resolution is provided through the Handle System, which is an infrastructure developed and operated by CNRI (Corporation for National Research Initiatives), and is freely available to any user encountering a DOI name. Resolution redirects the user from a DOI name to one or more pieces of typed data: URLs representing instances of the object, services such as e-mail, or one or more items of metadata. To the Handle System, a DOI name is a handle, and so has a set of values assigned to it and may be thought of as a record that consists of a group of fields. Each handle value must have a data type specified in its <type> field, which defines the syntax and semantics of its data. While a DOI persistently and uniquely identifies the object to which it is assigned, DOI resolution may not be persistent, due to technical and administrative issues.

Another approach, which avoids typing or copying and pasting into a resolver is to include the DOI in a document as a URL which uses the resolver as an HTTP proxy, such as <https://doi.org/> (preferred) [36] or <http://dx.doi.org/>, both of which support HTTPS. For example, the DOI 10.1000/182 can be included in a reference or hyperlink as <https://doi.org/10.1000/182>. This approach allows users to click on the DOI as a normal hyperlink. Indeed, as previously mentioned, this is how Crossref recommends that DOIs always be represented (preferring HTTPS over HTTP), so that if they are cut-and-pasted into other documents, emails, etc., they will be actionable.

An interesting consequence of the fact that DOIs depend entirely on CNRI's Handle System infrastructure (whereby CNRI operates the global root servers and wrote the protocol) is that the proxy services DOI.org/<#> and hdl.handle.net/<#> are interoperable. For example, the following URIs resolve to the same publication:

[https://doi.org/10.1016/S0021-9258\(19\)52451-6](https://doi.org/10.1016/S0021-9258(19)52451-6)

[https://hdl.handle.net/10.1016/S0021-9258\(19\)52451-6](https://hdl.handle.net/10.1016/S0021-9258(19)52451-6)

There are other DOI resolvers and HTTP Proxies apart from NCRI's Handle System. At the beginning of the year 2016, a new class of alternative DOI resolvers was started by <http://doai.io/> (now discontinued [37]). This service was unusual in that it tried to find a non-paywalled (often author archived) version of a title and redirected the user to that instead of the publisher's version. [38] Since then, other open-access favoring DOI resolvers have been created, notably <https://oadoi.org/> in October 2016 [39] (rebranded in 2017 as <https://unpaywall.org/>). While traditional DOI resolvers solely rely on the Handle System, alternative DOI resolvers first consult multiple Open Access resources such as institutional libraries with the Open Archives Initiative Protocol for Metadata Harvesting (OAI-PMH), or indexing services based in OAI-PMH, such as BASE (Bielefeld Academic Search Engine). [37][39]

An alternative to HTTP proxies is to use one of a number of add-ons and plug-ins for browsers, thereby avoiding the conversion of the DOIs to URLs, [40] which

depend on domain names and may be subject to change, while still allowing the DOI to be treated as a normal hyperlink. A disadvantage of this approach for publishers is that, at least at present, most users will be encountering the DOIs in a browser, mail reader, or other software which does not have one of these plug-ins installed.

IDF organizational structure
International DOI Foundation

Logo of the foundation

Company type 501(c)(6) organization

Founded October 10, 1997; 28 years ago

The International DOI Foundation (IDF), a non-profit organization created in 1997, is the governance body of the DOI system.[41] It safeguards all intellectual property rights relating to the DOI system, manages common operational features, and supports the development and promotion of the DOI system. The IDF ensures that any improvements made to the DOI system (including creation, maintenance, registration, resolution and policymaking of DOI names) are available to any DOI registrant. It also prevents third parties from imposing additional licensing requirements beyond those of the IDF on users of the DOI system.

The IDF is controlled by a Board elected by the members of the Foundation, with an appointed Managing Agent who is responsible for co-ordinating and planning its activities. Membership is open to all organizations with an interest in electronic publishing and related enabling technologies. The IDF holds annual open meetings on the topics of DOI and related issues.

Registration agencies, appointed by the IDF, provide services to DOI registrants: they allocate DOI prefixes, register DOI names, and provide the necessary infrastructure to allow registrants to declare and maintain metadata and state data. Registration agencies are also expected to actively promote the widespread adoption of the DOI system, to cooperate with the IDF in the development of the DOI system as a whole, and to provide services on behalf of their specific user community. A list of current RAs is maintained by the International DOI Foundation. The IDF is recognized as one of the federated registrars for the Handle System by the DONA Foundation (of which the IDF is a board member), and is responsible for assigning Handle System prefixes under the top-level 10 prefix.[42]

Registration agencies generally charge a fee to assign a new DOI name; parts of these fees are used to support the IDF. The DOI system overall, through the IDF, operates on a not-for-profit cost recovery basis.

Standardization

The DOI system is an international standard developed by the International Organization for Standardization in its technical committee on identification and description, TC46/SC9.[43] The Draft International Standard ISO/DIS 26324, Information and documentation – Digital Object Identifier System met the ISO requirements for approval. The relevant ISO Working Group later submitted an edited version to ISO for distribution as an FDIS (Final Draft International Standard) ballot,[44] which was approved by 100% of those voting in a ballot closing on 15 November 2010.[45] The final standard was published on 23 April 2012.[2]

DOI is a registered URI under the info URI scheme specified by IETF RFC 4452. [46] info:doi/ is the infoURI Namespace of Digital Object Identifiers.[47]

The DOI syntax is a NISO standard, first standardized in 2000, ANSI/NISO Z39.84-2005 Syntax for the Digital Object Identifier.[48]

The maintainers of the DOI system have registered a DOI namespace for URNs.[49]

See also

arXiv
Bibcode
DataCite
Digital identity
Metadata standard
Object identifier
ORCID
Permalink
PMID
Publisher Item Identifier (PII)
Scientific literature
Universally unique identifier (UUID)
Notes

Other registries are identified by other strings at the start of the prefix.

References

Morgan, Cliff (n.d.) [This article is an expanded and updated version of a presentation to the Wiley Library Advisory Board, 18 November 1998.]. "The DOI (Digital Object Identifier)". Serials. UKSG (formerly United Kingdom Serials Group). Archived from the original on 2 August 2007. Retrieved 30 September 2024.

"ISO 26324:2012(en), Information and documentation – Digital object identifier system". ISO. Archived from the original on 17 June 2016. Retrieved 20 April 2016.

"The Handle System". Handle.Net Registry. Archived from the original on 7 January 2023.

"Resources (including Factsheets)". DOI. Archived from the original on 25 December 2022.

Witten, Ian H.; Bainbridge, David & Nichols, David M. (2010). How to Build a Digital Library (2nd ed.). Morgan Kaufmann. pp. 352–253. ISBN 978-0-12-374857-7.

Langston, Marc; Tyler, James (2004). "Linking to Journal Articles in an Online Teaching Environment: The Persistent Link, DOI, and OpenURL". The Internet and Higher Education. 7 (1): 51–58. doi:10.1016/j.iheduc.2003.11.004.

"How the "Digital Object Identifier" Works". BusinessWeek. 23 July 2001. Archived from the original on 2 October 2010. Retrieved 20 April 2010. Assuming the publishers do their job of maintaining the databases, these centralized references, unlike current web links, should never become outdated or broken

Liu, Jia (2021). "Digital Object Identifier (DOI) Under the Context of Research Data Librarianship". Journal of eScience Librarianship. 10 (2) e1180. doi:10.7191/jeslib.2021.1180.

Paskin, Norman (2010), "Digital Object Identifier (DOI) System", Encyclopedia of Library and Information Sciences (3rd ed.), Taylor and Francis, pp. 1586–1592
Davidson, Lloyd A.; Douglas, Kimberly (December 1998). "Digital Object Identifiers: Promise and problems for scholarly publishing". Journal of Electronic Publishing. 4 (2). doi:10.3998/3336451.0004.203.

"Welcome to the DOI System". DOI. 28 June 2010. Archived from the original on 13 August 2010. Retrieved 7 August 2010.

"What is a DOI?". DOI Foundation. Archived from the original on 17 August 2023. Retrieved 6 February 2025.

"Who are the Members & Users?". DOI. Archived from the original on 23 January 2025. Retrieved 6 February 2025. "DOI News, April 2011: 1. DOI System exceeds 50 million assigned identifiers". DOI. 20 April 2011. Archived from the original on 27 July 2011. Retrieved 3 July 2011.

"Important Alerts". DOI. Archived from the original on 11 November 2024. Retrieved 11 November 2024.

"doi info & guidelines". CrossRef.org. Publishers International Linking Association, Inc. 2013. Archived from the original on 21 October 2002. Retrieved 10 June 2016. All DOI prefixes begin with "10" to distinguish the DOI from other implementations of the Handle System followed by a four-digit number or string (the prefix can be longer if necessary).

"Factsheet–Key Facts on Digital Object Identifier System". International DOI Foundation. 6 June 2016. Archived from the original on 5 June 2016. Retrieved 1 November 2024. Over 18,000 DOI name prefixes within the DOI System

"DOI Handbook–2 Numbering". International DOI Foundation. 1 February 2016. Archived from the original on 30 June 2014. Retrieved 10 June 2016. The

registrant code may be further divided into sub-elements for administrative convenience if desired. Each sub-element of the registrant code shall be preceded by a full stop.

"Frequently asked questions about the DOI system: 6. What can a DOI name be assigned to?". DOI Foundation. 3 July 2018. Archived from the original on 16 February 2023. Retrieved 19 July 2018.

"DOI Handbook – Numbering". doi.org. 13 February 2014. Section 2.6.1 Screen and print presentation. Archived from the original on 30 June 2014. Retrieved 30 June 2014.

"DOI Display Guidelines". doi:10.13003/5jchdy. Archived from the original on 24 November 2016. Retrieved 19 October 2016.

"New Crossref DOI display guidelines are on the way". Archived from the original on 19 October 2016. Retrieved 19 October 2016.

"Persistence as a Design Feature of the DOI System". Archived from the original on 27 September 2025. Retrieved 6 October 2025.

Powell, Andy (June 1998). "Resolving DOI Based URNs Using Squid: An Experimental System at UKOLN". D-Lib Magazine. doi:10.1045/june98-powell. ISSN 1082-9873. Archived from the original on 13 June 2010. Retrieved 23 April 2010.

ChrissieCW. "Crossref Revises DOI Display Guidelines - Crossref". crossref.org. Archived from the original on 25 April 2018. Retrieved 25 April 2018.

"Japan Link Center(JaLC)". japanlinkcenter.org. Archived from the original on 29 September 2020. Retrieved 6 August 2022.

Green, T. (2009). "We Need Publishing Standards for Datasets and Data Tables". Research Information. doi:10.1787/603233448430.

"multilingual European DOI Registration Agency". mEDRA.org. 2003. Archived from the original on 1 February 2018. Retrieved 2 February 2018.

J. Levine (October 2015). Assigning Digital Object Identifiers to RFCs. Internet Architecture Board. doi:10.17487/RFC7669. RFC 7669. Informational. sec. 3.

Timmer, John (6 March 2010). "DOIs and their discontents". Ars Technica. Archived from the original on 8 March 2013. Retrieved 5 March 2013.

DeRisi, Susanne; Kennison, Rebecca; and Twyman, Nick (2003). "Editorial: The what and whys of DOIs". PLOS Biology. 1 (2): e57.

doi:10.1371/journal.pbio.0000057. PMC 261894. PMID 14624257. Open access icon

Franklin, Jack (2003). "Open access to scientific and technical information: the state of the art". In Grüttemeier, Herbert; Mahon, Barry (eds.). Open access to scientific and technical information: state of the art and future trends. IOS Press. p. 74. ISBN 978-1-58603-377-4. Archived from the original on 7 August 2022. Retrieved 7 August 2022.

"DOI System and Internet Identifier Specifications". doi.org. 18 May 2010. Archived from the original on 26 June 2010. Retrieved 7 August 2010.

"DOI System and standard identifier registries". doi.org. Archived from the original on 26 June 2010. Retrieved 7 August 2010.

Lemieux, Pierre-Anthony (21 November 2024). "The "doi" URI Scheme". ietf.org. Retrieved 14 October 2025.

Van de Sompel, Herbert (13 November 2024). "The DOI URI Scheme: Utility or Branding?". WSDL. Archived from the original on 14 June 2025. Retrieved 14 October 2025.

International DOI Foundation (7 August 2014). "Resolution". DOI Handbook. Archived from the original on 31 March 2015. Retrieved 19 March 2015.

"DOAI". CAPSH (Committee for the Accessibility of Publications in Sciences and Humanities). Archived from the original on 25 August 2016. Retrieved 6 August 2016.

Schonfeld, Roger C. (3 March 2016). "Co-opting 'Official' Channels through Infrastructures for Openness". The Scholarly Kitchen. Archived from the original on 19 October 2016. Retrieved 17 October 2016.

Piwowar, Heather (25 October 2016). "Introducing oaDOI: resolve a DOI straight to OA". Archived from the original on 17 March 2017. Retrieved 17 March 2017.

"DOI System Tools". Archived from the original on 8 February 2017. Retrieved 7 February 2017.

"Chapter 7: The International DOI Foundation". DOI Handbook. doi.org. Archived from the original on 10 July 2015. Retrieved 8 July 2015.

"Multi-Primary Administrators". DONA Foundation. Archived from the original on 14 January 2017. Retrieved 7 February 2017.

"Digital object identifier (DOI) becomes an ISO standard". International Organization for Standardization. 10 May 2012. Archived from the original on 2 August 2012. Retrieved 10 May 2012.

"Standards and Specifications". Overviews & Standards. doi.org. 28 June 2010. Archived from the original on 26 June 2010. Retrieved 7 August 2010.

"Standards and Specifications: 1. ISO TC46/SC9 Standards". Overviews & Standards. doi.org. 18 November 2010. Archived from the original on 4 July 2011. Retrieved 3 July 2011.

RFC 4452

"About "info" URIs – Frequently Asked Questions". Info-uri.info. Archived from the original on 27 September 2010. Retrieved 7 August 2010.

"ANSI/NISO Z39.84-2005 Syntax for the Digital Object Identifier" (PDF). National Information Standards Organization. Archived (PDF) from the original on 25 June 2021. Retrieved 25 June 2021.

"Namespace Registration for Digital Object Identifier (DOI)". IANA.
External links

Wikidata has the property:

DOI (P356) (see uses)

Official website

DOI Resources from DOI.org, including Factsheets, FAQs, and more
shortDOI Service – A shortening service offered by the DOI Foundation that creates aliases for existing DOI® names of the form 10/abcde

Crossref Metadata Search from CrossRef.org

Crossref Simple Text Query from CrossRef.org

vte

International numbering standards

Standards

ISO 2108: International Standard Book Number (ISBN)

ISO 3297: International Standard Serial Number (ISSN)

ISO 3901: International Standard Recording Code (ISRC)

ISO 6166: International Securities Identification Number (ISIN)

ISO/IEC 7812: Issuer Identification Number (IIN)

ISO 9362: Business Entity Identifier (BIC)

ISO 10957: International Standard Music Number (ISMN)

ISO 13616: International Bank Account Number (IBAN)

ISO 15511: International Standard Identifier for Libraries... (ISIL)

ISO 15706: International Standard Audiovisual Number (ISAN)

ISO 15707: International Standard Musical Work Code (ISWC)

ISO 17316: International Standard Link Identifier (ISLI)

ISO 17442: Legal Entity Identifier (LEI)

ISO 21047: International Standard Text Code (ISTC)

ISO 26324: Digital Object Identifier System (DOI)

ISO 27729: International Standard Name Identifier (ISNI)

ISO 27730: International Standard Collection Identifier (ISCI)

CAE/IPI

Virtual International Authority File (VIAF)

vte

International Organization for Standardization (ISO) standards

Authority control databases Edit this at Wikidata

International

GND

National

United StatesFranceBnF dataIsrael

Other

Yale LUX

Categories: Academic publishingElectronic documentsIdentifiersIndex (publishing)

This page was last edited on 18 December 2025, at 01:36 (UTC).

Text is available under the Creative Commons Attribution-ShareAlike 4.0 License; additional terms may apply. By using this site, you agree to the Terms of Use and Privacy Policy. Wikipedia® is a registered trademark of the Wikimedia Foundation, Inc., a non-profit organization.

Privacy policyAbout WikipediaDisclaimersContact WikipediaLegal & safety
contactsCode of ConductDevelopersStatisticsCookie statementMobile view

Wikimedia Foundation
Powered by MediaWiki

To main contentTo navigation
news sponsors contact us

Who we are
What we do
Our Network
Resources
Events & Webinars
Search page
Get involved
Text & Data Mining

LIBER believes that libraries and their users should be empowered to contribute to an innovative and competitive Europe.

That is why we are actively advocating for a more flexible copyright system that will allow text and data mining to be used to its full potential.

What is text and data mining?

"Text and data mining (TDM) is the process of deriving information from machine-read material. It works by copying large quantities of material, extracting the data, and recombining it to identify patterns." – UK Government

There are four stages to the TDM process. First, potentially relevant documents are identified. These documents are then turned into a machine-readable format so that structured data can be extracted. The useful information is extracted (Stage 3) and then mined (Stage 4) to discover new knowledge, test hypotheses, and identify new relationships.

Image credit: JISC / Value and Benefits of Text Mining (2012)

Image credit: JISC / Value and Benefits of Text Mining (2012)

Why Is It Important?

TDM will increase the progress of science exponentially. It has the potential to facilitate the discovery of cures for diseases such as cancer and Parkinson's. It has already been used to discover how existing drugs can be used to treat other conditions. It will also act as a foundation for innovation and new industry.

For libraries, who provide access to a growing amount of scientific content, it means that the researchers we support will be able to fully realise the value of the content we hold. This will, in turn, ensure a more rigorous approach to research, including more thorough reviews of the literature.

How is LIBER helping?

We are collaborating with a number of influential organisations and individuals to ensure that the European Union hears our call for legislative change that will better enable text and data mining.

We clearly expressed our views in our response to the EU's 2014 copyright review. We have participated in and then withdrew from the Licenses for Europe process when it became clear that there were serious concerns about the scope, composition and transparency of the process.

Our withdrawal was preceded by a letter of concern sent to the European Commission, to express the need for a more flexible copyright system. This

letter was supported by over 60 influential organisations and individuals, representing researchers, science organisations and industry (read the EC's response).

In London, we organised a workshop The Perfect Swell to highlight the future potential and challenges related to TDM. We also produced a Factsheet on TDM, to make it easier for our members to understand and explain the importance of text and data mining to their professional and user communities.

Sign up for our monthly LIBER Insider Mailer

Email*
your@email.com
c/o Koninklijke Bibliotheek
National Library of the Netherlands
PO Box 90407
2509 LK The Hague
The Netherlands
Tel: +31 70 314 07 67
Mail: liber@libereurope.org

Working groups
Events
Webinars
Get involved
Contact us
Together we get things done.

Get involved
Privacy Statement & Cookies
Copyright LIBER
Skip to main content

Open menu
r/occult
Search in r/occult
Log In

Expand user menu
r/occult icon
Go to occult
r/occult
•
wile_e_chicken
Jackpot. Huge 700 PDF collection of occult books, including Crowley, Lavey, Blavatsky, MKULTRA programming manual, NLP training, Wicca, hidden history, occult Yoga... Sharing is caring! (LGT pastebin of complete book listing; copy/paste link to 1GB Mega dl and torrent magnet in comments)
New to Reddit?
Create your account and connect with a world of communities.

Continue With Phone Number
By continuing, you agree to our User Agreement and acknowledge that you understand the Privacy Policy.
Top Posts
Reddit
reReddit: Top posts of October 1, 2018
Reddit
reReddit: Top posts of October 2018
Reddit
reReddit: Top posts of 2018

[Reddit Rules](#)
[Privacy Policy](#)
[User Agreement](#)
[Your Privacy Choices](#)
[Accessibility](#)

Reddit, Inc. © 2025. All rights reserved. [Skip to main content](#)

Jackpot. Huge 700 PDF collection of occult books, including Crowley, Lavey, Blavatsky, MKULTRA programming manual, NLP training, Wicca, hidden history, occult Yoga... Sharing is caring! (LGT pastebin of complete book listing; copy/paste link to 1GB Mega dl and torrent magnet in comments) : r/occult

Open menu

[r/occult](#)
[Search in r/occult](#)
[Log In](#)

Expand user menu

[Back](#)
[r/occult icon](#)
[Go to occult](#)
[r/occult](#)

•

7y ago
[wile_e_chicken](#)

Jackpot. Huge 700 PDF collection of occult books, including Crowley, Lavey, Blavatsky, MKULTRA programming manual, NLP training, Wicca, hidden history, occult Yoga... Sharing is caring! (LGT pastebin of complete book listing; copy/paste link to 1GB Mega dl and torrent magnet in comments)

240

•

42

[Comments Section](#)
[u/begotten_not_made avatar](#)
[begotten_not_made](#)

•

7y ago

There are countless occult books to suit all tastes and pockets, to say nothing of those that are freely available online (legally or otherwise); but it is better by far to have studied and to know internally, as a part of ourselves, a few of the very best books than it is to have merely read seven hundred, or even seven thousand, lesser works. That said, those interested in what is perhaps the best collection books online that are available to read for free may be interested in exploring the Internet Sacred Text Archive.

27

[wile_e_chicken](#)

OP

•

7y ago

Thank you for helping to focus things -- and besides who has time?

5

[u/ApocalypseFatigue avatar](#)
[ApocalypseFatigue](#)

•

7y ago

Deep thanks for these links.

2

u/mBamR avatar
mBamR

•

7y ago

There's also an Android app called The Occult Library. It's got links to thousands of books, as well.

7

u/ItzLarryTheLeopard avatar
ItzLarryTheLeopard

•

7y ago

Thanks! Does it feature intrusive ads, though?

2

u/mBamR avatar
mBamR

•

7y ago

There are a few ads on the app, but it brings you to a website that has a listing of the files, so you don't even need the app. They can be read online and they're downloadable. Part 1 is 207G

<https://yadi.sk/d/F62id7cX3Mj65x>

Part 2 is 227G

<https://yadi.sk/d/BNNwiZJ33MiHvM>

It's a treasure trove!

Edit: grammar

4

u/Ausemere avatar
Ausemere

•

7y ago

Just to add, there's a similar but bigger collection on The Pirate Bay (629 PDFs / 4.29Gb). Here's the magnet:

(It includes the super rare Temple of Vampire books!)

magnet:?

xt=urn:btih:0bcb2d1ffe6306d0b96846ba7ed5803718d03c51&dn=WitchCraft+and+Occult+ebooks+%5B621+PDF%5D&tr=udp%3A%2F%2Ftracker.leechers-paradise.org%3A6969&tr=udp%3A%2F%2Fzeroday.ch%3A1337&tr=udp%3A%2F%2Fopen.demonii.com%3A1337&tr=udp%3A%2F%2Ftracker.coppersurfer.tk%3A6969&tr=udp%3A%2F%2Fexodus.desync.com%3A6969

12

wile_e_chicken
OP

•

7y ago

Nice! Directory listing?

2

[deleted]

•

7y ago

I gotchyu:

<https://pastebin.com/yZBFudDP>

2

1 more reply

4 more replies

u/RedEyedRoundEye avatar

RedEyedRoundEye

•

7y ago

Subbing for later. Thanks dude.

2

u/akelloglight9 avatar

akelloglight9

•

7y ago

Does this have a regular link where I can just click download and save it to my PC?

2

Jaydoos447

•

7y ago

The link he provided in comments does this.

3

1 more reply

u/Ratjetpack avatar

Ratjetpack

•

7y ago

Post to r/Alexandria

7

wile_e_chicken

OP

•

7y ago

Done!

https://np.reddit.com/r/alexandria/comments/9klb6u/jackpot_huge_700_pdf_collection_of_occult_books

2

[deleted]

•

7y ago

This is amazing! Thank you for sharing =)

3

u/J-Shykes avatar

J-Shykes

•

7y ago

Thank you!

3

Gackuto69

•

7y ago

Thanks for sharing!

3

u/akelloglight9 avatar

akelloglight9

•

7y ago

Great stuff

3

u/gno-mind avatar

gno-mind

•

7y ago

I've accrued a PDF library of about 50 books and I just got an e-reader to put them on because I HATE reading books on my laptop. This is a perfectly welcomed addition! Thank you very much!

4

[deleted]

•

7y ago

u/MuggedByMonkeys avatar

MuggedByMonkeys

•

7y ago

Thanks for sharing!

3

u/Dgremlin avatar

Dgremlin

•

7y ago

Is this the occult book area from theeeye?

1

wile_e_chicken

OP

•

7y ago

I didn't find em there, but somebody else said that too.

1

u/mrcoolguy1_1 avatar

mrcoolguy1_1

•

7y ago

!remindme 2 hours

1

u/RemindMeBot avatar

RemindMeBot

•

7y ago

I will be messaging you on 2018-11-02 20:01:32 UTC to remind you of this link.

CLICK THIS LINK to send a PM to also be reminded and to reduce spam.

Parent commenter can delete this message to hide from others.

[FAQs](#) [Custom](#) [Your Reminders](#) [Feedback](#) [Code](#) [Browser Extensions](#)

1
[deleted]

•
7y ago
Are these all copyright free?

1
u/mrcoolguy1_1 avatar
mrcoolguy1_1

•
7y ago
!remindme 3 hours in case I forget lmao

1
New to Reddit?
Create your account and connect with a world of communities.

Continue With Phone Number
By continuing, you agree to our User Agreement and acknowledge that you understand the Privacy Policy.

More posts you may like
I have forgotten what my necklace is about
r/occult icon
r/occult

•
6d ago
I have forgotten what my necklace is about
r/occult - I have forgotten what my necklace is about
334 upvotes · 35 comments
Updated Nature / Family altar
r/occult icon
r/occult

•
5d ago
Updated Nature / Family altar
r/occult - Updated Nature / Family altar
264 upvotes · 14 comments
What do you think of this book to learn GD Magic?
r/occult icon
r/occult

•
4d ago
What do you think of this book to learn GD Magic?
r/occult - What do you think of this book to learn GD Magic?
111 upvotes · 40 comments
Do animals have occult traditions?
r/occult icon
r/occult

•
4d ago
Do animals have occult traditions?
109 upvotes · 77 comments
The connection between Jesus, Lucifer and Azazel
r/occult icon
r/occult

•
4d ago
The connection between Jesus, Lucifer and Azazel
r/occult - The connection between Jesus, Lucifer and Azazel
105 upvotes · 33 comments

Which God is this?

r/occult icon

r/occult

•

6d ago

Which God is this?

r/occult - Which God is this?

71 upvotes · 45 comments

Reading up on GD and I'm confused whether to visualize with my eyes open or closed because the text says close your eyes and the rest of the instructions assume they're open.

r/occult icon

r/occult

•

2d ago

Reading up on GD and I'm confused whether to visualize with my eyes open or closed because the text says close your eyes and the rest of the instructions assume they're open.

r/occult - Reading up on GD and I'm confused whether to visualize with my eyes open or closed because the text says close your eyes and the rest of the instructions assume they're open.

69 upvotes · 35 comments

Anyone have read this BOOK?

r/occult icon

r/occult

•

21h ago

Anyone have read this BOOK?

r/occult - Anyone have read this BOOK?

61 upvotes · 8 comments

Anyone have read or practiced any ritual from this book ?

r/occult icon

r/occult

•

4d ago

Anyone have read or practiced any ritual from this book ?

r/occult - Anyone have read or practiced any ritual from this book ?

49 upvotes · 28 comments

My Interpretation of the zones between paths in the Qabalah

r/occult icon

r/occult

•

1d ago

My Interpretation of the zones between paths in the Qabalah

r/occult - My Interpretation of the zones between paths in the Qabalah

41 upvotes · 7 comments

Seeking occult approaches to steady income

r/occult icon

r/occult

•

2d ago

Seeking occult approaches to steady income

40 upvotes · 37 comments

Biggest magical project you ever partook in?

r/occult icon

r/occult

•

3d ago

Biggest magical project you ever partook in?

27 upvotes · 16 comments

In worshipping God is this the worship of the divine creator exactly or is it the worship of thought forms?

r/occult icon

r/occult

- 2d ago
In worshipping God is this the worship of the divine creator exactly or is it the worship of thought forms?
17 upvotes · 24 comments
Any book suggestions?
r/occult icon
r/occult
- 2d ago
Any book suggestions?
14 upvotes · 18 comments
Magick and stonk market : Any real experiences with trading or IPOs
r/occult icon
r/occult
- 6d ago
Magick and stonk market : Any real experiences with trading or IPOs
12 upvotes · 9 comments
Just wondering (Discussion, question post of sorts)
r/occult icon
r/occult
- 5d ago
Just wondering (Discussion, question post of sorts)
10 upvotes · 28 comments
What do you think about CE5 meditation ? does it belong in the Occult ?
r/occult icon
r/occult
- 7d ago
What do you think about CE5 meditation ? does it belong in the Occult ?
10 upvotes · 13 comments
Making my own ecelectic path
r/occult icon
r/occult
- 1d ago
Making my own ecelectic path
8 upvotes · 16 comments
Seeking advice on recouping stolen money
r/occult icon
r/occult
- 2d ago
Seeking advice on recouping stolen money
8 upvotes · 15 comments
Developing reliable spirit perception
r/occult icon
r/occult
- 6d ago
Developing reliable spirit perception
8 upvotes · 11 comments
On Folk Magic/ Nature Magic/ "Kitchen Witch" and so on
r/occult icon
r/occult
- 4d ago
On Folk Magic/ Nature Magic/ "Kitchen Witch" and so on
7 upvotes · 57 comments
Weekly Spirit Praise & Honor Thread
r/occult icon
r/occult

•

4d ago

Weekly Spirit Praise & Honor Thread

7 upvotes · 2 comments

What Aspect of Your Practice Do You Disagree With, or Have Problems Accepting?

r/occult icon

r/occult

•

3d ago

What Aspect of Your Practice Do You Disagree With, or Have Problems Accepting?

6 upvotes · 20 comments

Unsure who answered my prayer

r/occult icon

r/occult

•

4d ago

Unsure who answered my prayer

6 upvotes · 11 comments

Scrying Questions

r/occult icon

r/occult

•

5d ago

Scrying Questions

5 upvotes · 5 comments

Community Info Section

r/occult

Binah

Join

The Occult: News for armchair and practicing metaphysical skeptics

The Occult: News for armchair and practicing metaphysical skeptics.

Public

Top Posts

Reddit

reReddit: Top posts of October 1, 2018

Reddit

reReddit: Top posts of October 2018

Reddit

reReddit: Top posts of 2018

Reddit Rules

Privacy Policy

User Agreement

Your Privacy Choices

Accessibility

Reddit, Inc. © 2025. All rights reserved.occult mysteriesthe path to the light

HomeAboutStudyOccult FAQOccult BooksLinks

Occult Books for sincere seekers

seasons greetings

As ever at this Special Season we like to reward our regular readers for their loyal support throughout the year by publishing a Christmas article. This year John Temple has written an analysis of a spine-tingling tale by M. R. James.

We review and recommend many books on occult, philosophical, scientific and religious subjects

The first point of wisdom is to discern that which is false, and the second, to know that which is true.

Lactantius – 'Institutiones Divinae'

Introduction

We have not reviewed any books about the so-called 'left-hand path' (LHP), witchcraft, wicca, the fantasies of conspiracy theorists or the speculations of psychics and mediums. If that's what you're looking for you won't find it here. If, on the other hand, you're looking for books that provide plain answers to the many questions sincere seekers ask about Man, Life and the Universe, you're

in the right place. To read our book reviews, browse the categories below. To learn more about what books we review and why, or how and where to obtain them, read the notes in the sidebar.

To learn more about this website and our aims, see our [About](#) page.

Occult book reviews

Our occult book reviews are listed under the following separate categories:

GENERAL OCCULT BOOKS (this page)

Occult books that do not fall into any specific category.

HERMETIC BOOKS

Classic Hermetic books that should be in every occult student's library.

OCCULT BIOGRAPHY

Occult biographies containing many occult truths.

OCCULT FICTION

The best classic occult fiction books.

BOOKS BY J MICHAUD

Dr Michaud's books describe and explain the true laws and principles of Occult Science.

H .P. BLAVATSKY BOOKS

Blavatsky's books are essential reading if you wish to learn the Ancient Wisdom.

THE BOOKS of Dr E. V. KENEALY

The Book of God, The Book of Enoch and The Book of Fo reviewed and downloadable.

FAIRIES & NATURE SPIRITS

These five books accurately describe the inhabitants of the Elemental Kingdoms.

ASTROLOGY

We review and recommend three books for the serious student of Astrology.

ATLANTOLOGY

We review seven books that discuss Atlantis in a scientific manner.

General occult Books (this page)

We hope that one or more of the books we review below will strongly appeal to you. If this happens it often means that there exists a special link between you and the thoughts and teachings of the author; and it is always wise to follow up such intuitions.

The Search for Truth—by John Temple

Aula Lucis, 2024. Hardcover limited to 500 copies, 304pp. Bound in foil-blocked yellow silk cloth with 16 illustrations, price £40 (\$52).

AVAILABLE FROM Aula Lucis and booksellers in the UK and USA

Also available to read here free of charge in HTML format

the search for truth

The Search for Truth is a unique investigation in twelve chapters that explores the many links between Religion and the Occult, focusing especially on the hidden meaning concealed within the Bible and its many correspondences with the Wisdom Teachings of ancient Egypt. During the course of the book the author gradually introduces the keys to the Mystery Language without which it is impossible to unlock the hidden meaning within any sacred writings, some of which pre-date Christianity by many millennia. The book covers a wide range of subjects that include, but are not limited to: an occult analysis of folly and

wisdom, hidden wisdom in the Bible and how and why it was concealed; the problem of good and evil; the real nature of God and man; the esoteric meaning of Christmas and Easter; the concealed meaning of some of the parables of Jesus; the origins and dogma of original sin and how this relates to the so-called 'fall of man'; the facts and fictions of the Christian Church; the secrets of the ancient Egyptian religion; the Wisdom Literature of Egypt compared and contrasted with the proverbs in the Bible; the right and wrong use of talent and what it really is; the magical power of prayer; and much, much more.

The content and arrangement of this book differs from the series of twelve articles John Temple wrote for this website between 2013 to 2019. The main changes are the exclusion of the first two articles in the online series, namely 'Searching for Truth' and 'Who are the Real Illuminati', and the addition of 'Folly and Wisdom' and 'The anatomy of Sin'. These two articles were published separately from the series in 2021 and 2024 respectively. The author decided, rightly in our view, that these two articles – both dealing with vitally important aspects of the search for truth – were more relevant to a printed book than the excluded articles, neither of which fitted into it quite as effectively or harmoniously. We feel sure that lovers of John Temple's invaluable contributions to this website will see the wisdom of this change and appreciate having these two articles included in this new book.

The Search for Truth is available in two different formats: a hardcover edition limited to 500 copies and a full vellum deluxe edition (see note below). The monochrome colour frontispiece and chapter headings are beautifully illustrated by Kateryna Zubakhina. The book includes a brief biography of the author which will be welcomed by his many fans and a comprehensive bibliography which serious occult students will find invaluable. Finally, as some casual visitors have queried our claim to be 'not for profit' whilst promoting a book that is being sold by a commercial publisher, we wish to make it quite clear that any profits accruing from the sale of The Search for Truth will firstly, be used to fund future printed editions of our articles, and secondly, go to John Temple – or more likely his pet parrot – but not to us!

A full Vellum deluxe edition, price to be announced, will be available from the publisher in late 2024 or early 2025.

Astral Conversations—by A Listener

Aula Lucis, 2022. Hardcover limited to 250 copies, 367pp. Bound in gold-stamped purple cloth, with purple endpapers and a purple ribbon. Colour frontispiece and title pages, with thirteen illustrations by Justin Estcourt. Presented with a purple bookmark, gold-stamped on 250gsm paper and supplied with a gold-stamped dust jacket, price £36 (\$45).

AVAILABLE FROM Aula Lucis and many occult booksellers

Also available to read here free of charge in HTML format

astral conversations

This unusual book is neither fiction nor non-fiction, but combines both genres in a unique way. The main narrative is the record of twelve lively and sometimes humorous conversations between two occult students overheard clairaudiently by the author. The two interlocutors – Arthur Flitterflop and Joshua Bombast – meet in the astral world to discuss many different subjects, including magic, masters, conspiracy theories, the illuminati, aliens, planet 'x', 'Ascension', 'DNA activation', consciousness, dreams, life after death, Tibetan magic, Shamans, drugs, channeling, witchcraft, paganism, the tarot, fate versus free will, necromancy, heaven and hell, and much more.

The secondary narrative consists of separate commentaries which follow each of the twelve conversations in the book. A similar format has been used before in print, most notably in The Comte de Gabalis, reviewed on our Occult Biography Books page. Bombast and Flitterflop are based on real individuals well-known to the author whose names have been deliberately changed to protect their

identities. During the course of their conversations the reader is gradually introduced to a number of little-known occult laws and principles which have rarely appeared in print before. These reveal who and what man truly is, his material and spiritual origins and the purpose of life on earth.

Some of the subjects Bombast and Flutterflop discuss will be familiar to readers, others will not. What makes this book stand out from the mass of modern occult literature is that it does not consist of the author's personal beliefs, opinions or speculations. All the facts, information and teachings in this book rest on the solid foundation of the Ancient Wisdom, gathered together over many thousands of years, which the profound learning of all the greatest Teachers and Philosophers, aided by Divine Inspiration, has recorded for our minds to dwell on, so that we might behold Truth. There is a comprehensive bibliography at the end of the book which lists the many occult, philosophical and scientific sources the author has drawn upon.

For technical reasons the twelve chapters in this book are presented in a slightly different manner to the articles on our website. However, with the exception of a Preface by the author and a Foreword by the publisher, the content is identical. You can watch a video review of the book on YouTube by 'The Lunar Key'. We would add that the reviewer has no connection with us or the publisher.

Serpents of Wisdom—by Edda Livingston
Originally self-published in 1994 by the author on her own (now defunct) website, Argotique.

Available TO READ & DOWNLOAD HERE IN PDF FORMAT

serpents of wisdom pdf

The author made this remarkable book freely available to all who wished to read it during her lifetime. We have followed her generous example by doing the same in creating our PDF, using many of the same illustrations she used. Written in a refreshingly down-to-earth manner, Serpents of Wisdom describes the search for a genuine Spiritual Master in plain language, indicating the many traps and false teachings the sincere seeker may encounter along the way with insight, warmth and wry humour.

It is impossible in a short review such as this to do justice to the wealth of real occult facts and information packed into this little book of just 72 pages, but the following are some of the many subjects covered: false masters; why asceticism does not lead to illumination; how to distinguish false teachers from genuine ones; willpower; alchemy; true faith versus mere optimism; karma and destiny; magic; reincarnation; sensible spiritual meditation; mental transformation; the higher and lower selves; black magic in modern science (this will be an eye-opener for many); the importance of simplicity; real, effective prayer; and how to make oneself ready for the True Teacher.

Those who have spent many years swimming in an ocean of New Age nonsense, will welcome the clarity this book sheds on the many wrong teachings and speculations masquerading as Truth. The author pulls no punches in lambasting the many past and present vultures in human form who prey upon the weaknesses and gullibility of those seeking a spiritual Master. For this reason alone, we highly recommend this unusual little book to the beginner in occult studies, as well as those who are well advanced upon the path to the Light. You can read a short extract from this book in the sidebar further down this page.

Readers who enjoy this book may also like The White Brother by Michael Juste, reviewed on our OCCULT BIOGRAPHY books page.

The Secret Teachings of All Ages—by Manly P. Hall
An Encyclopedic Outline of Masonic, Hermetic, Qabbalistic and Rosicrucian Symbolical Philosophy. Being an Interpretation of the Secret Teachings concealed within the Rituals, Allegories, and Mysteries of all Ages.

Originally printed by H. S. Crocker Company Inc., San Francisco, USA., 1928.
Reprinted 2003 by TarcherPerigee, paperback, 768pps, price £18.75.
ISBN-13: 978-1585422500.

AVAILABLE FROM Amazon.co.uk and other booksellers

AVAILABLE TO READ ONLINE AT Sacred Texts

secret teachings of all ages

There cannot be many readers interested in the occult who have not heard of this book. Manly P. Hall self-published this monumental survey of the ancient wisdom and the occult sciences at his own expense in 1928. The only reason we have not reviewed it before is that until recently the book was both scarce and expensive. Fortunately, an excellent e-text is now available at Sacred Texts which is freely available for all to read online. So far as we have been able to ascertain this is an exact facsimile of the original edition complete with all the black and white illustrations found in the printed book, though the colour illustrations which fronted each chapter in the first edition of 1928 and reprints of it, have been omitted for reasons of economy and copyright. There is also an illustrated paperback reprint published by TarcherPerigee in 2003 which is verbatim with the original edition (See note at end).

Those who study this book in its entirety will gain a broad understanding of such varied subjects as the Qabalah, Alchemy, Magic, Astrology, Neo-Platonism, Egyptian Hermetic Philosophy, Pythagorean mathematics, Native American myths, the esotericism of the Shakespearean dramas, the various Mystery Religions and ancient Mystery Schools of Greece and Egypt, and their modern offshoots of Rosicrucianism and Freemasonry. The number of ancient and modern sources Hall drew upon for his magnum opus is quite extraordinary. Aside from the works of Plato, Aristotle, Plutarch and Iamblichus, he cites translations of the Gnostic, Nicene, and Hermetic literature, the writings of Paracelsus, Ptolemy, Roger Bacon, Basil Valentine, Cornelius Agrippa, Eliphas Levi and H. P. Blavatsky, to name just a few of the most well-known writers on the ancient wisdom and occult sciences.

This is not to say that the book does not contain several errors. Among these may be mentioned Hall's contention that the Roma or Gypsies came from Egypt, a view which was popular in the 19th and early 20th centuries. We now know this to be incorrect. He also contends that the Tarot may be traced back to the religious symbolism of the ancient Egyptians, when in fact it was the product of the Rosicrucians of the 18th century who drew upon the Jewish mysticism of the Qabalah for its symbolism, not the ancient Egyptian Wisdom teachings. But these shortcomings in no way spoil what is one of the most comprehensive surveys of the ancient wisdom and occult sciences ever compiled, and that is the reason we recommend Manly P Hall's book to our readers.

IMPORTANT NOTE! There are now several editions of this book available including various 'print-on-demand' and Kindle versions which are badly typeset and omit many or all of the illustrations of the original. The most complete edition is the hardcover "University Edition" published by the Philosophical Research Society (PRS) in 2008, but at \$225 this is very expensive. The "Reduced Size Paperback" published in 1978 and reprinted in 1988 and 2000 by the PRS, costs \$75. This includes 54 symbolic colour plates, foldouts and an overlay as well as 200 black and white illustrations, an extensive bibliography and complete index. ISBN 10: 0-89314-830-X. There is also a hardcover edition of this book, price \$95 from PRS. ISBN-10: 0-89314-548-3 and a paperback compact "Reader's Edition" with 100 black and white illustrations and a 16-page colour insert, price \$26 from PRS. ISBN-10: 1585422509. Finally, there is the illustrated paperback reprint mentioned above, published by TarcherPerigee in 2003. This contains most, but not all of the illustrations included in the original edition of 1928 but omitted from many of the subsequent reprints.

In Tune with the Infinite—by Ralph Waldo Trine
Wilder Publications 2008. ISBN 978-1604590388. Softcover, 128pp.

Price new from £9.00. Also available as a Kindle edition, and second-hand in various editions from as little as £0.75.

AVAILABLE FROM Amazon.co.uk and other booksellers

ALSO AVAILABLE TO READ ONLINE AT SACRED TEXTS

in tune with the infinite

Ralph Waldo Trine presents the eternal Spiritual and material truths of Life in a clear and simple manner which all can understand. It requires no great intellect or education to apply the very simple laws which he so beautifully reveals in this inspired book. In the degree that you do so you will change sadness into joy, failure into success and weakness into strength.

Although claimed by many as a pioneer of 'New Age' teaching, there is nothing in Trine's message that was not known and taught thousands of years ago. We hear the same truths from the immortal lips of inspired teachers like Jesus, Buddha and Krishna. Trine's great accomplishment was to re-state these truths in simple words that even a child can understand and to make them accessible to millions. This is no accident; for the truth is always simple if we are simple enough to recognise it when it is presented to us. Sadly, so many seekers desire mystery, glamour and complexity. Such will turn away from the simplicity of this book. But the simple in mind and heart will recognise the Truth within its luminous pages.

It will remind them in no uncertain manner that the keys to health, happiness and success are to be found within and not without. As the Author says in his Prelude: "THE optimist is right. The pessimist is right. The one differs from the other as the light from the dark. Yet both are right. Each is right from their own particular point of view, and this point of view is the determining factor in the life of each. It determines as to whether it is a life of power or of impotence...of success or of failure."

How true these words are! Do we not all know seekers whose 'glass is always half-empty'?—who fear the worst and anticipate disaster and disappointment at every turn? And is it not also true that such people often live lives of sorrow, confusion, ill-health and failure? But it needn't be like this. In US lies the power to change our own individual lives for the better. And in the degree that we do so we shall change the lives of others around us and the world in general. This is the simple way to bring peace and light into this sorely-troubled world. It needs no 'occult powers' nor special training to do so. All it requires is an understanding of the TRUE LAWS of Life and a willingness to put them into practise in our daily lives. This is the SIMPLE message which Ralph Waldo Trine gave to the world over 100 years ago.

You can find a series of short extracts from In Tune with the Infinite in the afterword to our article on the law of attraction.

The Upanishads—translations from the Sanskrit by Juan Mascaro
Penguin books 1965. Reprinted by Penguin Classics 2005.
ISBN 978-0140441635. Softcover, 144pp. Price new £7.85.
Also available second-hand from as little as £1.00.

AVAILABLE FROM Amazon.co.uk and other booksellers

Read an abstract adapted from the Introduction to the book

upanishads

The Upanishads have rightly been described as the 'Himalayas of the Soul' and we regard this selection from them by Juan Mascaro as the finest and most accurate translations ever rendered into English. Readers who are unfamiliar with these sublime spiritual treatises on Man, God and the Universe are advised to read our abstract adapted from the translator's introduction to the book.

Born in Majorca of Spanish parents in 1897, Juan Mascaro's own search for Truth began at the tender age of 13 when he studied a book on occultism. This led to his discovery of an inferior English translation of the Bhagavad Gita which inspired him to learn Sanskrit by himself. He went on to study and teach at Cambridge University, in England, where he lectured on the spiritual values in the Bible and Spanish mysticism. He died in Cambridge in 1987 at the ripe old age of 90, having left the world some of the finest translations of the sacred texts of Hinduism ever written.

Rabindranath Tagore, the famous Bengali poet wrote in a letter to Mascaro that he had "caught from those great words the inner voice that goes beyond the boundaries of words." We agree and do not doubt that Mascaro's early occult studies greatly helped him to imbue his masterly translation with the fire of true inspiration which shines from every page of this book. For this is an occult book in the best and highest sense of that much misunderstood word, which contains some of the most elevated spiritual truths ever composed by the hand of man.

These timeless treatises upon Truth are as far removed from the dry and dusty curiosities of religious scholarship as the Sun is removed from a guttering candle in a dark cellar filled with bemused bats. H. P. Blavatsky tells us that upa-ni-shad is a compound word meaning "the conquest of ignorance by the revelation of secret, spiritual knowledge." Mascaro confirms this in his introduction where he says that Upanishad means to "sit at the feet of the Master", which means the same and is the same, for one cannot learn the true occult sciences without a spiritual Master as we point out in many of our articles. The Upanishads are to the Vedas what the Qabbalah is to the Jewish Bible. They treat of and expound the secret meaning of the Vedic texts and the occult sciences.

Every sincere seeker who truly longs to scale the mountain of Truth should read the Upanishads, for in few other sacred texts can we find such clear and simple instructions to guide the feet of the traveller on the path to the Light.

Serpent in the Sky—by John Anthony West

The high wisdom of Ancient Egypt

1st UK Edition, Wildwood House, London 1979. Hardcover 253pp.

ISBN 07045 02690. Illustrated with 140 photographs and line drawings.

Price from £20.00 second-hand. New paperback edition 286pp, Quest Books, USA 1993. ISBN 978-0835606912. Price £16.24.

AVAILABLE NEW FROM Amazon.co.uk and other booksellers

Also available second-hand from Abe books and other booksellers

serpent in the sky

We first read John Anthony West's groundbreaking reinterpretation of the science and civilisation of Egypt more than 30 years ago and were deeply impressed by it. We remain impressed today, for what he has to say about the wisdom of ancient Egypt has rarely been expressed more clearly or completely by any other popular author. West challenged the prevailing dogmas about ancient Egypt for the very first time, providing a generation of readers with information which had either been suppressed, ignored or misinterpreted by orthodox archaeologists and Egyptologists.

The service West has rendered to scholars and ordinary readers alike cannot be underestimated. By summarising and extending the work of the philosopher and mathematician, R. A. Schwaller de Lubicz, he has not only made the ancient Egyptian sciences of art, architecture, mathematics, geometry and philosophy comprehensible to the lay reader who knows little or nothing about these subjects, but provided the serious occult student with a wealth of hitherto scarce and invaluable information on the hidden wisdom of ancient Egypt.

While we would recommend Schwaller de Lubicz's own books to those who wish to

delve more deeply into the sacred sciences of ancient Egypt, his magnum opus—The Temple of Man—runs to over 1,000 pages and is not cheap at nearly £170 for the hardcover edition published by Inner Traditions in 1998. For most readers, Serpent in the Sky covers the same ground as de Lubicz, and is considerably easier to read.

West is no New Age apologist promoting the weirder speculations of conspiracy theorists, but a conscientious and accomplished scholar who has the advantage over most orthodox Egyptologists in that he writes with great clarity, acuity and humour, dispelling the many popular misconceptions which surround the subject of ancient Egypt and its civilisation with rapier-like wit and inescapable logic. If you are fascinated by ancient Egypt (and we know few seekers after truth who are not) you will not be disappointed by this book.

NOTE: The paperback edition published in 1993 includes an update on the author's dating of the Sphinx.

Secrets of the Great Pyramid—by Peter Tompkins
Penguin Books, London 1978. ISBN 0140051082. Softcover, 416pp.
Price secondhand from £10.00.

AVAILABLE FROM Abebooks.co.uk and other booksellers

secrets of the great pyramid

Although written over 40 years ago, this lavishly illustrated book remains the most comprehensive compendium of accurate facts and data about the Great Pyramid we know. As secondhand copies of the 1978 softcover edition (shown at right) are readily available in the UK and USA for less than £10 there has never been a better time to add this book to your occult library. Many contemporary writers about Egypt, such as Graham Hancock, John Anthony West (see previous review) and Robert Bauval, have drawn much of their material from the enormous amount of data Tompkins collected together for his book.

The book contains over 300 illustrations from sources ranging from the twenty-volume survey of Egypt commissioned by Napoleon to the first photographs taken inside the Pyramid in 1865; and an appendix by Professor Stecchini on the relations of ancient measures to the Great Pyramid. From the first Arabian investigations in the 8th century, to the latest theories and explanations, this book relates the complete history of the exploration of the Great Pyramid. Peter Tompkins recounts the explorations and adventures of the archaeologists, treasure-hunters, soldiers, scientists and eccentrics who have tunnelled into and studied the Pyramid over many centuries. He analyses the various theories as to how and why the Pyramid was built, and its relation to other monumental structures of antiquity, including Stonehenge and the ziggurats of Babylon.

Whilst we would not necessarily endorse all the author's conclusions about the purpose and function of the Great Pyramid, we know of no other book in which so many different theories have been presented in such a thoroughly sensible and scientific manner. This is in sharp contrast to many newer books on the subject, which, we are sorry to say, promote the most improbable fantasies based on variations of the same crackpot theories Tompkins demolishes in this book. Among these theories may be included the hair-brained notion that the Great Pyramid was a 'nuclear' power station, a prophetic device to predict the future or was built by aliens.

Several chapters in the book will be of great interest to occult students, not least those which explore the many astronomical, astrological and mystical aspects of this mysterious monument, whose primary purpose was a Temple of Initiation into the ancient Mysteries, as many of our readers will know. For these reasons alone we highly recommend this book.

Egyptian Magic—by Florence Farr
The Aquarian Press, Wellingborough, UK, 1982. Softcover, 85pps.
ISBN 0850302773. Price from £36.00 second-hand.

AVAILABLE FROM Abebooks.co.uk and other booksellers

Also available to read online at the Hermetic Library

egyptian magic

This rare book on the metaphysical doctrines, religion and magical practises of ancient Egypt was first published as volume VIII of *Collectanea Hermetica* (see *Numbers: Their Occult Power and Mystic Virtues*, reviewed below), in 1896.

Although the book was written at a time when the science of Egyptology was in its infancy, this in no way negates the invaluable esoteric lore the author has collected from the translations of Egyptian papyri available to her in the 19th century, which remain as much of an enigma to modern scholars as they were to Egyptologists in Farr's time.

Understandably, she draws heavily on the books of E. A. Wallis Budge, now sadly out of favour among Egyptologists for reasons of political correctness rather than scholarship in which he vastly exceeded all his modern contemporaries put together. The book includes a detailed examination and discussion of reincarnation, initiation, evolution and the afterlife which is in complete accord with the true laws and principles of Occult Science as expounded in many of our articles.

Farr correctly deduced that the principles of Egyptian magic were based on an elaborate series of correspondences derived from the fact that material and spiritual evolution follow the same Hermetic law of 'As above; so below', and that matter and spirit are the opposite states of the one Universal Substance, or *Prima Materia*.

The book begins with a dissertation upon the seven principles of man as they were known in ancient Egypt, explaining how they enter into the body at birth, what happens to them at death, and the manner in which they are connected. Later chapters include several so-called 'spells' taken from the Book of the Dead, which are nothing of the kind, for all these exhortations and prayers are nothing more nor less than allegorical representations of the various transformations the Higher Self undergoes during life and after death.

Over half the book is taken up with extracts from a Gnostic papyrus entitled *The Book of Knowledge of the Invisible God*, which forms part of the Bruce codex found in Upper Egypt in 1769, and now preserved in the Bodleian Library, in Oxford. This luminous text is reminiscent of the *Pistis Sophia* in parts and consists of some of the esoteric teachings Jesus imparted to his disciples after his resurrection. These alone make this little book well worth studying. You can read about the hidden meaning of the resurrection in our article about the esoteric meaning of Easter.

NOTE: Amazon sell a Kindle edition for just over £2.00 but not having seen it we cannot vouch for its quality or accuracy. Kessinger Publishing produced a reprinted edition in 1993, but this may contain errors and omissions. Hence, we recommend that those on a tight budget avail themselves of the free e-text published by the Hermetic Library (see above link).

Numbers: Their Occult Power and Mystic Virtues

—by W Wynn Westcott

Theosophical Publishing House, London, 1890.

Reprinted in 1973 4th edition, hardcover, 120pps, ISBN 0722950276.

AVAILABLE FROM Abebooks.co.uk and other booksellers

Also available to read online at Sacred Texts

numbers

We feel compelled to begin this review with an apology. Numerology cannot be picked up piecemeal in an idle hour or two. Nor can it be used to tell

'fortunes' as many people have been led to believe. If that is your desire, we suggest that you take up reading tea-leaves or the Tarot! As we point out in our article on symbolism, the students of Pythagoras spent seven years learning the basic principles of the sacred science of numbers, as you can read in our article on numerology. Consequently, Westcott's book, like our own article, should be regarded as an introduction to this vast and complex subject, not a complete course of instruction in the science of numbers, which cannot be condensed down into a slim volume of just 120 pages.

The book was first published in 1890 as volume IX of *Collectanea Hermetica*, a series of 9 books on the occult sciences issued under the imprimatur of the Theosophical Society with Westcott as editor. Westcott expanded and revised the book in 1902 and 1911. A 4th edition was published in 1974, which is the edition shown at right that we have used for this review. Those who judiciously study this book will gain a first-rate understanding of the main principles of the hidden properties and meaning of numbers.

Westcott drew on an immense number of ancient Greek, Roman, Chaldean, Hebraic, Egyptian, Chinese and Sanskrit sources for this book, as well as the writings of Eliphas Levi, the Egyptologist E.A. Wallis Budge, Thomas Taylor, Godfrey Higgins, Michael Maier, Gerald Massey and H. P. Blavatsky. But Westcott's main source, and the reason that this book is of such value to the serious occult student, are the teachings of Pythagoras himself, which the author has collected together from the fragmentary remains of the writings of the Sage's pupils.

The science of numbers is one of the most important keys that unlocks the secrets of man and the universe. As H. P. Blavatsky said so truly: "Everything in the Universe was framed according to the eternal proportions and combinations of numbers—God geometrises—and numbers and numerals are the fundamental basis of all systems of mysticism, philosophy, and religion." Pythagoras stated that the Monad or unity, emanated the Dyad, and thus formed the spiritual trinity, from which is derived the quaternary, or the mystic four, the number of the material world. These numbers comprise the totality of the forces of Nature and the principles of man, both of which are seven in number.

IMPORTANT NOTE! There are several print-on-demand and Kindle editions of this book available from Amazon and other booksellers. These are best avoided as almost all are badly typeset and contain innumerable errors and omissions. If you want a printed copy our advice is to obtain the 4th edition shown above, published by the Theosophical Publishing House in 1973. Otherwise, read the free e-text at the Sacred Text Archive.

Qabbalah: The Philosophical Writings of Solomon Ben Yehudah Ibn Gebirol, or Avicbron—by Isaac Myer

First published Philadelphia 1888. Reprinted by Samuel Weiser Inc, New York, 1970 (1st Ed.) & 1972 (2nd Ed). Hardcover, 497pp inc 26pp index. ISBN 0-87728-008-8. Copiously illustrated with monochrome plates throughout. Price second-hand from £50.00. A paperback edition was published by Elibron Classics in 2001. This is a photographic reprint of the 1888 edition, available from Amazon.co.uk, price new £9.99—see link below.

AVAILABLE FROM Amazon.co.uk 532pp, ISBN 978-1402185038

qabbalah by isaac myer

The Qabbalah (also written "Kabbalah", "Cabala", etc), which word means "doctrines received by tradition"—is a system of Jewish theosophy that played an important part in the establishment of the Christian Church. As such, it is a valuable work for the study of the origin of religions and their philosophy in general, and the origin of the formulations, dogmas and doctrines of early Christianity in particular. We would add that Isaac Meyer's book has nothing whatsoever to do with the fashionable craze of 'kabbalah' popularised by various Hollywood celebrities in recent years!

First published at the author's own expense in 1888, Meyer's Qabbalah remains

the most accessible and readable summary of these important Hebrew writings that we know of. The book includes a short account of the life and writings of the philosopher, Solomon ben Yehudah Ibn Gebirol or Avicbron; some parts of the Qabbalistic philosophy, quotations from the Zoharic books, explanations of many New Testament passages, the basic element in Religions, and extracts from the so-called "Pagan" writers on the Invisible and Visible and the Ideal and Real. In addition, the book contains Qabbalistic accounts of the Creation which should be of interest to every seeker, for it is only by carefully comparing the various accounts to be found in the sacred books of all times that the diligent occult student may arrive at a true conception of the origins of Man and the Universe. The book also contains important discussions upon the nature of illusion, sound, colour and rhythm, and an interesting article on an Ancient Lodge of Initiates.

For those interested in making a deeper study of Jewish Mysticism it is important to get as close as possible to the original sources upon which the early philosophers erected the doctrine and teaching of the Kabbalah. For this reason we also recommend two further classic books on this system of Jewish theosophy. These are: *The Kabbalah: its Doctrines, Development, and Literature* by Christian David Ginsburg, published by G Routledge & Sons, London, 1920 and *The Kabbalah or the Religious Philosophy of the Hebrews* by Adolphe Franck (translated by I. Sossnitz) 1926. This latter book is available to read online in HTML format at the Internet Sacred Text Archive. We review this superb compendium of sacred and occult texts on our Links page.

NOTE. We recommend the edition published by Weiser Books in 1970/72 (ISBN 0-87728-008-8), OR the photographic reprint by Elibron Classics published by Adamant Media Corporation in 2001 (ISBN 978-1402185038). We do not recommend the Kindle and other electronic editions sold by Amazon as these often suffer from defects and imperfections that make such ebooks virtually unreadable.

The Occult and the Curative Powers of Precious Stones

—by William T. Fernie M.D.

Originally published in 1907 under the title *Precious Stones: For Curative Wear; and other Remedial Uses; Likewise The Nobler Metals.*

Reprinted by HarperCollins; 1981. Softcover, 486pps.

AVAILABLE FROM Abebooks.co.uk and other booksellers

occult curative powers precious stones

Although it was first published more than 100 years ago, W. T. Fernie's seminal source book on the various occult, alchemical, historical, mythological and magical lore and properties associated with precious stones and minerals has never been equalled. The book is a virtual encyclopedia of invaluable information about stones and metals, and copiously enlivened with anecdotes and historical information on how precious and semi-precious stones and metals were used in the past.

Given the present-day fascination with "crystals" and the very many uses (and we may say many more "abuses") to which they are now put, the serious student of occultism will find this book indispensable in his researches into the historical and occult lore of gems of all kinds. Having said that, the book is not without errors and should not be taken as an infallible guide to the use of precious stones for occult purposes. The real occult facts about precious stones and their employment have and always will remain a closely-guarded secret for the reasons we give in our Occult FAQ.

NOTE. The edition illustrated above is the HarperCollins paperback reprint of 1981. So far as we have been able to ascertain this is verbatim with the original edition of 1907. When we last updated this page in late November 2024, used copied of the HarperCollins reprint were readily available from Abe Books and other booksellers from £25.00 or less. The various print-on-demand editions of this book now being produced are best avoided for the reasons given in our

note 'Where and how to buy occult books' in the sidebar.

This page was last updated on 1 December 2025 – © Copyright occult-mysteries.org.

horizontal rule

Search our website

occult books

You can search for specific books or authors by entering you search term into the search box above. For TIPS on how to search effectively, please read the advice given on our SEARCH RESULTS page.

OCCULT BOOKS

"Of the making of many books there is no end."

Ecclesiastes 12:12

This reminds us of a very good friend of ours, a Mystic and Seer of wide experience and great wisdom, who, when he was asked which of the many thousands of rare occult books in his library he would recommend, he said "None of 'em!!"

We agree with him. The fact of the matter is that with very few exceptions, the books which are recommended to Occult students are often chaotic in their contents and contradict one another. The problem is that it is impossible to put the most profound spiritual and mystical experiences into words that cannot be misunderstood by a large number of seekers.

We only have to consider the many different interpretations of the Bible and other Sacred books to know that this is true. We could easily have reviewed 500 occult books, or 5000, but whether acquiring that many books leads to knowledge and understanding or confusion and mental indigestion, is a question we leave our readers to ponder. . . .

Moreover, in all our wide experience of occult and mystical literature, we know of no books that do not contain some errors, while in most truth and error are so inextricably intertwined that only a trained Occultist can sift the one from the other. Yet some truth is better than none. This is especially true of the thousands of new occult books that are now appearing, very few which of contain anything that has not been said better before. This answers the question we have often been asked as to why so many of the books we do review were published in the last century or even earlier.

It is for this reason that we have chosen only those books which contain real occult wisdom and truth which stand out like beacons of Light amongst a sea of mediocrity, plagiarism and fantasy. Books that explain who and what Man truly IS, whence he comes, whither he is going and the purpose and meaning of life. In connection with this, an anonymous alchemist has written:

"Let a Lover of truth suspect things that are quickly understood; for truth lies hid in obscurity; for Philosophers never write more deceitfully—than when plainly, nor ever more truly—than when obscurely."

This is true, though it may come as a shock to those who imagine there is a secret 'Da Vinci' code which at a stroke will magically 'unlock' the obscure allegories, arcane symbolism and archaic language used by occultists, mystics and philosophers. We're afraid that no such 'code' exists, has existed, or ever will exist, except in the minds of novelists and conspiracy theorists. It requires wide reading, long study, intuition and sheer hard work to discover the hidden meaning in the best occult books as we explain in our occult studies course.

Occult books for beginners

We are often asked to suggest the 'best' occult books for beginners. Our invariable answer is that the 'best' books are those that teach us the most. For this reason we suggest that if you know little or nothing about the occult sciences, you start off by reading the following three articles we have published:

Occult FAQ

Why study Occult Science?

There is only One LIGHT

Then, if you wish to learn more, *The Secret Teachings of All Ages* is a readable and comprehensive introduction to the occult sciences for those who know little or nothing about them. Those who prefer to read the personal experiences of seekers, should enjoy *Serpents of Wisdom* or *The White Brother*. Both these books were written by authors who drew on their own personal experience to describe the search for a genuine spiritual teacher and answer the many questions asked by beginners. These two books are reviewed on this website and can be downloaded in PDF format.

In addition, we would also recommend *In Tune with the Infinite* by Ralph Waldo Trine. Although not an 'occult' book in the strict sense, it presents the Eternal Truths of life with great clarity and simplicity—and just as importantly—how to apply them to improve your life, health, wealth and happiness.

astral conversations

Finally, we strongly recommend that you read and study *Astral Conversations*—a series of articles in which two typical occult students—one a mere beginner—discuss many different subjects and provide plain, no-nonsense answers to them. A hardcover print edition of these twelve conversations was published by Aula Lucis in 2022. This is arranged slightly differently to the website articles but the content is the same. For further information about this printed edition see our review of the book on this page.

Serpents of Wisdom

An extract adapted from the book by Edda Livingston reviewed on this page
You have probably come to the realization that there are no listings of Masters and true Teachers in the Yellow Pages. It is possible to find psychics, astrologers, and other such flora and fauna, and you may even find advertisements in metaphysical-type magazines for birds of ill-omen who call themselves masters, but unless we have polyps for brains, we ought to know that the only thing they are masters of, is deceit of an expensive kind.

The ill-advised followers of these self-appointed teachers, swallow wholesale the most absurd propositions put forward by these coolies of the Occult; these poachers on Spiritual grounds. But is there a single Master among them? An Adept, perhaps? Or an Initiate? The sad but true answer is NO—not one. There is not even a good imitation of one.

So where will you find one?

Do you think you would recognize a Master if you did meet one? Are you under the impression that he would advertise his Mastership by wearing saffron robes? Flowing locks? Sandals? A halo? A crown of thorns? Or could it possibly be that he is so well hidden because he looks like any one of us, giving us no obvious signs to recognize him by, and, in this manner, throwing us back on our ability to tell Truth from falsehood? How many of us are willing or able to know and welcome Mastership or Adeptship by listening to words of Truth? The majority seem to prefer personality, fame, and drivellers of ineptitude who reconfirms our preconceived opinions.

And anyway, to the ordinary man, all that stuff about Masters, Wisdom, Light and Love, has no meaning—it makes him yawn. What matters to him is profit, the latest football scores, fun, food, and lots of sleep. If you talk to this kind

of plebeian about the more elevated things—things of the Spirit and of the Higher man, he will probably brush you aside with: 'In my opinion, that's a lot of bull.' and it will be your own fault for thoughtlessly throwing your pearls before the swine. Your hard gained pearls of wisdom will be trampled underfoot, and neither you nor the plebeian you sought to enlighten will have gained a thing by your eagerness to share your new-found Light. Regretfully, you will soon learn that most men shun the light like so many vampires hiding in their coffins as soon as the sun comes out.

The 19th Century occultist, Eliphas Levi said that: "Fools are the people who kill men of genius", and we might add that they are also fond of killing the Messengers sent to us from God. We all know what crass humanity did to Jesus. Apollonius of Tyana was thrown into prison and later tortured to death; Daniel was thrown to the lions; Raymund Lully was stoned to death; Joan of Arc was burnt at the stake; Ibn Gebirol, the Kabbalist, was murdered; Jaques Cazotte, the seer, was executed, and Socrates was condemned to death. Pythagoras had to flee from the tyranny of Polycrates. Cagliostro died while confined in prison; Giordano Bruno was burnt alive; Sendivogius was imprisoned and tortured; Paracelsus and Agrippa were forced to spend their lives as wretched wanderers. . and the list goes on.

You may argue that all this took place a long time ago, that we are more civilized these days and would never tolerate such barbaric behaviour. Don't believe it! Human nature does not change much, and however arrogant and self-satisfied modern man is concerning his latest achievements and so-called progress, he is still as stupid and as cruel as ever. Fools are still persecuting and killing messengers, whether physically or by ridicule and calumny, who irritate them, or who hold views considered threatening.

This is one of the reasons why the Wise keep silent as to who, what and where they are—and maybe—to a lesser extent, so should you. It is also wrong to foist your beliefs on others who may be at a different stage on the Path than yourself; or who may simply be going by a different route. Since it is only possible for us to understand something up to our own level, how would we know if we were foisting ourselves and our beliefs on those who have far surpassed us in knowledge and Wisdom? And yet, people do all the time, unaware of the pitying and gentle smiles of those who can see through them.

And although you should always protect the fellow traveller lower than yourself on the ladder to the Light, you must at all times guard against being preached at or dictated to by them. As for the majority, those who care not, let them go on their merry way, without judging them, but at the same time make sure that you see them for what they are, freeing you from the danger of falling for outward trappings.

But if the opportunity to plant a seed in their barren soils presents itself, you should do so. A good seed may lay dormant until the experiences of their lives has watered their soil with tears and enriched it with the ashes of their dreams, sprouting into a beautiful flower of wisdom, years—or lifetimes hence.

It is possible that you yourself are on the Path because someone, at some time, planted a seed in you. A kind soul did the work of the Master on your behalf and you are now reaping the benefits of that kindly act. This is the Way of Service and it is the only Path you can take if you want to reach one of the Masters.

There are no short-cuts to be had on the Path to the Light. We all have to travel the same road and overcome the same obstacles in order to obtain our Goal, and only the strong and steadfast, the loving and faithful, will be crowned with success. Let us at all times remember that even the Masters had to travel along this Path in times gone by, and for this reason they understand fully our aching hearts and our yearnings, but they also know that the Reward is well worth striving for. They know that it is necessary for man to live through material darkness, for we can only be born into the Light from this darkness. But before we start longing for this Birth, we must reach a point where we feel

the limitations and the powerlessness of the darkness. We must long, with our whole hearts and minds, to live within the rays of the Light, and we must fearlessly face the Truth. If the Truth hurts, we must have the ability to look within ourselves for the fault, rather than change the Truth in order to spare ourselves.

Then, and only then, can we hope to be noticed by the Masters who live within the Light.

Upanishads

An abstract adapted from Juan Mascaro's introduction to his translations of the Upanishads (see book review at left)

If all the known Upanishads were collected into one volume, they would make an anthology about the length of the Bible. The spirit of the Upanishads can be compared with that of the New Testament summed up in the words 'I and my Father are one' and 'The kingdom of God is within you', the seed of which is found in the words of the Psalms 'I have said: Ye are gods; and all of you are the children of the most High'.

The central message of the Upanishads is that God must not be sought as something far away, abstract, and separate from us, but rather within us in the Higher Self which transcends the limitations and littleness of our earthly personality. In rising to the best in us we rise to the Higher Self in us and to God Himself. Thus when the sage of the Upanishads is pressed for a definition of God, he remains silent, meaning that God is silence. When asked again to express God in words, he says: 'Neti, neti', 'Not this, not this'; but when pressed for a positive explanation he utters the sublimely simple words: 'TAT TVAM ASI', 'Thou art That'.

According to the Upanishads, the reality of God can only be apprehended in a consciousness of joy that is beyond ordinary consciousness. The silent voice of the Eternal is perpetually whispering in us his melodies everlasting. The radiance of the Infinite is everywhere, but our ears cannot hear and our eyes cannot see: the Eternal cannot be grasped by the transient physical senses or the transient material mind. This is beautifully expressed in the Taaittiriya Upanishad: 'Words and mind go to him, but reach him not and return. But he who knows the joy of Brahman fears no more.'

Brahman is described as immanent and transcendent, within all and outside all. If the All is imagined as a triangle, the apex might be imagined as God transcendent, who in his expansion creates matter out of Himself—not out of nothing as science believes—and thus becomes immanent until the end of evolution when the immanent has once again become transcendent in the ascension of evolution towards Him. Why? For the joy of creation. Why is there evil? For the joy of good arising from it. Why suffering? For the instruction of the Higher and lower self. Why darkness? That the Light may shine the more brightly and gloriously. This teaching is as old as man and the very essence of true Occult Science.

The Upanishads introduce the reader to the conception of a fourth state of consciousness, above waking, dreaming and deep sleep. The law of attunement, wrongly called Karma—which we discuss in our study course—explains the apparent injustice in the world with sublime simplicity. We alone are the builders of our own destiny, and the results are not limited to one life, since our Higher Self that was never born and will never die must come again and take to itself a fresh body, that both selves may have the reward of their works. Good shall lead to good, and evil to evil. From good, joy shall come, and from evil shall come suffering. And thus the grand scheme of evolution flows on towards perfection.

And when all the transient has been left behind, when final liberation has been attained, when our little self is lost in the greater Self in us and in the ALL, as a drop of water is lost in the sea, does it mean that all consciousness is lost? After the death of the lower self, when the small drop of human

consciousness has become one with the vast ocean of Consciousness, does it mean that our individual consciousness is lost? Yes, say some spiritual teachers, both past and present but they err and err profoundly as you can read in our astral conversation on consciousness after death. The truth, as you may read in that article, is that the Higher Self gathers the spiritual qualities of every terrestrial personality into which it incarnates and adds them to its own eternal consciousness.

The Higher Self has then become the Self supreme and not only has it full consciousness of its own experience through its many incarnations, but access to the consciousness of all other selves too. How could the union with God be unconsciousness, unless God Himself was unconsciousness? We all know that caterpillars die in order to transform themselves into beautiful butterflies. Free from its limitations, the little self forgets its limited life in the boundless ocean of life. It is not a death, but a victory over death, a rising and a resurrection to greater and more vivid life.

This is the central message of the Upanishads and why we commend the book to you for serious study and meditation.

NOTE: Juan Mascaro translated portions of several other Indian sacred texts during his lifetime. Foremost among them are the Bhagavad Gita (1962) and the Dhammapada (1973). Both are well worth reading.

Where and how to buy occult books

The occult books we have reviewed have been carefully selected as the best of their kind. We could easily have included many more books which are both scarce and expensive, but being aware of the fact that most sincere seekers have limited means we have favoured those that are free to read online, and/or are readily available in several editions and formats, both new and second-hand, at modest cost.

BUYERS BEWARE!

And now we must issue a strong warning. Whilst Information Technology and the Internet have vastly increased the availability of rare and/or out-of-print books, it has also made buying definitive editions very much harder.

Such books are increasingly being digitally-scanned and published as print-on-demand or e-books. Whilst some are well-reproduced, accurate facsimiles of the original editions, the majority are not. Many are incomplete and contain serious errors and omissions, and in the worst cases, may be completely unreadable.

Notwithstanding these grave shortcomings, such reprints are often prohibitively expensive, so adding insult to injury whilst providing a jolly good income for the publisher! The latter is usually a 'one-man-band' whose sole interest is in making a fast buck from the unsuspecting.

The only way to be sure you are not paying good money for waste paper is to buy the specific edition we recommend, or if that is not possible, contact the publisher or seller to make sure that the book they are selling is an exact facsimile of the original with no errors or omissions.

We have indicated below where to obtain the occult books we have reviewed, but this information is subject to change as titles go in and out of print and/or stock and web links are updated. In most cases a web search will return results from various sellers, and it is also worthwhile contacting booksellers directly.

Don't rely on booksellers' online lists of titles in stock as these are often out-of-date. Do try charity shops, as these often stock rare or unusual books at bargain prices. You will find a short list of booksellers specialising in occult books in the UK and some in the USA below.

Occult booksellers and publishers

Whilst we try to keep this list up-to-date, these websites may become unavailable at any time

Abe books is a major seller of second-hand books but delivery can be slow and customer service rather poor.

Atlantis Bookshop is London's oldest independent occult bookseller established in 1922. Unfortunately, they now seem to focus mainly on books about black magic and witchcraft, do not list their current stock, and provide no search facilities.

Magis Books—mail-order bookseller based in Leicestershire, in the UK. Although their website is awkward and frustrating to use, it does list their current stock and provides a search facility by title, author and category.

Treadwell's Books located in Bloomsbury, in London, sells books on occultism, mythology, folklore and religion. Like the Atlantis Bookshop, Treadwell's favour books on witchcraft and black magic rather than the Ancient Wisdom and Occult Truth.

Courtyard Books based in Glastonbury, sells esoteric and occult books including fine, limited edition titles in hardcover from small publishers and private presses. Their website is easy to use with a good search facility.

Watkins Books—esoteric bookshop in London, established over 100 years ago.

Watkins have an extensive list of books on philosophy, metaphysics, mythology, the occult sciences, astrology, magic and mysticism, both new and second-hand, including rare and out-of-print classics.

Wizards Bookshelf—mail-order publisher and bookseller based in Michigan, USA, publishes high quality reprints of many scarce metaphysical classics, such as The Divine Pyramander of Hermes Trismegistus, Anna Kingsford and Edward Maitland's translation of The Virgin of the World, On the Mysteries of the Egyptians, Chaldeans and Assyrians by Iamblichus, and many of the books referred to by H. P. Blavatsky in her master-work, The Secret Doctrine.

DISCLAIMER

OCCULT-MYSTERIES is a not-for-profit, non-commercial venture with no financial or commercial interest in any of the books we review and recommend on this page or elsewhere on our website.

We receive no referral fees or any other remuneration from publishers, authors, agents or booksellers, nor are we interested in selling or buying books.

The PDF editions of books listed on this page which we publish under our own imprint or that of others are all made available completely free of charge. See our Terms & Conditions and About page for more information about this website and our aims.

copyright

Copyright

The contents of this website are the copyright of occult-mysteries.org and/or the respective authors whose work we have published under the UK Copyright, Designs and Patents Act of 1988.

This website is a not-for-profit, non-commercial venture which is funded solely by private donations for educational, study, research and charitable purposes only. We hope you will respect both the letter and the spirit of our copyright to the fullest extent.

Please refer to our TERMS & CONDITIONS page for more information.

facebook page path of regeneration instagram page

HOME | ABOUT | WHY STUDY OCCULT SCIENCE? | OCCULT FAQ | OCCULT BOOKS | LINKS | CONTACT

© COPYRIGHT occult-mysteries.org | all rights reserved | Privacy | Terms & Conditions

proud to be powered by 2pawspress

.....

.....Pastebin

API
tools
faq
paste
Search...

Login Sign up

SHARE

TWEET

Guest User

Untitled

a guest

Oct 1st, 2018

2,055

0

Never

Add comment

Not a member of Pastebin yet? Sign Up, it unlocks many cool features!

41.63 KB | None |

10/01/2018	07:15 PM	28,099,545	100 Herbs, 1000 Treatments.pdf
10/01/2018	07:09 PM	431,102	50 Dressing of Nature (printable).pdf
10/01/2018	07:09 PM	7,581,868	50 Dressing of Nature.pdf
10/01/2018	07:08 PM	1,206,603	A Beginners Guide to Rune Stones.pdf
10/01/2018	07:08 PM	1,186,028	A Biblia Satanica.pdf
10/01/2018	07:08 PM	1,271,531	A Complete Handbook of Nature Cure.pdf
10/01/2018	07:08 PM	1,657,665	A Devil's avatar.pdf
10/01/2018	07:08 PM	7,362,599	A Field Guide To Vampires.pdf
10/01/2018	06:41 PM	51,569	A French Method of Fortune Telling by Cards.pdf
10/01/2018	07:23 PM	7,255,640	A Magician of Many Parts.pdf
10/01/2018	07:23 PM	23,654,486	A Manual of African Witchcraft and Brujeria.pdf
10/01/2018	07:18 PM	964,451	A Manual of Occultism.pdf
10/01/2018	07:18 PM	4,340,947	A Modern Goetic Grimoire.pdf
10/01/2018	06:39 PM	706,306	A New Walk Down An Old Path.pdf
10/01/2018	06:39 PM	3,891,601	A Pocket Full of Chaos.pdf
10/01/2018	06:39 PM	1,979,877	A Practical Guide to Witchcraft and Magic Spells.pdf
10/01/2018	07:18 PM	951,905	A Revolution of Values Through Religion.pdf
10/01/2018	07:18 PM	7,331,206	A Wiccan Bible.pdf
10/01/2018	07:18 PM	649,854	A Witch Alone.pdf
10/01/2018	07:19 PM	2,320,023	A Witch's Beverages and Brews.pdf
10/01/2018	07:15 PM	4,041,704	A Witch's Guide to Ghosts and the Supernatural.pdf
10/01/2018	07:15 PM	367,183	A Witches' Bible.pdf
10/01/2018	07:15 PM	558,496	Abramelin the Mage 1.pdf
10/01/2018	07:15 PM	515,379	Abramelin the Mage 2.pdf
10/01/2018	07:15 PM	611,321	Abramelin the Mage 3.pdf
10/01/2018	07:15 PM	17,105,683	Adolf Hitler and National Socialism.pdf
10/01/2018	06:42 PM	243,490	Against the Army.pdf
10/01/2018	06:43 PM	1,272,920	AIDS documents.pdf
10/01/2018	06:43 PM	357,636	Alchemical Catechism.pdf
10/01/2018	07:07 PM	6,950,522	Alchemy - The Ancient Science.pdf
10/01/2018	07:07 PM	158,597	Alchemy - The Black Art.pdf
10/01/2018	07:07 PM	346,769	Alchemy Ancient and Modern.pdf
10/01/2018	07:07 PM	350,265	Alchemy Rediscovered and Restored.pdf
10/01/2018	07:12 PM	13,009,555	Alchemy Symbols.pdf
10/01/2018	07:12 PM	537,341	Alchemy Unveiled.pdf
10/01/2018	07:20 PM	11,284,242	All One Wicca.pdf
10/01/2018	07:20 PM	307,377	An Abramelin Ramble.pdf
10/01/2018	07:20 PM	76,881	An Enochian Sacrament.pdf

10/01/2018	07:20	PM	130,793	An Enochina Macrocosmic Ritual.pdf
10/01/2018	07:20	PM	1,060,200	An Essay on Magic.pdf
10/01/2018	07:20	PM	1,780,030	Analysis of the Church of Satan.pdf
10/01/2018	07:20	PM	66,796,429	Anarchism.pdf
10/01/2018	07:15	PM	95,692	Anathema of Zos.pdf
10/01/2018	07:15	PM	54,516	Angelic Alphabet.pdf
10/01/2018	07:15	PM	447,652	Angels of Chaos.pdf
10/01/2018	07:15	PM	368,786	Antimilitaire.pdf
10/01/2018	07:15	PM	140,497	Anton LaVey - Legend and Reality.pdf
10/01/2018	07:15	PM	304,346	Anton LaVey Bible.pdf
10/01/2018	07:14	PM	654,574	Anton Szandor LaVey - The Satanic Bible.pdf
10/01/2018	07:15	PM	9,879,126	Aphrodisiac Kitchen.pdf
10/01/2018	07:02	PM	88,196	Apikorsus.pdf
10/01/2018	07:09	PM	1,165,028	Apocrypha Discordia.pdf
10/01/2018	07:09	PM	618,531	Apotheosis Psycherotica.pdf
10/01/2018	07:09	PM	277,601	Arbatel of Magick.pdf
10/01/2018	07:10	PM	22,648,743	Archives of Knowledge from InnerNet.pdf
10/01/2018	07:03	PM	2,716,642	Astrology (Zodiac Personalities).pdf
10/01/2018	06:49	PM	217,710	Ater Votum.pdf
10/01/2018	06:49	PM	571,738	Aurora Bomb - Street RV.pdf
10/01/2018	07:05	PM	12,395,005	Azoetia Grimoire.pdf
10/01/2018	07:07	PM	5,108,236	Azoth Or the Star in the East.pdf
10/01/2018	07:08	PM	736,865	Baphomet - The Goat Of Mendes.pdf
10/01/2018	07:07	PM	1,719,099	Become A Living God.pdf
10/01/2018	07:07	PM	1,229,138	Between Good and Evil.pdf
10/01/2018	07:07	PM	257,864	Biblia Satanica.pdf
10/01/2018	07:07	PM	475,823	Biblia Szatana.pdf
10/01/2018	07:08	PM	1,659,697	Black Light Temple.pdf
10/01/2018	06:48	PM	645,307	Bloodlines 1.pdf
10/01/2018	06:48	PM	631,805	Bloodlines 2.pdf
10/01/2018	06:48	PM	707,816	Bloodlines 3.pdf
10/01/2018	06:48	PM	1,067,599	Bloodlines 4.pdf
10/01/2018	06:48	PM	1,037,485	Bloodlines Four.pdf
10/01/2018	06:48	PM	639,872	Bloodlines One.pdf
10/01/2018	06:48	PM	702,348	Bloodlines Three.pdf
10/01/2018	06:48	PM	626,282	Bloodlines Two.pdf
10/01/2018	07:17	PM	1,491,973	Book Four.pdf
10/01/2018	07:17	PM	243,182	Book of ABSU.pdf
10/01/2018	07:22	PM	35,851,461	Book of Arithmosophy.pdf
10/01/2018	06:49	PM	94,319	Book of Babalon.pdf
10/01/2018	06:49	PM	255,072	Book of Lies.pdf
10/01/2018	06:50	PM	1,443,346	Book of Satyrs.pdf
10/01/2018	06:50	PM	546,510	Book of Thoth.pdf
10/01/2018	06:50	PM	307,816	Book of Wisdom or Folly.pdf
10/01/2018	06:50	PM	1,014,291	Building a Whiter Brighter World.pdf
10/01/2018	06:50	PM	1,483,643	Buttock Injections.pdf
10/01/2018	07:07	PM	2,185,874	Calling Upon Hell.pdf
10/01/2018	07:07	PM	321,870	Cannabis Alchemy.pdf
10/01/2018	07:07	PM	826,124	Catalog of Spirits and Entities.pdf
10/01/2018	07:07	PM	43,339	Chaos Astrology.pdf
10/01/2018	07:07	PM	65,804	Charlatan and Magus.pdf
10/01/2018	07:07	PM	4,969,272	Chi Kung, Way Of Power.pdf
10/01/2018	07:07	PM	12,977,165	Chthonic Paganism and the Left Hand Path.pdf
10/01/2018	06:39	PM	811,747	Church of Lucifer.pdf
10/01/2018	06:46	PM	3,794,996	Church of Satan - The Cloven Hoof Issue 131.pdf
10/01/2018	06:46	PM	599,679	Church of Satan Informational Pack.pdf
10/01/2018	06:46	PM	553,189	Chymical Wedding of Christian Rosenkreutz.pdf
10/01/2018	06:46	PM	2,192,363	Circle of Isis.pdf
10/01/2018	06:46	PM	32,251	Circulatum Minus of Urbigerus.pdf
10/01/2018	06:57	PM	32,812,414	Clavicula Nox.pdf

10/01/2018	06:57 PM	2,853,230	Clavicules de Salomon.pdf
10/01/2018	06:57 PM	1,112,061	Coca Cola Recipe.pdf
10/01/2018	07:05 PM	3,640,627	Code Woman.pdf
10/01/2018	07:05 PM	87,001	Codex Decium.pdf
10/01/2018	07:05 PM	76,621	Codex Tenebrarum.pdf
10/01/2018	07:05 PM	44,058,497	Codex.pdf
10/01/2018	06:39 PM	82,002	Coelum philosophorum.pdf
10/01/2018	07:10 PM	40,334,275	Coming forth by Day (Lulu Edition).pdf
10/01/2018	07:16 PM	43,594,579	Compleat Vampyre.pdf
10/01/2018	07:16 PM	596,217	Complete Hypnotism.pdf
10/01/2018	07:19 PM	142,842,159	Complete Illustrated Herbal.pdf
10/01/2018	07:16 PM	42,196,483	Complete Patents of Nikola Tesla.pdf
10/01/2018	07:16 PM	56,185	Concerning Death.pdf
10/01/2018	07:23 PM	183,277,790	Congressus Cum Daemone - Astaroth.pdf
10/01/2018	06:43 PM	211,920	Conjuring Demons.pdf
10/01/2018	06:44 PM	3,950,259	Contemporary Paganism.pdf
10/01/2018	06:44 PM	1,487,478	Cord of Blood.pdf
10/01/2018	06:44 PM	4,189,813	Crowley Tarot.pdf
10/01/2018	06:44 PM	159,325	CS Active Application.pdf
10/01/2018	06:44 PM	137,386	CS Basic.pdf
10/01/2018	06:44 PM	366,532	Cultivating Madness.pdf
10/01/2018	06:44 PM	303,552	Cults of Cthulhu.pdf
10/01/2018	06:44 PM	244,243	Curses using spirits.pdf
10/01/2018	06:44 PM	108,296	Dagon Rising.pdf
10/01/2018	06:46 PM	6,395,559	Date Rape Drugs.pdf
10/01/2018	06:46 PM	977,597	Dayside Mastery.pdf
10/01/2018	06:46 PM	289,785	Dedication to Satan.pdf
10/01/2018	06:46 PM	204,134	Defining Chaos.pdf
10/01/2018	06:46 PM	34,185	Delusional Disorder.pdf
10/01/2018	07:17 PM	2,425,806	Demonographia.pdf
10/01/2018	07:17 PM	369,309	Demonology Guide.pdf
10/01/2018	07:17 PM	1,311,442	Designing the Future.pdf
10/01/2018	07:17 PM	488,506	Devil Worship in France.pdf
10/01/2018	07:17 PM	4,137,164	Devil's Bible.pdf
10/01/2018	07:17 PM	50,425	Dictionary of the Forgotten Ones.pdf
10/01/2018	07:17 PM	916,003	Die Satanische Bibel.pdf
10/01/2018	07:17 PM	989,500	Dion Fortune - Psychic Self Defense.pdf
10/01/2018	07:07 PM	122,719	Disciples of Dagon.pdf
10/01/2018	07:07 PM	9,692,342	Divine Symbols.pdf
10/01/2018	06:41 PM	630,926	Draconian Vampirism 101.pdf
10/01/2018	06:41 PM	2,993,447	Dracula.pdf
10/01/2018	07:23 PM	63,996,894	Dragon Rouge - Magical course 1.0.pdf
10/01/2018	06:51 PM	7,652,479	Drink to your Health!.pdf
10/01/2018	06:50 PM	21,371	Duty.pdf
10/01/2018	06:50 PM	220,916	Egyptian Book of the Dead.pdf
10/01/2018	06:50 PM	179,436	Egyptian Magick.pdf
10/01/2018	06:50 PM	226,824	Eight Lectures on Yoga.pdf
10/01/2018	06:50 PM	94,503	Eight Sabbats of Witchcraft.pdf
10/01/2018	07:14 PM	9,763,883	Einstein Autobiography.pdf
10/01/2018	07:14 PM	43,349,179	Einstein Lectures of Princeton.pdf
10/01/2018	06:45 PM	3,902,046	El Libro De San Cipriano.pdf
10/01/2018	06:40 PM	1,050,308	Elementary Psionics.pdf
10/01/2018	06:40 PM	452,655	Elements of the Qabalah.pdf
10/01/2018	06:40 PM	5,032,200	Encyclopedia of Ancient Egypt.pdf
10/01/2018	07:07 PM	1,870,874	Encyclopedia of Crystal, Gem, and Metal Magic.pdf
10/01/2018	07:07 PM	73,868	Energized Enthusiasm.pdf
10/01/2018	07:08 PM	5,402,919	Energized Hypnosis.pdf
10/01/2018	07:08 PM	540,702	Enochian Angel's Ritual Book.pdf
10/01/2018	07:08 PM	135,971	Enochian Pronunciation Guide.pdf
10/01/2018	07:08 PM	928,204	Expanding Creativity.pdf
10/01/2018	07:08 PM	4,469,955	Fallen Angels and the History of Judaism and Christianity.pdf
10/01/2018	07:17 PM	25,650,923	Familiar Spirits.pdf

10/01/2018 06:46 PM	3,166,991	Fire and Ice,The Brotherhood of
Saturn.pdf		
10/01/2018 07:17 PM	25,270,976	From Alchemy to Chemistry.pdf
10/01/2018 07:22 PM	24,521,532	From Atlantis to The Sphinx.pdf
10/01/2018 07:08 PM	7,605,344	Futharkh.pdf
10/01/2018 07:08 PM	955,666	G.B.G. Curriculum.pdf
10/01/2018 07:09 PM	1,443,272	Geldzauber.pdf
10/01/2018 07:09 PM	16,530,857	Goebells.pdf
10/01/2018 07:00 PM	55,870	Golden Chain and the Lonely Road.pdf
10/01/2018 07:00 PM	189,205	Grand Grimioire.pdf
10/01/2018 07:00 PM	82,131	Great Symbols of Tarot.pdf
10/01/2018 07:00 PM	2,222,959	Greek Tarot.pdf
10/01/2018 07:00 PM	74,165	Greek Translations of the Satanic
Bible.pdf		
10/01/2018 07:00 PM	3,765,176	Greek Vegetarianism.pdf
10/01/2018 07:00 PM	344,276	Green Witchcraft.pdf
10/01/2018 07:06 PM	3,397,468	Grimoire Bestiae.pdf
10/01/2018 07:06 PM	85,282	Grimoire of Chaos Magick.pdf
10/01/2018 07:06 PM	6,589,389	Grimoire of Tiamat.pdf
10/01/2018 06:50 PM	183,633	Grimoirum Verum.pdf
10/01/2018 06:50 PM	331,258	Grotto Master's Handbook.pdf
10/01/2018 06:50 PM	258,672	Guide to Soul Sight.pdf
10/01/2018 06:50 PM	903,733	Guide to the Picatrix.pdf
10/01/2018 06:50 PM	9,046	Guide to Witchcraft.pdf
10/01/2018 06:51 PM	5,370,176	Handbook of Egyptian Religion.pdf
10/01/2018 06:51 PM	442,299	Health Protocol.pdf
10/01/2018 06:51 PM	518,972	Hecates Womb.pdf
10/01/2018 06:51 PM	251,176	Heptameron.pdf
10/01/2018 06:39 PM	882,006	Herbs in Black Magick.pdf
10/01/2018 06:39 PM	857,499	Hoodoo Book.pdf
10/01/2018 06:39 PM	3,178,865	How are born and die Gods and
Goddesses.pdf		
10/01/2018 06:39 PM	186,168	How to Create Rain.pdf
10/01/2018 06:39 PM	3,144,214	How to Make and Use Magic Mirrors.pdf
10/01/2018 07:03 PM	194,751	How to Summons The Dead.pdf
10/01/2018 07:03 PM	1,570,210	Illuminates of Thanateros.pdf
10/01/2018 07:04 PM	7,532,543	Illustrated Goetia.pdf
10/01/2018 06:47 PM	15,061,189	Illustrated Key to the Tarot The Veil of
Divination.pdf		
10/01/2018 06:52 PM	2,243,759	Imperium 4.pdf
10/01/2018 06:52 PM	36,182	Interview with Andrew Chumbley.pdf
10/01/2018 06:52 PM	132,203	Introduction to the Principia
Discordia.pdf		
10/01/2018 07:13 PM	38,317,990	Inventing the AIDS virus.pdf
10/01/2018 06:49 PM	19,123	Invocation to Our Lady of Midnight,
Liliya-Devala.pdf		
10/01/2018 06:49 PM	66,748	Is Religion a Mental Illness.pdf
10/01/2018 07:22 PM	32,562,052	Jonesboria Discordia.pdf
10/01/2018 06:42 PM	9,640,205	Joy of Satan.pdf
10/01/2018 06:42 PM	1,555,268	Kaos edited by Joel Biraco.pdf
10/01/2018 07:22 PM	86,400,159	Kingdoms of Flame.pdf
10/01/2018 07:15 PM	2,864,244	Kissing 101.pdf
10/01/2018 07:15 PM	15,553,662	Kitab-i Aja'ib-i Makhluqat.pdf
10/01/2018 07:00 PM	892,165	Kitabi.pdf
10/01/2018 07:00 PM	3,520,470	Knife Throwing Techniques Of The
Ninja.pdf		
10/01/2018 07:13 PM	340,565	La Bibbia Satanica - Anton Szandor
Lavey.pdf		
10/01/2018 07:13 PM	433,632	La Bible Satanique Par Anton Szandor
Lavey.pdf		
10/01/2018 07:13 PM	905,492	La Biblia Satanica - Anton Szandor La
Vey.pdf		
10/01/2018 07:13 PM	2,624,003	La Messe Noir by Lucifer Satan.pdf
10/01/2018 07:13 PM	1,238,085	La-Bas.pdf

10/01/2018	07:13	PM	2,064,598	Larousse Encyclopedia of Mythology.pdf
10/01/2018	07:13	PM	1,866,560	Le Veritable Dragon Rouge.pdf
10/01/2018	06:45	PM	135,928	Learn to do intramuscular injections.pdf
10/01/2018	06:45	PM	629,430	Lesser Key of Solomon 1.pdf
10/01/2018	06:45	PM	805,914	Lesser Key of Solomon 2.pdf
10/01/2018	06:45	PM	334,424	Lesser Key of Solomon 3.pdf
10/01/2018	06:45	PM	97,280	Lesser Key of Solomon 4.pdf
10/01/2018	06:45	PM	118,281	Lesser Key of Solomon 5.pdf
10/01/2018	06:45	PM	102,751	Letters from the Devil.pdf
10/01/2018	06:45	PM	738,208	Liber 777.pdf
10/01/2018	06:45	PM	2,708,303	Liber Archon.pdf
10/01/2018	07:07	PM	2,779,599	Liber Azerate.pdf
10/01/2018	07:07	PM	138,840	Liber Kaos.pdf
10/01/2018	07:07	PM	51,678	Liber KKK.pdf
10/01/2018	07:07	PM	244,581	Liber Nicht.pdf
10/01/2018	07:07	PM	455,072	Liber Null.pdf
10/01/2018	07:07	PM	268,667	Liber Samekh.pdf
10/01/2018	07:26	PM	0	listofbooks.txt
10/01/2018	07:07	PM	157,569	Little essays toward Truth.pdf
10/01/2018	07:07	PM	102,237	Livri Luciferius - The Book Of
Lucifer.pdf				
10/01/2018	07:08	PM	1,908,211	Lucifer Luciferax III.pdf
10/01/2018	07:08	PM	10,609,706	Luciferian Goetia - The Book of
Howling.pdf				
10/01/2018	07:00	PM	2,373,850	Luciferian Goetia.pdf
10/01/2018	07:00	PM	610,960	Luciferian Magick.pdf
10/01/2018	07:00	PM	723,017	Magic in Theory and Practice.pdf
10/01/2018	07:00	PM	134,908	Magical Ritual of the Sanctum Regnum.pdf
10/01/2018	07:00	PM	1,043,856	Magick in Theory and Practice.pdf
10/01/2018	07:18	PM	12,977,165	Magick of the Ancient Gods.pdf
10/01/2018	07:18	PM	660,051	Magick Without Tears.pdf
10/01/2018	07:22	PM	311,714	Magickal Evocation Rituals.pdf
10/01/2018	07:23	PM	16,725,551	Maiden Magick.pdf
10/01/2018	06:40	PM	1,828,843	Maiden Moon.pdf
10/01/2018	07:12	PM	32,687,347	Medicinal herbs and their uses.pdf
10/01/2018	06:49	PM	501,443	Meditation.pdf
10/01/2018	07:03	PM	7,082,185	Metaclysmia Discordia.pdf
10/01/2018	07:04	PM	29,883,606	Miracles.pdf
10/01/2018	07:04	PM	1,333,030	Modern Satanism, Anatomy of a Radical
Subculture.pdf				
10/01/2018	07:04	PM	117,688	Modern Shamanism vol 1.pdf
10/01/2018	07:04	PM	97,450	Modern Shamanism vol 2.pdf
10/01/2018	07:04	PM	341,266	Modern Shamanism vol 3.pdf
10/01/2018	07:04	PM	918,142	Moonchild.pdf
10/01/2018	07:17	PM	1,093,590	Nature's Eternal Religion.pdf
10/01/2018	07:17	PM	55,605	Necromemecon.pdf
10/01/2018	07:17	PM	5,226,447	Necronomicon.pdf
10/01/2018	07:17	PM	173,893	Neonomicon.pdf
10/01/2018	07:17	PM	2,158,589	Night Magick.pdf
10/01/2018	07:17	PM	55,069,928	Nocturnal Witchcraft.pdf
10/01/2018	07:20	PM	27,729,645	Nocturnicon.pdf
10/01/2018	06:38	PM	101,900	Note about Church of Satan.pdf
10/01/2018	06:38	PM	132,214	On Occultism of the Past.pdf
10/01/2018	06:40	PM	1,508,958	On The Brink Of A Bloody Racial War.pdf
10/01/2018	06:40	PM	1,606,741	Order of the Black Tower.pdf
10/01/2018	06:40	PM	121,965	Ordo RR et AC.pdf
10/01/2018	06:40	PM	546,030	OVEN READY CHAOS by Phil Hine.pdf
10/01/2018	07:23	PM	89,433,627	Pacts with Satan.pdf
10/01/2018	06:52	PM	8,232,021	Paradigm of Therion.pdf
10/01/2018	07:09	PM	1,296,692	Path of the Kherete.pdf
10/01/2018	07:09	PM	211,225	Permutations.pdf
10/01/2018	07:11	PM	7,595,585	PhotoReading.pdf
10/01/2018	07:11	PM	1,330,705	Pictorial Key Of The Tarot.pdf
10/01/2018	07:11	PM	1,255,333	Pictorial Symbols of Alchemy.pdf

10/01/2018 07:11 PM	24,881 Pocket Guide to Chaos Magick.pdf
10/01/2018 07:11 PM	1,540,989 Practical Gnosis for Everyday Living.pdf
10/01/2018 07:11 PM	2,111,741 Practical Sigil Magic.pdf
10/01/2018 07:11 PM	45,504 Principia Chaotica.pdf
10/01/2018 07:11 PM	4,694,410 Principia Discordia.pdf
10/01/2018 06:50 PM	1,357,318 Psionic Magick.pdf
10/01/2018 06:50 PM	1,335,392 Psionic Mayhem.pdf
10/01/2018 07:05 PM	3,072,524 Psionic Power.pdf
10/01/2018 07:05 PM	1,676,444 Psionic Psupervillain.pdf
10/01/2018 07:05 PM	164,910 Psionic Vampirism Made Easy.pdf
10/01/2018 07:05 PM	1,736,878 Psionic Warfare.pdf
10/01/2018 07:05 PM	85,711 Quick Guide to Practical Magick.pdf
10/01/2018 07:05 PM	838,058 QUTUB.pdf
10/01/2018 07:05 PM	1,052,903 RAHOWA! This Planet Is All Ours.pdf
10/01/2018 07:11 PM	4,852,630 Raphael's Ancient Manuscript of
Talismanic Magic.pdf	
10/01/2018 07:11 PM	13,248,385 Rare and Curious Tracts on Witchcraft and
the Second Sight.pdf	
10/01/2018 07:03 PM	18,681,553 Red Magick.pdf
10/01/2018 07:03 PM	618,731 Revelations.pdf
10/01/2018 07:03 PM	5,636 Rite of the Opposer.pdf
10/01/2018 07:03 PM	314,422 Rite of Yog-Sothoth.pdf
10/01/2018 07:03 PM	1,094,431 Rituel et Dogme de la Haute Magie by
Eliphas Levi Part I.pdf	
10/01/2018 07:03 PM	1,926,390 Rituel et Dogme de la Haute Magie by
Eliphas Levi Part II.pdf	
10/01/2018 07:03 PM	1,563,263 Rosa Coeli.pdf
10/01/2018 07:03 PM	1,058,463 Salubrious Living.pdf
10/01/2018 07:03 PM	35,353 Satan and Schizophrenia.pdf
10/01/2018 07:03 PM	1,751,288 Satan Speaks!.pdf
10/01/2018 06:46 PM	287,338 Satanic Bible (BEST EDITION).pdf
10/01/2018 06:46 PM	539,649 Satanic Bible.pdf
10/01/2018 06:46 PM	113,985 Satanic Ritual.pdf
10/01/2018 06:46 PM	18,356 Satanic Ritualism.pdf
10/01/2018 06:46 PM	303,789 Satanism and Witchcraft.pdf
10/01/2018 06:46 PM	234,859 Satanism in Islam.pdf
10/01/2018 06:46 PM	367,478 Satanska Bible.pdf
10/01/2018 06:46 PM	25,389 Schizophrenia and Religion.pdf
10/01/2018 06:46 PM	1,823,607 Schizophrenia.pdf
10/01/2018 06:46 PM	281,280 Scientific Remote Viewing.pdf
10/01/2018 06:46 PM	64,539 Secret Book of Artephius.pdf
10/01/2018 06:46 PM	148,492 Secret History of Modern Witchcraft.pdf
10/01/2018 06:46 PM	1,798,552 Secret Societies of Americas Elite.pdf
10/01/2018 07:03 PM	2,091,998 Secret Societies.pdf
10/01/2018 07:03 PM	929,255 Secrets of Fire and Ice.pdf
10/01/2018 07:19 PM	11,146,214 Secrets of proper nutrition.pdf
10/01/2018 07:20 PM	10,417,775 Secrets of the Black Temple.pdf
10/01/2018 07:14 PM	50,048,111 Secrets of the Satanic Executioners.pdf
10/01/2018 06:44 PM	1,327,489 Seraphim Rose - The Soul After Death.pdf
10/01/2018 07:19 PM	39,973,904 Seth - God of Confusion.pdf
10/01/2018 06:43 PM	23,668 Seven Shades of Solitude.pdf
10/01/2018 07:12 PM	32,791,406 Sex education exercises for Women.pdf
10/01/2018 06:45 PM	66,206 Shemhamphorash Tables.pdf
10/01/2018 06:45 PM	52,265 Sigils in Theory and Practice.pdf
10/01/2018 06:45 PM	261,990 Signs and Symptoms of Mental Disorder.pdf
10/01/2018 07:18 PM	21,475,873 Skinner - The Fourth Book of Occult
Philosophy.pdf	
10/01/2018 07:04 PM	215,401 Solo Black Mass.pdf
10/01/2018 07:04 PM	113,084 Some Deeper Aspects of Masonic
Symbolism.pdf	
10/01/2018 07:04 PM	1,511,863 Sophia Bestiae.pdf
10/01/2018 07:04 PM	175,306 Spells for the Lazy Witch.pdf
10/01/2018 07:04 PM	884,399 Spells for the Vindictive Witch.pdf
10/01/2018 07:04 PM	87,184 Spells.pdf

10/01/2018 07:04 PM	923,406	Spiritual Training Program for Satanists.pdf
10/01/2018 07:04 PM	7,312,032	Starfire-I-5.pdf
10/01/2018 06:58 PM	7,533,309	Starfire-II-1.pdf
10/01/2018 07:09 PM	11,897,078	Stealing the Fire From Heaven.pdf
10/01/2018 07:09 PM	22,092,127	Stefanie Meyer - New Moon.pdf
10/01/2018 07:15 PM	17,709,816	Stefanie Meyer - Twilight.pdf
10/01/2018 07:18 PM	50,057,901	Stefenie Meyer - Breaking Dawn.pdf
10/01/2018 07:18 PM	39,662,754	Stefenie Meyer - Eclipse.pdf
10/01/2018 06:57 PM	128,896	Sumerian Dictionary.pdf
10/01/2018 06:57 PM	5,155,690	Summa Discordia.pdf
10/01/2018 06:57 PM	3,079,961	Summoning Spirits.pdf
10/01/2018 06:39 PM	251,274	Tactical Magic.pdf
10/01/2018 06:39 PM	802,194	Teachings In Chinese Buddhis.pdf
10/01/2018 07:22 PM	5,288,465	Teachings of the Immortals.pdf
10/01/2018 07:23 PM	48,183,200	Tempel ov Blood - Tales of Sinister Influence.pdf
10/01/2018 07:15 PM	21,847,449	Tempel ov Blood.pdf
10/01/2018 07:15 PM	114,441	Templar.pdf
10/01/2018 07:15 PM	984,292	Temple of the Ancients.pdf
10/01/2018 07:15 PM	1,759,906	Temple of the Black Light.pdf
10/01/2018 07:15 PM	708,534	The 1st Book of Occult Philosophy.pdf
10/01/2018 07:15 PM	466,682	The 2nd Book of Occult Philosophy.pdf
10/01/2018 07:15 PM	1,340,382	The 3rd Book of Occult Philosophy.pdf
10/01/2018 07:15 PM	237,012	The 4th Book of Occult Philosophy.pdf
10/01/2018 07:08 PM	1,035,961	The Afterlife of the Platonic Soul.pdf
10/01/2018 07:08 PM	76,461	The Al Jiwah.pdf
10/01/2018 07:08 PM	4,498,441	The Alchemist.pdf
10/01/2018 07:10 PM	6,705,700	The Alchemy Key.pdf
10/01/2018 07:10 PM	1,439,269	The Anatomy of the Body of God.pdf
10/01/2018 07:10 PM	10,966,677	The Ancients.pdf
10/01/2018 07:18 PM	1,511,812	The Annunaki.pdf
10/01/2018 07:19 PM	11,261,242	The Antichrist is Here.pdf
10/01/2018 07:11 PM	3,183,815	The Antichrist.pdf
10/01/2018 07:11 PM	82,764	The Art of True Healing.pdf
10/01/2018 07:11 PM	3,585,548	The Baphomet Codex.pdf
10/01/2018 06:39 PM	89,252	The Basics of Magick.pdf
10/01/2018 07:17 PM	15,497,310	The Bible of the Adversary.pdf
10/01/2018 07:16 PM	7,080,634	The Biology of Belief.pdf
10/01/2018 06:46 PM	411,280	The Black Book of Satan.pdf
10/01/2018 06:46 PM	345,620	The Black Lodge of Santa Cruz.pdf
10/01/2018 06:46 PM	510,251	The Black Pullett.pdf
10/01/2018 06:57 PM	8,435,426	The Black Sun, The Alchemy and Art of Darkness.pdf
10/01/2018 06:57 PM	13,245,978	The Black Tarot.pdf
10/01/2018 06:50 PM	1,801,302	The Blood Moon.pdf
10/01/2018 07:17 PM	89,994,460	The Book Of Abramelin.pdf
10/01/2018 07:17 PM	4,784,091	The Book of Ceremonial Magic.pdf
10/01/2018 07:05 PM	263,040	The Book of Enoch.pdf
10/01/2018 07:05 PM	1,962,991	The Book of Eris.pdf
10/01/2018 07:10 PM	14,210,661	The Book of IE0Y.pdf
10/01/2018 07:10 PM	545,631	The Book of Lies.pdf
10/01/2018 07:10 PM	2,454,003	The Book of Life.pdf
10/01/2018 07:10 PM	108,418	The Book of Pleasure.pdf
10/01/2018 07:10 PM	244,854	The Book of Results.pdf
10/01/2018 07:10 PM	125,291	The Book of the Black Serpent.pdf
10/01/2018 07:10 PM	92,247	The Book of the Law.pdf
10/01/2018 07:22 PM	154,725,734	The Book of the Left Handed Reaper.pdf
10/01/2018 07:01 PM	27,206,970	The Book of the Old Ones.pdf
10/01/2018 06:49 PM	1,283,550	The Book of the Sacred Magic of Abramelin the Mage.pdf
10/01/2018 06:50 PM	13,711,151	The Chip of the Brain.pdf
10/01/2018 06:58 PM	9,877,594	The Church of Satan by Michael Aquino.pdf
10/01/2018 07:14 PM	40,873,959	The Code to the Matrix.pdf

10/01/2018	07:05	PM	35,492,004	The Codex of the Sword.pdf
10/01/2018	06:47	PM	124,904	The Collected Writings of Jack Parsons.pdf
10/01/2018	07:20	PM	58,560,364	The Complete Book of Witchcraft.pdf
10/01/2018	07:00	PM	7,062,654	The Complete Uncut Book of Shadows.pdf
10/01/2018	07:00	PM	2,727,223	The Condensed Satanic Bible.pdf
10/01/2018	07:00	PM	296,501	The Continental Tarots.pdf
10/01/2018	07:00	PM	290,912	The Controlled Remote Viewing Manual.pdf
10/01/2018	07:00	PM	125,608	The Corpus Hermetica.pdf
10/01/2018	07:00	PM	99,192	The Corpus Hermeticum.pdf
10/01/2018	07:00	PM	471,580	The Dark Bible.pdf
10/01/2018	07:00	PM	1,200,710	The Demonic Bible.pdf
10/01/2018	07:19	PM	1,181,953	The Devil and the Goddess.pdf
10/01/2018	07:20	PM	7,968,278	The Devil's Dictionary.pdf
10/01/2018	07:20	PM	12,247,982	The Devils Notebook.pdf
10/01/2018	06:45	PM	767,762	The Diary of a Vampire.pdf
10/01/2018	07:16	PM	24,032,119	The Dictionary of Herbs.pdf
10/01/2018	07:16	PM	49,797,909	The Doctrine and Literature of the Kabbalah.pdf
10/01/2018	07:02	PM	110,270	The Donum Dei.pdf
10/01/2018	07:17	PM	13,139,012	The Egyptian Book of the Dead.pdf
10/01/2018	07:17	PM	119,740	The Enochian Calls.pdf
10/01/2018	07:17	PM	1,672,767	The Evil Bible.pdf
10/01/2018	07:04	PM	1,549,070	The Focus of Life.pdf
10/01/2018	07:04	PM	42,257,617	The foods that give Health.pdf
10/01/2018	07:04	PM	2,522,828	The Fountain Of Youth.pdf
10/01/2018	07:04	PM	2,908,246	The Galdrabok.pdf
10/01/2018	07:17	PM	3,038,386	The Gnostics.pdf
10/01/2018	07:17	PM	1,001,749	The Goetia of the Lemegeton of Solomon.pdf
10/01/2018	07:17	PM	1,418,944	The Goetia Ritual Book.pdf
10/01/2018	07:17	PM	5,168,023	The Gospel of Judas.pdf
10/01/2018	06:46	PM	189,555	The Gospel of the Witches.pdf
10/01/2018	06:46	PM	7,455,767	The Great Book of Spells.pdf
10/01/2018	06:42	PM	47,084	The Greater Ritual of The Pentagram.pdf
10/01/2018	06:42	PM	118,639	The Greek Black Mass.pdf
10/01/2018	06:42	PM	341,153	The Greek Vampire Bible.pdf
10/01/2018	06:42	PM	2,848,856	The Greek wines.pdf
10/01/2018	06:46	PM	15,481,003	The Green Grimoire.pdf
10/01/2018	06:39	PM	758,149	The Greyling Owl.pdf
10/01/2018	06:42	PM	5,128,762	The Gypsy Wisdom Spellbook.pdf
10/01/2018	06:42	PM	53,338	The Heart of the Master.pdf
10/01/2018	06:42	PM	7,154,204	The Herb of Immortality.pdf
10/01/2018	06:42	PM	114,850	The Hermetic and Rosicrucian Mystery.pdf
10/01/2018	06:58	PM	1,200,546	The Hermetic Museum.pdf
10/01/2018	06:58	PM	176,326	The Holy Guardian Angel.pdf
10/01/2018	07:00	PM	6,733,194	The Holy Number 7.pdf
10/01/2018	07:16	PM	44,966,895	The Infernal Conjurations of the Notorious Grimoire of Honorius.pdf
10/01/2018	07:16	PM	6,787,029	The Key of King Solomon.pdf
10/01/2018	06:45	PM	839,508	The Key to the Mysteries.pdf
10/01/2018	07:13	PM	26,015,707	The Koran.pdf
10/01/2018	06:41	PM	1,513,483	The Kybalion.pdf
10/01/2018	06:40	PM	2,294,578	The Language of Demons and Angels.pdf
10/01/2018	07:12	PM	22,596,601	The Law of the Rhythmic Breath.pdf
10/01/2018	06:46	PM	316,567	The List of Demons.pdf
10/01/2018	06:46	PM	540,294	The Little Book of Satanic Healing.pdf
10/01/2018	06:46	PM	234,114	The Little White Book.pdf
10/01/2018	06:46	PM	521,537	The Logomachy of Zos.pdf
10/01/2018	07:22	PM	86,087,796	The Magic of Love.pdf
10/01/2018	07:14	PM	48,148,563	The Magic of New Ishtar Power.pdf
10/01/2018	07:12	PM	51,299	The Magical Pact of The Illuminates Of Thanateros.pdf
10/01/2018	07:12	PM	1,982,848	The Magical Revival.pdf

10/01/2018 07:12 PM	131,258	The Magician as Spiritual Anarchist.pdf
10/01/2018 07:12 PM	11,585,379	The Magicians.pdf
10/01/2018 06:47 PM	942,641	The Magus Book I.pdf
10/01/2018 06:47 PM	1,402,608	The Magus Book II.pdf
10/01/2018 06:48 PM	4,963,908	The Major Keys and Seals of Solomon.pdf
10/01/2018 06:45 PM	2,508,808	The Malleus Maleficarum.pdf
10/01/2018 06:45 PM	3,653,967	The Manifesto of Cannabis.pdf
10/01/2018 07:06 PM	14,148,027	The Manual of Free Energy Devices and Systems.pdf
10/01/2018 06:42 PM	1,652,470	The Mental Patients Against Capital.pdf
10/01/2018 06:52 PM	7,693,039	The Method and Madness of Monsters.pdf
10/01/2018 06:52 PM	967,029	The Modern Science of Mental Health.pdf
10/01/2018 06:52 PM	403,289	The Morgoth Wheel.pdf
10/01/2018 06:52 PM	80,571	The Mystery Cult of Isis.pdf
10/01/2018 06:52 PM	512,568	The Mystic Sciences.pdf
10/01/2018 07:07 PM	2,311,781	The Nag Hammadi Library.pdf
10/01/2018 07:07 PM	6,615,341	The Necronomicon as translated by John Dee.pdf
10/01/2018 07:16 PM	844,051	The Necronomicon Crowley One Hundred Anniversary Edition.pdf
10/01/2018 07:16 PM	1,353,854	The Necronomicon Everything You Never Wanted To Know.pdf
10/01/2018 07:16 PM	441,925	The Necronomicon Spellbook.pdf
10/01/2018 07:17 PM	62,819,756	The New Quantum Universe.pdf
10/01/2018 07:10 PM	13,639,553	The New Satanists.pdf
10/01/2018 07:22 PM	35,826,173	The Occult Underground.pdf
10/01/2018 06:45 PM	10,262,496	The Old Testament.pdf
10/01/2018 07:00 PM	977,481	The Onyx Bible.pdf
10/01/2018 07:01 PM	1,452,819	The Path of Kabbalah.pdf
10/01/2018 07:18 PM	15,760,702	The Pathworking of the Enochian Letter's Magick Ritual Book.pdf
10/01/2018 07:18 PM	624,857	The Philosophers Stone.pdf
10/01/2018 07:22 PM	9,441,718	The Philosophical Epitaph of W.C. Esquire.pdf
10/01/2018 06:45 PM	2,241,704	The Pictorial Key to the Tarot.pdf
10/01/2018 07:12 PM	11,195,862	The Picture of Dorian Gray.pdf
10/01/2018 07:12 PM	20,354,573	The Pillars of Tubal Cain.pdf
10/01/2018 07:00 PM	2,722,566	The Primer of First Aids.pdf
10/01/2018 07:00 PM	9,646,345	The Principia Discordia.pdf
10/01/2018 06:58 PM	2,092,605	The Psionic Grimoire.pdf
10/01/2018 06:58 PM	1,894,002	The Psionic Magician's Gadget Pattern Book.pdf
10/01/2018 07:00 PM	1,286,018	The Psionic Path.pdf
10/01/2018 07:00 PM	2,518,881	The Psionic Predator.pdf
10/01/2018 07:00 PM	1,249,428	The Psionic Sadist.pdf
10/01/2018 07:05 PM	35,148,500	The Psychopath's Bible.pdf
10/01/2018 06:47 PM	1,564,370	The Purple Veils.pdf
10/01/2018 06:47 PM	326,197	The Red Book of Appin.pdf
10/01/2018 06:47 PM	258,727	The Relationship between Schizophrenia and Religion .PDF
10/01/2018 06:47 PM	623,535	The Revelations.pdf
10/01/2018 06:47 PM	8,140,275	The Revival of the Occult Philosophy.pdf
10/01/2018 06:40 PM	2,192,937	The Roots of Witchcraft.pdf
10/01/2018 07:12 PM	4,608,198	The Sacred Books and Traditions of the Yezidiz.pdf
10/01/2018 07:12 PM	185,644	The Sanguinarian Guide.pdf
10/01/2018 07:12 PM	95,986	The Sanguine Mass (Vampiric Communion).pdf
10/01/2018 07:12 PM	593,083	The Sanguine Mass.pdf
10/01/2018 07:12 PM	3,346,969	The Satanic Bible (Ed.2).pdf
10/01/2018 07:12 PM	2,663,945	The Satanic Bible (Pure Edition).pdf
10/01/2018 07:12 PM	1,438,940	The Satanic Bible (Underground Edition).pdf
10/01/2018 07:03 PM	350,730	The Satanic Bible by Anton Szandor

LaVey.pdf			
10/01/2018 07:03 PM	467,968	The Satanic Bible.pdf	
10/01/2018 07:03 PM	220,281	The Satanic Mini Bible.pdf	
10/01/2018 07:03 PM	509,184	The Satanic Rituals.pdf	
10/01/2018 07:03 PM	2,416,742	The Satanic Scriptures.pdf	
10/01/2018 07:03 PM	2,092,351	The Satanic Witch.pdf	
10/01/2018 07:04 PM	6,326,213	The Satanist's Guide to Bible	
Contradictions.pdf			
10/01/2018 07:03 PM	376,645	The Schizophrenia of Modern Ethical	
Theories.pdf			
10/01/2018 07:03 PM	33,062	The Schizophrenic Priest.pdf	
10/01/2018 07:22 PM	41,081,553	The Science of Aliens.pdf	
10/01/2018 07:00 PM	7,309,380	The Science of Vampires.pdf	
10/01/2018 07:00 PM	156,323	The Scroll of Elorath.pdf	
10/01/2018 07:00 PM	71,360	The Secret Book of Artephius.pdf	
10/01/2018 07:00 PM	3,648,275	The Secret Doctrine Book 1 .pdf	
10/01/2018 07:13 PM	27,054,844	The Secret Doctrine in Israel.pdf	
10/01/2018 07:11 PM	1,393,541	The Secret Doctrine, Vol 1	
Cosmogogenesis.pdf			
10/01/2018 07:12 PM	1,658,371	The Secret Doctrine, Vol 2	
Anthropogenesis.pdf			
10/01/2018 07:15 PM	4,068,951	The Secret Doctrine.pdf	
10/01/2018 07:12 PM	2,854,719	The Secret Life of a Satanist.pdf	
10/01/2018 07:03 PM	1,826,105	The Secret Life of Marilyn Monroe.pdf	
10/01/2018 07:03 PM	108,623	The Secret of Invisibility.pdf	
10/01/2018 07:03 PM	1,060,865	The Secret Rituals of the O.T.O..pdf	
10/01/2018 07:03 PM	836,891	The Secret Rituals of the O.T.O.pdf	
10/01/2018 07:03 PM	199,883	The Secret to All Magick.pdf	
10/01/2018 07:03 PM	18,680,611	The Secrets of Proper Nutrition.pdf	
10/01/2018 06:40 PM	441,965	The Self-Immolation Rite.pdf	
10/01/2018 06:40 PM	6,858,822	The Serial Killer Files.pdf	
10/01/2018 06:40 PM	143,483	The Seven Scrolls.pdf	
10/01/2018 06:40 PM	3,074,826	The Seven Spiritual Laws of Success.pdf	
10/01/2018 06:39 PM	2,719,723	The Seventh Book Of Moses.pdf	
10/01/2018 06:39 PM	245,791	The Sixth Book of Moses.pdf	
10/01/2018 06:39 PM	142,639	The Sorceries of Zos.pdf	
10/01/2018 06:39 PM	882,210	The Spider and the Green Butterfly.pdf	
10/01/2018 06:39 PM	640,006	The Spiral Dance.pdf	
10/01/2018 07:17 PM	29,542,574	The Spirit Book.pdf	
10/01/2018 07:17 PM	731,967	The Spiritual Guide.pdf	
10/01/2018 07:18 PM	43,976,665	The Sweets of Nature.pdf	
10/01/2018 07:02 PM	68,015	The Synagogue of Satan.pdf	
10/01/2018 07:02 PM	3,017,826	The Teaching of Middle Road and Great	
Learning.pdf			
10/01/2018 06:46 PM	106,222	The Templar Orders in Freemasonry.pdf	
10/01/2018 06:46 PM	2,279,190	The Temple of Atazoth.pdf	
10/01/2018 06:46 PM	241,046	The Temple of THEM Manifesto.pdf	
10/01/2018 06:46 PM	295,340	The Theatre of Magick.pdf	
10/01/2018 07:19 PM	95,185,313	The Truth about Jews.pdf	
10/01/2018 06:47 PM	203,222	The Truth about Vampires.pdf	
10/01/2018 06:47 PM	101,200	The Typhonian Tradition.pdf	
10/01/2018 06:47 PM	496,234	The Unknown Plague.pdf	
10/01/2018 07:13 PM	25,350,462	The Vampire Adept Bible [Scanned].pdf	
10/01/2018 07:13 PM	1,398,495	The Vampire Adept Bible.pdf	
10/01/2018 06:49 PM	20,956,999	The Vampire Bible [Scanned].pdf	
10/01/2018 06:44 PM	195,106	The Vampire Bible [Vampiric Font].pdf	
10/01/2018 06:44 PM	203,429	The Vampire Bible.pdf	
10/01/2018 06:44 PM	2,451,529	The Vampire in Transformation.pdf	
10/01/2018 07:19 PM	27,466,068	The Vampire Predator Bible [Scanned].pdf	
10/01/2018 07:17 PM	709,559	The Vampire Predator Bible.pdf	
10/01/2018 07:17 PM	4,860,161	The Vampire Priesthood Bible	
[Scanned].pdf			
10/01/2018 07:17 PM	548,143	The Vampire Priesthood Bible.pdf	
10/01/2018 07:18 PM	58,670,925	The Vampire Sorcery Bible [Scanned].pdf	

10/01/2018	07:15	PM	1,274,908	The Vampire Sorcery Bible.pdf
10/01/2018	07:15	PM	3,592,858	The Vampire Viaticum.pdf
10/01/2018	07:15	PM	190,171	The Vampire's Bible.pdf
10/01/2018	07:15	PM	538,547	The Vampyre Lexicon.pdf
10/01/2018	07:22	PM	41,958,475	The Vampyre Prospectus (Lulu Edition).pdf
10/01/2018	07:04	PM	8,439,324	The Vampyre Prospectus (Original Edition).pdf
10/01/2018	07:04	PM	1,222,175	The Vortex.pdf
10/01/2018	07:04	PM	168,674	The Wake World.pdf
10/01/2018	07:04	PM	1,388,948	The White Man's Bible.pdf
10/01/2018	07:20	PM	14,298,952	The Wicca Handbook.pdf
10/01/2018	07:15	PM	586,361	The Witch Cult in Western Europe.pdf
10/01/2018	07:14	PM	65,580	The World's Most Powerful Religion.pdf
10/01/2018	07:15	PM	318,862	Theology of Satanism (2).pdf
10/01/2018	07:15	PM	155,554	Theology of Satanism.pdf
10/01/2018	07:15	PM	823,503	Those Who Have Risen.pdf
10/01/2018	07:15	PM	260,923	Thought Power.pdf
10/01/2018	07:15	PM	6,971,434	Time Out For Bullies.pdf
10/01/2018	07:14	PM	972,356	Tome of Dayside Mastery.pdf
10/01/2018	07:14	PM	147,204	Toward a Rectification of Demonology.pdf
10/01/2018	07:19	PM	37,357,682	Traditions of Freemasonry.pdf
10/01/2018	07:01	PM	12,416,851	Treatments with Natural Resources.pdf
10/01/2018	07:01	PM	1,126,889	Trials, Tribulations and Triumphs.pdf
10/01/2018	07:09	PM	11,439,715	Turba Philosophorum.pdf
10/01/2018	07:06	PM	2,346,934	Two Essays on the Psychiatric Oppression.pdf
10/01/2018	07:06	PM	5,709,245	Ultimate Grimoire and Spellbook of Real Ancient Witchcraft.pdf
10/01/2018	06:48	PM	374,224	Ultimate NLP Home Study Course.pdf
10/01/2018	07:17	PM	20,595,234	Underworld Evolution.pdf
10/01/2018	07:17	PM	13,045,445	Underworld.pdf
10/01/2018	07:05	PM	544,543	Unleashing the Beast.pdf
10/01/2018	07:05	PM	1,401,815	Vampire Adept Bible.pdf
10/01/2018	07:05	PM	200,327	Vampire Bible (Classic Edition).pdf
10/01/2018	07:05	PM	209,585	Vampire Bible.pdf
10/01/2018	07:05	PM	714,872	Vampire Predator Bible.pdf
10/01/2018	07:05	PM	553,536	Vampire Priesthood Bible.pdf
10/01/2018	07:05	PM	1,280,284	Vampire Sorcery Bible.pdf
10/01/2018	07:18	PM	66,652,740	Vampires - The Occult Truth.pdf
10/01/2018	07:02	PM	3,180,151	Vampiric Personal Magnetism.pdf
10/01/2018	07:23	PM	98,423,535	Vampyre Sanguinomicon.pdf
10/01/2018	06:52	PM	2,020,952	Vegetarian Guide.pdf
10/01/2018	06:52	PM	10,230,544	Vira Saturnio - The Path of the Wolf.pdf
10/01/2018	06:52	PM	1,769,702	Virus of the Mind.pdf
10/01/2018	06:52	PM	479,618	Vision and the Voice.pdf
10/01/2018	07:12	PM	15,499,064	Vitamin Combinations.pdf
10/01/2018	06:52	PM	51,569	Waite Cards.pdf
10/01/2018	06:52	PM	3,583,276	Warlocks Handbook.pdf
10/01/2018	07:18	PM	1,106,275	Waters of Return.pdf
10/01/2018	07:19	PM	2,396,038	Weird Ways of Witchcraft.pdf
10/01/2018	07:19	PM	65,002	What is a Satanic Ritual.pdf
10/01/2018	07:19	PM	162,286	What is Alchemy.pdf
10/01/2018	07:19	PM	367,855	What to do if a nuclear disaster is imminent.pdf
10/01/2018	07:19	PM	4,078,998	Wicca A to Z.pdf
10/01/2018	07:18	PM	663,671	Wicca, A Beginners Guide to Earth Magic.pdf
10/01/2018	07:18	PM	11,250,176	Wiccan Magick.pdf
10/01/2018	07:18	PM	37,244	Witchcraft Dictionary.pdf
10/01/2018	07:18	PM	579,224	Witchcraft from the Ground Up.pdf
10/01/2018	07:18	PM	77,409,985	Witches.pdf
10/01/2018	06:43	PM	8,943,411	Within The Temple Of Isis.pdf
10/01/2018	06:43	PM	9,729	You Know You're a Chaote When.pdf
10/01/2018	06:43	PM	395,105	Zenarchist Cookbook.pdf

10/01/2018 06:43 PM 286,506 Zoetic Grimoire of Zos.pdf
622 File(s) 4,611,708,290 bytes

Add Comment

Please, Sign In to add comment

Public Pastes

Untitled

1 hour ago | 16.29 KB

Untitled

3 hours ago | 23.85 KB

Untitled

3 hours ago | 11.06 KB

Untitled

5 hours ago | 41.78 KB

world building - guilden

7 hours ago | 20.20 KB

Untitled

7 hours ago | 64.70 KB

webtv mame launcher

Python | 11 hours ago | 34.50 KB

Untitled

11 hours ago | 10.85 KB

[create new paste](#) / [syntax languages](#) / [archive](#) / [faq](#) / [tools](#) / [night](#)

[mode](#) / [api](#) / [scraping api](#) / [news](#) / [pro](#)

[privacy statement](#) / [cookies policy](#) / [terms of service](#) / [security disclosure](#)

[/ dmca](#) / [report abuse](#) / [contact](#)

By using Pastebin.com you agree to our cookies policy to enhance your experience.

Site design & logo © 2025 Pastebin

We use cookies for various purposes including analytics. By continuing to use Pastebin, you agree to our use of cookies as described in the Cookies Policy.

OK, I Understand

Not a member of Pastebin yet?

Sign Up, it unlocks many cool features!

14 ads blocked

16% space saved!Skip to main content

Open menu

r/AstralProjection

Search in r/AstralProjection

Log In

Expand user menu

r/AstralProjection icon

Go to AstralProjection

r/AstralProjection

•

2y ago

Pieforfun

How long did it take you to learn OBE

I've started taking it seriously and I was just wondering how long it took to master. I know everyone is different I just want your own personal story

38

•

64

Comments Section

u/aori_chann avatar

aori_chann

•

2y ago

I have not mastered it, but it took me 2 years for the first exp, now ongoing

for 3.5 years and haven't yet full control over the phenomena. But I have studied a lot, I have good knowledge, it's just that it requires practice and time.

27

luistxmade

•

2y ago

Master? Not even close. But I have an 80% success rate these days. In the beginning it took me a month of gateway with no success to just one session of using just the inner sound to project. And for the longest only had like a 20% success rate.

16

ToS_98

•

2y ago

I had a strong experience with inner sound last month, it caught me off guard and ended up with nothing done but god it was incredible. I had a partial separation, other night I woke up in vibrational stage and other time this thing with inner sound intensified and bringing me close to separation

4

luistxmade

•

2y ago

Yep, I use earplugs to quiet external noise and sometimes a facemask depending on the light outside. I've been doing the method here lately. I can't remember the time stamp to it but overall it's a good listen and the method works. It's called phasing. Nowadays I just change awareness and go from here to there.
<https://youtu.be/qBIx7EtmM0w?si=Qf8558sPbgpV7BW3>

10

3 more replies

Patient-Bank2904

•

2y ago

Could I please ask how to use inner sound for OBE? You just focus on the pitch in your ears and meditate?

3

luistxmade

•

2y ago

Yep, that and slow all intrusive thoughts.

4

1 more reply

2 more replies

aladdin5ane

•

2y ago

Hi! A month with gateway you mean the gateway tapes? If so which state got you to OBE?:) thanks!

2

9 more replies

1 more reply
u/Xanth1879 avatar
Xanth1879

•

2y ago
Personally, I got caught up in all the new age, classical bullshit that's out there for a good ten years.

Now that I know what I'm doing, I've realized just how stupid easy this stuff is when you get your intellect out of the way.

I realized that the terms we use to describe all these experiences are complete BS. LOL

12
u/Heistman avatar
Heistman

•

2y ago
If you don't mind elaborating, am extremely curious. What new age/classical bs are you referring to? Also, what is your go to method to induce this state? Thanks.

12
AnalysisParalysis907

•

2y ago
That's kind of the point- there doesn't need to be a "go to method" or any method at all, and people get hung up on needing a process or trying to critically think their way into OBE. There's even a decent book on this topic titled "The Illusion of Method"

5

2 more replies

10 more replies
kioma47

•

2y ago
It took me 20 years.

But it is a real thing. Absolutely.

10
u/Xanth1879 avatar
Xanth1879

•

2y ago
Holy crap! Someone longer than me! I'm honoured. 👍

5

1 more reply

3 more replies

2 more replies
fandeathgrips

•

2y ago

It took me 3 days. I used a combination of hemi sync exercises and third eye meditation. I basically did resonant tuning first and then meditated on my third eye for about an hour and was able to reach focus 10, then I was able to leave my body. This just happened for the first time today, I didn't do much, I just found myself in the room I was meditating in and looked around for a bit then tried to get back in my body, it took me a while but I finally managed to get back in and open my eyes.

9

vidoxi

•

2y ago

Why did you want to go back in your body???

2

fandeathgrips

•

2y ago

I have bills!!!

4

2 more replies

[deleted]

•

2y ago

[deleted]

•

2y ago

Comfortable_View5174

•

2y ago

On my first trial. But I was very persistent. I refused to get up without proving to myself that it's all BS or not.

I heard a knock 3-4 times(I assume I was out by that point) and went to check the door 3-4times(of course there was no one there) After that I received a text message from my bf on a phone so I looked at it and read it. When I woke up I was in between of 2 worlds for 5 days. I wasn't completely back in my body. So I understood I had a soul/ energy body. For nonbeliever that was a wake up call. Crazy stuff.... But awesome. 🤔

Btw the text message wasn't there when I woke up. I never delete messages. Asked him if he sent one. He said- No.

4

u/Astarions_Juice_Box avatar

Astarions_Juice_Box

•

2y ago

Two years with no success so far. But I've had dreamed where I APed

3

[deleted]

•

2y ago

I don't know. I've been doing it my whole life, but up until now I have had no control over it. When I was 16 I actually tried AP and I thought it didn't work, not realizing the repeated and realistic waking up nightmare I was having was

actually AP 😊.

I didn't have Reddit back then, so how should I know. I'm 34 now and only a few months ago I learned about it and read all these familiar stories and it suddenly clicked.

One thing I realized is that someone there in the astral has been guiding and teaching me my whole life. Most of the time I exit through a dream, but it's often someone's showing up to guide me out of the dream. Every projection I have had since the last few months was different. Like someone keeping the reigns and showing me something new every time.

3
lizadelana23

•

2y ago

It took me 7 weeks of full on practice to experience my first conscious OBE. Had a few and then decided to take it a bit slower as it was super intense. Ever since I've taken it slower, it hasn't happened much at all just occasionally.

3

2 more replies
u/WilliamoftheBulk avatar
WilliamoftheBulk

•

2y ago

Well. I was having OBEs and SP attacks by the time i was 7. It took me until my 20s to gain control, but there was no internet really. I was on my own.

3
u/AutoModerator avatar
AutoModerator
MOD

•

2y ago

If you think you got close to Astral projection and you're analysing what happened, or you think you're maybe trying too hard, or you're trying to figure the stages such as the 'vibrational' and 'hypnagogic' stages and how to approach them, then check out these links:

7 Common Mistakes in Astral Projection

Analysing Your Attempts

I am a bot, and this action was performed automatically. Please contact the moderators of this subreddit if you have any questions or concerns.

2
u/jameswells390 avatar
jameswells390

•

2y ago

I get sleep paralysis pretty frequently so it only took the knowledge that you can get up into AP from there and I can do it pretty consistently (2-3 times a week on average). Certainly haven't mastered it, I haven't been able to get there through meditation yet either but I'm also expirementing with trying to transfer over from a lucid dream. Been doing it for about 2 or 3 months. Some weeks I'll get lucky and get into SP a bunch of times, even multiple times per night, and I can get a lot accomplished. Other times I'll be lucky to get 1 session in all week.

2
Humbleshooter

•

2y ago

With the gateway tapes you can have an OBE within a week of starting them

2

More posts you may like

I think I've finally articulated the simplest and clearest explanation of how OBEs actually work

r/AstralProjection icon

r/AstralProjection

•

2mo ago

I think I've finally articulated the simplest and clearest explanation of how OBEs actually work

139 upvotes · 109 comments

Why it's so hard to find studies or proofs about OBE experiences?

r/AstralProjection icon

r/AstralProjection

•

6mo ago

Why it's so hard to find studies or proofs about OBE experiences?

10 upvotes · 83 comments

I finally had my first OBE.

r/AstralProjection icon

r/AstralProjection

•

10mo ago

I finally had my first OBE.

57 upvotes · 15 comments

First successful OBE (I knew it was real but holy shit □)

r/AstralProjection icon

r/AstralProjection

•

1y ago

First successful OBE (I knew it was real but holy shit □)

451 upvotes · 59 comments

my first OBE

r/AstralProjection icon

r/AstralProjection

•

1y ago

my first OBE

54 upvotes · 17 comments

I just had my first OBE today and while I didn't get very far I wanted to animate the tunnel I saw!

r/AstralProjection icon

r/AstralProjection

•

2y ago

I just had my first OBE today and while I didn't get very far I wanted to animate the tunnel I saw!

r/AstralProjection - I just had my first OBE today and while I didn't get very far I wanted to animate the tunnel I saw!

165 upvotes · 50 comments

I astral projected sober tonight & a cosmic version of me explained the universe is literally a giant living body (and why Sentinel Island is "disconnected")

r/AstralProjection icon

r/AstralProjection

•

1d ago

I astral projected sober tonight & a cosmic version of me explained the universe is literally a giant living body (and why Sentinel Island is "disconnected")

415 upvotes · 189 comments

bro I think I almost dipped out the whole simulation just now no joke

r/AstralProjection icon
r/AstralProjection

•

3d ago

bro I think I almost dipped out the whole simulation just now no joke

283 upvotes · 176 comments

JUST A QUESTION If astral projection is real, why don't people have stories of them finding out things by spying on people?

r/AstralProjection icon

r/AstralProjection

•

5d ago

JUST A QUESTION If astral projection is real, why don't people have stories of them finding out things by spying on people?

163 upvotes · 126 comments

The experience that made me stop astral travel

r/AstralProjection icon

r/AstralProjection

•

4d ago

The experience that made me stop astral travel

122 upvotes · 70 comments

Very Quick Guide on How to Effortlessly Astral Project

r/AstralProjection icon

r/AstralProjection

•

5d ago

Very Quick Guide on How to Effortlessly Astral Project

110 upvotes · 37 comments

I met an entity that claimed to be me.

r/AstralProjection icon

r/AstralProjection

•

3d ago

I met an entity that claimed to be me.

78 upvotes · 47 comments

The easiest astral projection method nobody's ever thought of

r/AstralProjection icon

r/AstralProjection

•

9h ago

The easiest astral projection method nobody's ever thought of

75 upvotes · 108 comments

I finally finished The Gateway Tapes...

r/AstralProjection icon

r/AstralProjection

•

2d ago

I finally finished The Gateway Tapes...

51 upvotes · 11 comments

Why do some people have an easier time doing it than others ?

r/AstralProjection icon

r/AstralProjection

•

7d ago

Why do some people have an easier time doing it than others ?

43 upvotes · 47 comments

Head Lift - How to remember moving your non physical head - My method

r/AstralProjection icon

r/AstralProjection

•

2d ago

Head Lift - How to remember moving your non physical head - My method

42 upvotes · 13 comments

The Dweller on the Threshold Is an objective and repeatable phenomenon
r/AstralProjection icon
r/AstralProjection

•

4d ago
The Dweller on the Threshold Is an objective and repeatable phenomenon
38 upvotes · 4 comments
Soul retrieval
r/AstralProjection icon
r/AstralProjection

•

6d ago
Soul retrieval
38 upvotes · 12 comments
Astral fighting?
r/AstralProjection icon
r/AstralProjection

•

6d ago
Astral fighting?
36 upvotes · 42 comments
Are people being tricked or trapped here?
r/AstralProjection icon
r/AstralProjection

•

2d ago
Are people being tricked or trapped here?
26 upvotes · 69 comments
I finally went to space by entering a void!
r/AstralProjection icon
r/AstralProjection

•

6d ago
I finally went to space by entering a void!
25 upvotes
Those of you who successfully AP: do you fear death?
r/AstralProjection icon
r/AstralProjection

•

2d ago
Those of you who successfully AP: do you fear death?
23 upvotes · 57 comments
Wondering if Others Have Had The Experience of Being "Summoned" by Tribal People While APing?
r/AstralProjection icon
r/AstralProjection

•

1d ago
Wondering if Others Have Had The Experience of Being "Summoned" by Tribal People While APing?
21 upvotes
I tried to ask a question to my subconscious while out of body
r/AstralProjection icon
r/AstralProjection

•

7d ago
I tried to ask a question to my subconscious while out of body
19 upvotes · 4 comments
Had a year of semi constant astral projections and then what happened...
r/AstralProjection icon
r/AstralProjection

•

4d ago
Had a year of semi constant astral projections and then what happened...

16 upvotes · 22 comments

View Post in

हिन्दी

Top Posts

Reddit

reReddit: Top posts of May 31, 2024

Reddit

reReddit: Top posts of May 2024

Reddit

reReddit: Top posts of 2024

Reddit Rules

Privacy Policy

User Agreement

Your Privacy Choices

Accessibility

Reddit, Inc. © 2025. All rights reserved. Skip to main content

Open menu

r/AstralProjection

Search in r/AstralProjection

Log In

Expand user menu

r/AstralProjection icon

Go to AstralProjection

r/AstralProjection

•

2y ago

jabbischneider

Litterature for beginners

Hi - can anyone recommend som litterature on how to get started with astral travel? And also to get an understanding of the Astral world itself? Hopefully something I can read online. Thanks!

9

•

19

Comments Section

[deleted]

•

2y ago

Journeys Out of the Body - by Robert Monroe great on audible

12

jabbischneider

OP

•

2y ago

Thank you so much! I see it's on YouTube. I will start listening to right away!

1

[deleted]

•

2y ago

it's a non-fiction "trilogy " i believe journeys is the first book.

2

2 more replies

u/Educational_Ad_6775 avatar

Educational_Ad_6775

•

2y ago

This is about the best information I've ever read and I've done a lot of research.

https://www.dropbox.com/scl/fi/q14td2mwj1u33s3vfa7jz/Phasing_Primer.pdf?rlkey=hoy8sxzgw8n46nct4e8vszwp7&dl=0 I got this from someone off Reddit but it's often talked about.

3

jabbischneider

OP

•

2y ago

Awesome! Looking forward to dive into that 😊

1

jabbischneider

OP

•

2y ago

This is a great read! And very easy to follow 👍🙏

1

[deleted]

•

2y ago

That's awesome!! Thank you

1

ThisIsVic8

•

2y ago

Join the subreddit gatewaytapes

Read all three books of Robert Monroe

Read Astral Dynamics by Robert Bruce

Listen to the Explorer series on YouTube From Monroe institute (this might intrigue your interest even more). Won't teach you how to, but still awesome to listen too

Tom Campbell have written books

3

jabbischneider

OP

•

2y ago

Thank you for all the suggestions! I'll give the Explorer series a listen right now 😊

1

SatyrJewels

•

2y ago

I'm a beginner as well, but I've found Adventures Beyond the Body by William Buhlman inspiring

1

jabbischneider

OP

•

2y ago

Thank you - I will check that one out too. Have you had any experiences?

2

SatyrJewels

•

2y ago

Yes! I got into astral projection because I had an accidental experience back in December. It floored me how "real" everything was. My guide appeared and very deliberately showed me a very specific star object. A couple months later, I found a mirror that was almost exactly that pattern. I took it home, and my arms were absolutely vibrating with energy when I touched it. That night, I had dreams of my guide showing me how to go through the mirror. Later, I realized they lined up with low-grade astral projection.

Since then I've been obsessed, and I'm training to be able to deliberately induce it and to have more clear and less foggy projections.

2

5 more replies

More posts you may like

weird personal 1st experience

r/AstralProjection icon

r/AstralProjection

•

2mo ago

weird personal 1st experience

14 upvotes · 5 comments

My best experience yet

r/AstralProjection icon

r/AstralProjection

•

2mo ago

My best experience yet

53 upvotes · 13 comments

Why do some people have an easier time doing it than others ?

r/AstralProjection icon

r/AstralProjection

•

7d ago

Why do some people have an easier time doing it than others ?

43 upvotes · 47 comments

Finally succeeded!!

r/AstralProjection icon

r/AstralProjection

•

2mo ago

Finally succeeded!!

33 upvotes · 18 comments

Insights after my first success

r/AstralProjection icon

r/AstralProjection

•

3mo ago

Insights after my first success

99 upvotes · 26 comments

Had my first experience!

r/AstralProjection icon

r/AstralProjection

•

1mo ago

Had my first experience!

22 upvotes · 3 comments

My method along with others and experiences and videos I find informative

r/AstralProjection icon

r/AstralProjection

•

19d ago

My method along with others and experiences and videos I find informative

26 upvotes · 10 comments

1st successful journey!!!

r/AstralProjection icon

r/AstralProjection

•

4mo ago

1st successful journey!!!

47 upvotes · 11 comments

I just tried this for the first time in my life...

r/AstralProjection icon

r/AstralProjection

•

5mo ago

I just tried this for the first time in my life...

103 upvotes · 39 comments

I did it!

r/AstralProjection icon

r/AstralProjection

•

13d ago

I did it!

30 upvotes · 7 comments

A lesson that a guide showed me

r/AstralProjection icon

r/AstralProjection

•

9mo ago

A lesson that a guide showed me

154 upvotes · 19 comments

For the projectors that are convinced that this is an objective experience, what led you to this realization and what can a newbie projector do to verify the same?

r/AstralProjection icon

r/AstralProjection

•

3mo ago

For the projectors that are convinced that this is an objective experience, what led you to this realization and what can a newbie projector do to verify the same?

26 upvotes · 14 comments

Best advice from those who have been successful

r/AstralProjection icon

r/AstralProjection

•

1y ago

Best advice from those who have been successful

87 upvotes · 88 comments

I finally did it

r/AstralProjection icon

r/AstralProjection

•

2mo ago

I finally did it

65 upvotes · 18 comments

Is there any method that is foolproof on the first try?

 r/AstralProjection

r/AstralProjection

•

1y ago

Is there any method that is foolproof on the first try?

25 upvotes · 30 comments

Projected for the first time!!

 r/AstralProjection

r/AstralProjection

•

17d ago

Projected for the first time!!

74 upvotes · 7 comments

I think I had my first experience

 r/AstralProjection

r/AstralProjection

•

4mo ago

I think I had my first experience

36 upvotes · 13 comments

Impress me with your most terrifying experience and what you've seen (and hopefully teach me how to deal with these situations more effectively).

 r/AstralProjection

r/AstralProjection

•

11d ago

Impress me with your most terrifying experience and what you've seen (and hopefully teach me how to deal with these situations more effectively).

7 upvotes · 14 comments

Help

 r/AstralProjection

r/AstralProjection

•

1mo ago

Help

13 upvotes · 25 comments

I did it!

 r/AstralProjection

r/AstralProjection

•

4mo ago

I did it!

106 upvotes · 67 comments

Finally some success

 r/AstralProjection

r/AstralProjection

•

4mo ago

Finally some success

33 upvotes · 24 comments

How I've nearly done it multiple times with no technique at all

 r/AstralProjection

r/AstralProjection

•

1mo ago

How I've nearly done it multiple times with no technique at all

34 upvotes · 14 comments

Finally!! I have to lucid dream first.

 r/AstralProjection

r/AstralProjection

•

1mo ago

Finally!! I have to lucid dream first.

60 upvotes · 10 comments
I finally did it
r/AstralProjection icon
r/AstralProjection

•

5mo ago
I finally did it
135 upvotes · 79 comments
I finally did it
r/AstralProjection icon
r/AstralProjection

•

3mo ago
I finally did it
221 upvotes · 34 comments
Top Posts

Reddit
reReddit: Top posts of June 30, 2024
Reddit
reReddit: Top posts of June 2024
Reddit
reReddit: Top posts of 2024

Reddit Rules
Privacy Policy
User Agreement
Your Privacy Choices
Accessibility

Reddit, Inc. © 2025. All rights reserved. Skip to main content

Open menu

r/AstralProjection
Search in r/AstralProjection
Log In

Expand user menu
r/AstralProjection icon
Go to AstralProjection
r/AstralProjection

•

5y ago
AtmanRising
I'm an experienced Astral Projection practitioner -- Ask Me Anything!
Also: my somewhat popular 10-year-old AMA on r/IAMA got deleted by an
overzealous bot so here's a PDF of the whole thing:

https://www.dropbox.com/s/nndzctvgupb56jv/Astral_Projection_IAMA.pdf?dl=0

TLDR: I've been experiencing astral projection since I was a toddler. Also was
fraught with night terrors as a baby ... all the way through 9 or 10 years-old.
I learned to beat the nightmares through lucid dreaming.

When I was 14, I had one of my first memorable experiences with sleep paralysis
and going "out" in the Etheric plane. Thus started a whole cycle of constant,
ongoing astral projections -- most in the afternoon -- lasting about 10 whole
years. Today I experience 1 or 2 APs per month, sometimes less, but I amassed a
huge amount of first-hand knowledge in that 10-year period.

63

•

181
Comments Section
D_Rek9160

•
5y ago
I don't have a question, but more of an offer...

I'd like to put together a video roundtable with 3-4 practitioners discussing some experiences and talking techniques. I'm looking for people that are legit and have been in the trenches...thus far I have myself and at least one committed "yes" from a mod on astral army. A few others are "meh".

If you want in, shoot me a PM

18
u/AtmanRising avatar
AtmanRising
OP

•
5y ago
Done!

8

2 more replies
marks0072

•
5y ago
I have 3 questions for you sir, would really appreciate if you could answer them :)

You said you only have 1-2 AP per month, is that because you don't want to, or after a time you are not able to, and your ability to AP slowly gets diminished by age?

Is it possible to Time Travel in the Astral Plane to look into the future or relive our past? And maybe remember the winning lottery number?

Also, can one change their physical form in the Astral, say male to female or vice versa?

Please don't judge me, I am just getting started, I have had 3-4 AP episodes, so far and haven't been able to experience these. Thank you.

4
u/AtmanRising avatar
AtmanRising
OP

•
5y ago
You said you only have 1-2 AP per month, is that because you don't want to, or after a time you are not able to, and your ability to AP slowly gets diminished by age?

It's because I got older and focused much more on survival. Making money, having a healthy relationship. Physical things (versus spiritual goals or values). Your body gets the message and this sort of thing becomes more rare. It's natural -- the more "grounded" you are, the less you'll experience APs or other spiritual/paranormal phenomena.

> Is it possible to Time Travel in the Astral Plane to look into the future or relive our past? And maybe remember the winning lottery number?

Time travel? Yes, but good luck narrowing it down or making sure you didn't slip into a dream of lucid dream. It's not an exact science so getting lottery

numbers might be impossible.

(not to mention that maybe certain entities don't want people to go around "cheating" the system!)

> Also, can one change their physical form in the Astral, say male to female or vice versa?

You can be whatever you want. If you don't visualize a body shape (or gender), you won't have one! Your astral body will follow.

> Please don't judge me, I am just getting started, I have had 3-4 AP episodes, so far and haven't been able to experience these. Thank you.

This is a Judgement Free Zone :)

3 or 4 APs are already way more than most people. Keep up the good work!

4

1 more reply
u/-Z-3-R-0- avatar
-Z-3-R-0-

•

5y ago

Are there really "demons" and can they cause harm to you, either spiritually or in our own lives?

7

u/AtmanRising avatar
AtmanRising
OP

•

5y ago

"Demons" as far as dark/negative entities ... yes. But they can only really scare you during an astral projection or dream. They basically feed on fear -- succubi feed on sexual energy (Kundalini).

In terms of causing physical or psychological damage? Nope. I don't think any spiritual entity has that kind of power. At worst, it would be a person who's already fragile (mental illness, for example) who may be more attuned to such entities. And this is the worst-case scenario.

Here's a silly example: my wife and I watch tons of horror movies. Per traditional religions, that's "bad" because it attracts demons, right? Well, nothing further from the truth. I don't even have nightmares :)

So my TLDR would "keep fear at bay." That is THE most important thing if you're into astral projection. It's also incredibly useful in real life.

17

Scholar_Royal

•

5y ago

What is your method?

6

u/AtmanRising avatar
AtmanRising
OP

•

5y ago

I'm a big believer in afternoon naps and going to bed really tired.

The first one is easy: take a nice, 90-minute nap. You will likely experience some sleep paralysis. Use it as a stepping stone to a full projection by imagining/willing yourself at least 6 feet from your body, preferably touching a door handle. This will teleport you far enough so you won't "snap back."

Going to bed after a very long day -- or clubbing, before Covid-19 -- was a surefire way to leave my body. My mind would remain alert but the body would quickly fall asleep, with a feeling of falling through the Earth or the opposite -- taking off like a rocket while hearing all those crazy sounds. Super-easy if you're paying attention.

I hope I answered your question!

25

1 more reply

skh9613

•

5y ago

I had a unintentional AP experience, that at the time I had no clue what I had just gone through until I brought it up to someone and they explained it was AP. I was really freaked out by the loud ringing and plane engine noise. Can you explain these sounds?

6

u/AtmanRising avatar

AtmanRising

OP

•

5y ago

It's nuts, right? Like a plane or train crash. So incredibly loud and accompanied by those really intense vibrations.

Yes, I experienced this probably hundreds of times. Now I sort of look forward to it! It's a great feeling. When the noise starts, I can be 95% sure that I'll leave my body that night -- super-exciting once you lose the initial fear.

Why does it happen? What it is? I don't know. But my guess would be a physiological process related to the brain, maybe "disconnecting" certain senses from the physical body for a short while in preparation for travel.

(by the way, the classic name for astral projection is "astral travel")

I hope I was able to answer your question!

8

1 more reply

[deleted]

•

5y ago

u/Moonlight_Taraiop avatar

Moonlight_Taraiop

•

5y ago

What is your favorite place to AP to and why? I would love to find another great place to AP to. Normally, I AP to secret rooms in buildings that I'm not supposed to go to, forests, oceans and pools, and special malls to find rare items I need for certain things. Whenever I AP, I usually AP to uncover certain mysteries I feel like I must solve.

What do you usually do when you AP? What would you say is/are your main reason(s) for APing? What are some things you can do when you AP that you couldn't do in AP? One thing I love to do when I AP that I wouldn't be able to do in my physical body is going underwater. I have hydrophobia due to a traumatic experience with water when I was very little. Despite my fear of water, I've always been curious about what is in the ocean.

5

u/AtmanRising avatar

AtmanRising

OP

•

5y ago

That's a fascinating question! I somehow always skipped the etheric plane and went straight for full-on APs. But if I had to choose, I think my favorites were speeding across the cosmos faster than the speed of light. For example, I somehow found out that my first incarnation was actually as a star. That was WILD to say the least.

Also, going to other planets/worlds. I think I went to Mars once, but I was a long time ago and I don't really remember it. I definitely ended up inside a UFO though (on Earth), which was hilarious because the alien got really pissed off and told me to sit down on my seat (it was round and all the seats faced the center of the ship).

I went to the future once (or a possible future). Tried the past, but failed. Too easy to get distracted.

I usually had my trusty cat alongside, a Siamese. That thing was FIERCE outside of the body. No wonder the Egyptians considered cats divine beings!

13

4 more replies

[deleted]

•

5y ago

girlblue_30

•

5y ago

I've never really LD'd or had sleep para, do you think I will be able to AP?

5

u/AtmanRising avatar

AtmanRising

OP

•

5y ago

Everyone can do it. It's an innate ability ... like breathing or blinking. Most people experience it, but then transition to a dream and forget all about it.

(you need to wake from an AP straight into waking life to keep the memory of it. If you dream, it will erase the previous experience)

Have you tried taking naps? Put on one of those thunderstorm videos on YouTube, dim or turn the screen off, and try to sleep for 90 minutes or so. There's a very good chance you'll catch yourself paralyzed, which most people HATE. There's a whole documentary about it. The important thing is not to panic and just ride it out.

SP is by far the easiest jumping off point to a real astral projection.

8

2 more replies

[deleted]

•

5y ago

[deleted]

•

5y ago

Could someone use remote viewing to read someone's mail? Or a bitcoin wallet recovery phrase in a safe?

3

u/AtmanRising avatar

AtmanRising

OP

•

5y ago

Interesting questions ... I wonder if there's some sort of "shielding" around that stuff. For example, it's what stops us from going into people's homes during an OBE and seeing what's going on. At most you get to see the physical space.

Reading alone, in dreams, is regarded as impossible by many. I can actually read in dreams and during astral projections but it took years to get there.

So if we put the two together, it would be really hard to invade someone's privacy like that AND reading itself is another issue altogether.

6

9 more replies

1 more reply

N4styCartpet

•

5y ago

How to break LD barrier? The only method which is working for me to get LD, are naps, note that in the past I experienced realigns that I am in a dream but I was waking up instantly.

Here is my story I am working fully remotely during corona, so instead going sleep at 01.00 a.m. as I usually did, I started going to sleep at 4:00 am. I had to wake up around 9:30 and I was fully capable of working for next 3,5~4 hours. Then I had to take a nap for around 1 hour. At one had I felt extreme tiredness at the other I was thinking about my job and what I will have to do after the nap. And basically that's it, firstly I thought I'm in very good stage so I reminded myself that I always wanted to make AP so I just left a body, at first feeling was amazing, but I was in my childhood house, where I used to live earlier. It was kinda odd, so my initial thoughts were that this was LD. Decided to check it again, telling myself that I wanna verify if I'll be in my room, this time I was in my room but I noticed I was lying on bed on my right side, in reality I was on my left, so I performed final test, went outside and wanted day turn into night, and it happened, that was when I realised that it was LD not AP.

I've tried numerous times, but when I was in a state of being conscious and could not move the body, always when I was telling myself that I wanted to leave my body. I was leaving but always into LD. Please help.

3

u/AtmanRising avatar
AtmanRising
OP

•

5y ago

This is probably one of the hardest issues outside of actually leaving your body. If you want a realistic projection in the real world, it will need to be in the Etheric Plane or reality itself. The reason this is so hard is that we are overcome with unconscious thoughts and desires once outside of the body. It happens in everyday life too, but having a body dampens things somewhat. So you catch yourself "out" and despite your best intentions, your astral body "floats up" and ends up in a lucid dream or in the astral plane proper.

I guess my advice is to start small. Try sticking to the real world first, going through a door then outside. Stick around. Listen/smell/feel. Get used to keeping the same "altitude" instead of floating away to an experience that is not real.

That's what I would do!

5

More posts you may like

JUST A QUESTION If astral projection is real, why don't people have stories of them finding out things by spying on people?

r/AstralProjection icon

r/AstralProjection

•

5d ago

JUST A QUESTION If astral projection is real, why don't people have stories of them finding out things by spying on people?

163 upvotes · 126 comments

My Astral Projection Journey (and what I've learned so far) AMA

r/AstralProjection icon

r/AstralProjection

•

4mo ago

My Astral Projection Journey (and what I've learned so far) AMA

118 upvotes · 85 comments

My early Astral Projection Experiences ~48 years ago.

r/AstralProjection icon

r/AstralProjection

•

2mo ago

My early Astral Projection Experiences ~48 years ago.

28 upvotes · 7 comments

My first experience trying astral projection - I'm mind-blown but not sure what I experienced

r/AstralProjection icon

r/AstralProjection

•

20d ago

My first experience trying astral projection - I'm mind-blown but not sure what I experienced

57 upvotes · 12 comments

First time astral projecting, an entity immediately warned me and stopped me from doing it

r/AstralProjection icon

r/AstralProjection

•

4mo ago

First time astral projecting, an entity immediately warned me and stopped me from doing it

98 upvotes · 76 comments

Can someone prove astral projection to me? (Please read)

r/AstralProjection icon
r/AstralProjection

•

26d ago

Can someone prove astral projection to me? (Please read)

21 comments

How do I leave this reality using Astral Projection ?

r/AstralProjection icon

r/AstralProjection

•

15d ago

How do I leave this reality using Astral Projection ?

32 upvotes · 46 comments

Ongoing Disinformation about Astral Projection.

r/AstralProjection icon

r/AstralProjection

•

3mo ago

Ongoing Disinformation about Astral Projection.

81 upvotes · 37 comments

My first astral projection experience scared me, wondering if I should try again.

r/AstralProjection icon

r/AstralProjection

•

4mo ago

My first astral projection experience scared me, wondering if I should try again.

48 upvotes · 58 comments

I'm Setting Up an Astral Projection Experiment – Want to Join?

r/AstralProjection icon

r/AstralProjection

•

3mo ago

I'm Setting Up an Astral Projection Experiment – Want to Join?

56 upvotes · 73 comments

isnt astral projection super easy to prove.so why hasnt anyone proved it yet?

r/AstralProjection icon

r/AstralProjection

•

3mo ago

isnt astral projection super easy to prove.so why hasnt anyone proved it yet?

76 comments

We just passed 1,000 users on a tool built to support astral projection practice



r/AstralProjection icon

r/AstralProjection

•

2mo ago

We just passed 1,000 users on a tool built to support astral projection practice



26 upvotes · 16 comments

How I Started Astral Projecting Almost Every Day and Some of my Experiences (II)

r/AstralProjection icon

r/AstralProjection

•

10d ago

How I Started Astral Projecting Almost Every Day and Some of my Experiences (II)

100 upvotes · 20 comments

My three-year journey in astral projection

r/AstralProjection icon

r/AstralProjection

•

1y ago

My three-year journey in astral projection

37 upvotes · 26 comments

I successfully astral projected yesterday & multiple times throughout this year

r/AstralProjection icon

r/AstralProjection

•

5mo ago

I successfully astral projected yesterday & multiple times throughout this year

39 upvotes · 7 comments

I had my first 100% without a doubt astral projection this morning, completely unintentionally.

r/AstralProjection icon

r/AstralProjection

•

6mo ago

I had my first 100% without a doubt astral projection this morning, completely unintentionally.

53 upvotes · 9 comments

To answer the daily question of - Is astral projection even real? (how I feel)

r/AstralProjection icon

r/AstralProjection

•

3mo ago

To answer the daily question of - Is astral projection even real? (how I feel)

41 upvotes · 20 comments

Why cant People Just prove that astral projection and psychic abilities are real (genuinly curious)

r/AstralProjection icon

r/AstralProjection

•

19d ago

Why cant People Just prove that astral projection and psychic abilities are real (genuinly curious)

132 upvotes · 116 comments

What surprised you the most during astral projection?

r/AstralProjection icon

r/AstralProjection

•

8mo ago

What surprised you the most during astral projection?

55 upvotes · 59 comments

I Astral Projected for the first time!!!

r/AstralProjection icon

r/AstralProjection

•

5mo ago

I Astral Projected for the first time!!!

72 upvotes · 28 comments

Very Quick Guide on How to Effortlessly Astral Project

r/AstralProjection icon

r/AstralProjection

•

5d ago

Very Quick Guide on How to Effortlessly Astral Project

110 upvotes · 37 comments

Is astral projection supposed to feel dream like, or does it actually look and feel like you're really there?

r/AstralProjection icon

r/AstralProjection

•

1mo ago

Is astral projection supposed to feel dream like, or does it actually look and feel like you're really there?

11 upvotes · 22 comments

If Astral Projection to the Past Is Possible, Why Hasn't It Been Used for Historical Research?

r/AstralProjection icon

r/AstralProjection

•

10mo ago

If Astral Projection to the Past Is Possible, Why Hasn't It Been Used for Historical Research?

86 upvotes · 118 comments

Astral Projection and AI from my own perspective and experiences

r/AstralProjection icon

r/AstralProjection

•

4mo ago

Astral Projection and AI from my own perspective and experiences

10 comments

How I Started Astral Projecting Almost Every Day and What I Discovered Out There

r/AstralProjection icon

r/AstralProjection

•

2mo ago

How I Started Astral Projecting Almost Every Day and What I Discovered Out There

547 upvotes · 168 comments

View Post in

日本語

Top Posts

Reddit

reReddit: Top posts of March 12, 2021

Reddit

reReddit: Top posts of March 2021

Reddit

reReddit: Top posts of 2021

Reddit Rules

Privacy Policy

User Agreement

Your Privacy Choices

Accessibility

Reddit, Inc. © 2025. All rights reserved. Skip to main content

Open menu

r/AstralProjection

Search in r/AstralProjection

Log In

Expand user menu

r/AstralProjection icon

Go to AstralProjection

r/AstralProjection

•

5y ago

AtmanRising

I'm an experienced Astral Projection practitioner -- Ask Me Anything!

Also: my somewhat popular 10-year-old AMA on r/IAMA got deleted by an overzealous bot so here's a PDF of the whole thing:

https://www.dropbox.com/s/nndzctvgupb56jv/Astral_Projection_IAMA.pdf?dl=0

TLDR: I've been experiencing astral projection since I was a toddler. Also was fraught with night terrors as a baby ... all the way through 9 or 10 years-old. I learned to beat the nightmares through lucid dreaming.

When I was 14, I had one of my first memorable experiences with sleep paralysis

and going "out" in the Etheric plane. Thus started a whole cycle of constant, ongoing astral projections -- most in the afternoon -- lasting about 10 whole years. Today I experience 1 or 2 APs per month, sometimes less, but I amassed a huge amount of first-hand knowledge in that 10-year period.

63

.

181

Comments Section

D_Rek9160

•

5y ago

I don't have a question, but more of an offer...

I'd like to put together a video roundtable with 3-4 practitioners discussing some experiences and talking techniques. I'm looking for people that are legit and have been in the trenches...thus far I have myself and at least one committed "yes" from a mod on astral army. A few others are "meh".

If you want in, shoot me a PM

18

u/AtmanRising avatar

AtmanRising

OP

•

5y ago

Done!

8

2 more replies

marks0072

•

5y ago

I have 3 questions for you sir, would really appreciate if you could answer them :)

You said you only have 1-2 AP per month, is that because you don't want to, or after a time you are not able to, and your ability to AP slowly gets diminished by age?

Is it possible to Time Travel in the Astral Plane to look into the future or relive our past? And maybe remember the winning lottery number?

Also, can one change their physical form in the Astral, say male to female or vice versa?

Please don't judge me, I am just getting started, I have had 3-4 AP episodes, so far and haven't been able to experience these. Thank you.

4

u/AtmanRising avatar

AtmanRising

OP

•

5y ago

You said you only have 1-2 AP per month, is that because you don't want to, or after a time you are not able to, and your ability to AP slowly gets diminished by age?

It's because I got older and focused much more on survival. Making money, having

a healthy relationship. Physical things (versus spiritual goals or values). Your body gets the message and this sort of thing becomes more rare. It's natural -- the more "grounded" you are, the less you'll experience APs or other spiritual/paranormal phenomena.

> Is it possible to Time Travel in the Astral Plane to look into the future or relive our past? And maybe remember the winning lottery number?

Time travel? Yes, but good luck narrowing it down or making sure you didn't slip into a dream of lucid dream. It's not an exact science so getting lottery numbers might be impossible.

(not to mention that maybe certain entities don't want people to go around "cheating" the system!)

> Also, can one change their physical form in the Astral, say male to female or vice versa?

You can be whatever you want. If you don't visualize a body shape (or gender), you won't have one! Your astral body will follow.

> Please don't judge me, I am just getting started, I have had 3-4 AP episodes, so far and haven't been able to experience these. Thank you.

This is a Judgement Free Zone :)

3 or 4 APs are already way more than most people. Keep up the good work!

4

1 more reply
u/-Z-3-R-0- avatar
-Z-3-R-0-

•

5y ago

Are there really "demons" and can they cause harm to you, either spiritually or in our own lives?

7

u/AtmanRising avatar
AtmanRising
OP

•

5y ago

"Demons" as far as dark/negative entities ... yes. But they can only really scare you during an astral projection or dream. They basically feed on fear -- succubi feed on sexual energy (Kundalini).

In terms of causing physical or psychological damage? Nope. I don't think any spiritual entity has that kind of power. At worst, it would be a person who's already fragile (mental illness, for example) who may be more attuned to such entities. And this is the worst-case scenario.

Here's a silly example: my wife and I watch tons of horror movies. Per traditional religions, that's "bad" because it attracts demons, right? Well, nothing further from the truth. I don't even have nightmares :)

So my TLDR would "keep fear at bay." That is THE most important thing if you're into astral projection. It's also incredibly useful in real life.

17

Scholar_Royal

•

5y ago
What is your method?

6
u/AtmanRising avatar
AtmanRising
OP

•

5y ago
I'm a big believer in afternoon naps and going to bed really tired.

The first one is easy: take a nice, 90-minute nap. You will likely experience some sleep paralysis. Use it as a stepping stone to a full projection by imagining/willing yourself at least 6 feet from your body, preferably touching a door handle. This will teleport you far enough so you won't "snap back."

Going to bed after a very long day -- or clubbing, before Covid-19 -- was a surefire way to leave my body. My mind would remain alert but the body would quickly fall asleep, with a feeling of falling through the Earth or the opposite -- taking off like a rocket while hearing all those crazy sounds. Super-easy if you're paying attention.

I hope I answered your question!

25

1 more reply
skh9613

•

5y ago
I had a unintentional AP experience, that at the time I had no clue what I had just gone through until I brought it up to someone and they explained it was AP. I was really freaked out by the loud ringing and plane engine noise. Can you explain these sounds?

6
u/AtmanRising avatar
AtmanRising
OP

•

5y ago
It's nuts, right? Like a plane or train crash. So incredibly loud and accompanied by those really intense vibrations.

Yes, I experienced this probably hundreds of times. Now I sort of look forward to it! It's a great feeling. When the noise starts, I can be 95% sure that I'll leave my body that night -- super-exciting once you lose the initial fear.

Why does it happen? What it is? I don't know. But my guess would be a physiological process related to the brain, maybe "disconnecting" certain senses from the physical body for a short while in preparation for travel.

(by the way, the classic name for astral projection is "astral travel")

I hope I was able to answer your question!

8

1 more reply

[deleted]

•

5y ago
u/Moonlight_Tarauiop avatar
Moonlight_Tarauiop

•

5y ago
What is your favorite place to AP to and why? I would love to find another great place to AP to. Normally, I AP to secret rooms in buildings that I'm not supposed to go to, forests, oceans and pools, and special malls to find rare items I need for certain things. Whenever I AP, I usually AP to uncover certain mysteries I feel like I must solve.

What do you usually do when you AP? What would you say is/are your main reason(s) for APing? What are some things you can do when you AP that you couldn't do in AP? One thing I love to do when I AP that I wouldn't be able to do in my physical body is going underwater. I have hydrophobia due to a traumatic experience with water when I was very little. Despite my fear of water, I've always been curious about what is in the ocean.

5
u/AtmanRising avatar
AtmanRising
OP

•

5y ago
That's a fascinating question! I somehow always skipped the etheric plane and went straight for full-on APs. But if I had to choose, I think my favorites were speeding across the cosmos faster than the speed of light. For example, I somehow found out that my first incarnation was actually as a star. That was WILD to say the least.

Also, going to other planets/worlds. I think I went to Mars once, but I was a long time ago and I don't really remember it. I definitely ended up inside a UFO though (on Earth), which was hilarious because the alien got really pissed off and told me to sit down on my seat (it was round and all the seats faced the center of the ship).

I went to the future once (or a possible future). Tried the past, but failed. Too easy to get distracted.

I usually had my trusty cat alongside, a Siamese. That thing was FIERCE outside of the body. No wonder the Egyptians considered cats divine beings!

13

4 more replies

[deleted]

•

5y ago
girlblue_30

•

5y ago
I've never really LD'd or had sleep para, do you think I will be able to AP?

5
u/AtmanRising avatar
AtmanRising
OP

•

5y ago
Everyone can do it. It's an innate ability ... like breathing or blinking. Most people experience it, but then transition to a dream and forget all about it.

(you need to wake from an AP straight into waking life to keep the memory of it. If you dream, it will erase the previous experience)

Have you tried taking naps? Put on one of those thunderstorm videos on YouTube, dim or turn the screen off, and try to sleep for 90 minutes or so. There's a very good chance you'll catch yourself paralyzed, which most people HATE. There's a whole documentary about it. The important thing is not to panic and just ride it out.

SP is by far the easiest jumping off point to a real astral projection.

8

2 more replies

[deleted]

•

5y ago

[deleted]

•

5y ago

Could someone use remote viewing to read someone's mail? Or a bitcoin wallet recovery phrase in a safe?

3

u/AtmanRising avatar

AtmanRising

OP

•

5y ago

Interesting questions ... I wonder if there's some sort of "shielding" around that stuff. For example, it's what stops us from going into people's homes during an OBE and seeing what's going on. At most you get to see the physical space.

Reading alone, in dreams, is regarded as impossible by many. I can actually read in dreams and during astral projections but it took years to get there.

So if we put the two together, it would be really hard to invade someone's privacy like that AND reading itself is another issue altogether.

6

9 more replies

1 more reply

N4styCartpet

•

5y ago

How to break LD barer? The only method which is working for me to get LD, are naps, note that in the past I experienced realigns that I am in a dream but I was waking up instantly.

Here is my story I am working fully remotely during corona, so instead going sleep at 01.00 a.m. as I usually did, I started going to sleep at 4:00 am. I had to wake up around 9:30 and I was fully capable of working for next 3,5~4 hours. Then I had to take a nap for around 1 hour. At one had I felt extreme tiredness at the other I was thinking about my job and what I will have to do after the nap. And basically thats it, firstly I thought I'm in very good stage so I reminded myself that I always wanted to make AP so I just left a body, at first feeling was amazing, but I was in my childhood house, where I used to live earlier. It was kinda odd, so my initial foughts were that this was LD. Decided to check it again, telling myself that I wanna verify if I'll be in my room,

this time I was in my room but I noticed I was lying on bed on my right side, in reality I was on my left, so I performed final test, went outside and wanted day turn into night, and it happened, that was when I realised that it was LD not AP.

I've tried numerous times, but when I was in a state of being conscious and could not move the body, always when I was telling myself that I wanted to leave my body. I was leaving but always into LD. Please help.

3

u/AtmanRising avatar

AtmanRising

OP

•

5y ago

This is probably one of the hardest issues outside of actually leaving your body. If you want a realistic projection in the real world, it will need to be in the Etheric Plane or reality itself. The reason this is so hard is that we are overcome with unconscious thoughts and desires once outside of the body. It happens in everyday life too, but having a body dampens things somewhat. So you catch yourself "out" and despite your best intentions, your astral body "floats up" and ends up in a lucid dream or in the astral plane proper.

I guess my advice is to start small. Try sticking to the real world first, going through a door then outside. Stick around. Listen/smell/feel. Get used to keeping the same "altitude" instead of floating away to an experience that is not real.

That's what I would do!

5

saimonlanda

•

5y ago

Did u manage to prove to yourself or to others that AP is not a LD or a mind creation(dismissing the fact that our minds create everything we perceive)? If so, do u have an explanation of what AP actually is?

Did u do drugs like LSD while APing?

Did u visit the akashic records and/or ur past lives?

3

1 more reply

BizzareSalt

•

5y ago

im just starting out, ive awoken my astral body once when i tried to access the akashic records. I felt such intense vibrations, felt my consciousness set forth, and the ringing. but now that im trying to project i can't replicate it. im getting worried that i don't have the ability I thought I had. What's a surefire way to get to those vibrations? Any advice?

3

u/AtmanRising avatar

AtmanRising

OP

•

5y ago

Try this exercise: go to bed late, but not too late.

In bed, close your eyes and imagine yourself as-if you were floating on a raft

in the ocean. Imagine the waves hitting the raft, imagine how it moves and how it feels. Because of the way our brains work, you'll basically FEEL the waves for real, even awake.

So keep doing this every night, without worrying about AP'ing.

As a bonus, get used to looking at your hands both when awake AND asleep, while dreaming. This is an old Carlos Castaneda trick: if your hands start to "melt," you're dreaming or out of your body.

Do both and if you manage to avoid worrying too much about having the actual experience, it's only going to be a matter of time.

5

9 more replies
cutietarantula

•

5y ago

first off, thanks for doing this! so, i've AP'ed several times. the first times were from lucid dreams or being pulled out of my body. when i AP'ed independently from a dream, i would find myself in my bedroom. usually the feeling for me personally was as if my face was melting up and out of my body. my most recent projection was from the WBTB method. i had almost completely fallen asleep when i saw a flicker of the ocean in my mind and imagined i was backfloating. suddenly, i felt like i was falling, absolutely plummeting downward. i figured i must have been falling so deep into the earth, but when i remembered to request clarity and to fly, i was high in the sky overlooking a gorgeous, etheric landscape that was blue and green, like a shimmery forest. so my question is kind of technical here. everytime i've ap'ed has been from the same position, laying on my back. like i said, i would initially feel like i was melting from my face and rising "up." do you have any idea why in this scenario i felt like i was falling "down"?

3

2 more replies
girlblue_30

•

5y ago

This was really helpful - I hope you do it again!

3

u/AtmanRising avatar
AtmanRising
OP

•

5y ago

Thanks -- I'm not going anywhere :)

Actually, I'm really surprised how popular AP seems to be nowadays. Might as well be taboo in the late '90s/early 2000s. If you mentioned it to anyone, they'd think you're crazy.

7

JakeHearts

•

5y ago

How do you deal with the urge to breath and the heartbeat acceleration during the vibrations stage?

3

u/AtmanRising avatar
AtmanRising
OP

•

5y ago

Great question. The urge to breath could actually be coming from your body in bed. Have you looked into sleep apnea? If the body is uncomfortable, it will pull you back (like it should!)

If you feel yourself drooling a lot, I heard it's actual ectoplasm. Not drool, just something happening within your etheric body. This one you just have to ignore.

Adrenaline/fast heartbeats are directly related. Your excitement while out of the body is being transmitted to it in your bed. It's real adrenaline getting your real heart to beat faster, which will (again) pull you back. The only solution is to practice during sleep paralysis, for example. Recite mantras when you AP (while you're out). Attempt to be still like a mountain lake while AP'ing. I seems impossible at first but definitely doable.

3

1 more reply

[deleted]

•

5y ago

You talked about "lower" astral plane. How many astral planes are there? Could you sort of map the entire astral realm?

3

u/AtmanRising avatar
AtmanRising
OP

•

5y ago

All I know and have experienced is:

Reality

Etheric Plane

Lower Astral Plane

Astral Plane

Mental Plane

???

The Lower Astral Plane is (supposedly) where ghosts reside, along with other entities. If you feel afraid during an AP, and it overwhelms you, you might end up there. Spiritualism and other religions seem to think that suicides end up in the Lower Astral Plane until they can "free themselves" and go through the Second Death.

The Etheric Plane is basically 65% like reality. Very little is different, so people confuse the two A LOT. False awakenings usually happen in the Etheric Plane. How do you know you're there? THE LIGHT SWITCHES DON'T WORK.

Yeah, electricity never works in the Etheric Plane.

Astral Plane -- everybody knows what that is. Basically where dreams and lucid dreams take place.

Mental Plane. Hard to define. The world of ideas according to Plato. A place without shapes, without time and without space. Abstract. Without any sort of emotions. The realm of pure intellect.

12

nastybacon

•

5y ago

What have you concluded Astral Projection to be? Is it just a lucid dream? or have you managed to prove to yourself that you are in alternate realities? How did you get that proof? Are you now sure of life after death?

4

u/AtmanRising avatar

AtmanRising

OP

•

5y ago

I think Astral Projections are real, but there are a lot of subjective elements to them. This is the case because the "medium" is what we know as the Astral Plane, which is directly related to the Collective Unconscious.

If you experience an AP near reality itself, it's taking place in what Theosophy used to call "Etheric Plane." This is basically reality with a few small changes, a "double" of reality if you will. That's where real knowledge can be gained and the realm of Remote Viewing -- where the practitioner sends his astral sight to a specific location in time & space, but leaves his body behind.

Lucid dreams take place in the Astral Plane but are 100% fictitious apart from the lucidity itself. I believe the Mental Plane is the key to alternate realities/universes ... the Astral is still very much THIS universe.

There is no proof other than personal experience. I found out that it's the healthiest way to deal with this. You can go through a process of elimination where everything that doesn't apply to your own experiences can be discarded, leaving the truth behind.

Based on those experiences, I can say that I'm 100% sure of life after death and that I'm not afraid to die as a result!

7

1 more reply

Emotional_Mortgage35

•

5y ago

Can you visit people you know in real life? Like a friend or family member? I'm asking because I haven't succeeded. Instead of teleporting I start being flown slowly to where I presume they would be and I never make it there.

2

u/AtmanRising avatar

AtmanRising

OP

•

5y ago

It happened a couple times for me, but the person in question (my brother, a cousin, one of my best friends) never remembered it!

What DOES happen all the time is visiting my dead grandparents. They died in 2018 a few months apart and I really miss them. So from time to time, I'll start

dreaming but eventually gain consciousness and basically enjoy some time together. We hug a lot, we talk, I tell them how much I miss them. I always wake up happy.

So yeah, visiting people is not hard per se, but it's almost impossible to "make the connection" and prove it.

3

8 more replies
slimjimslimjim200

•

5y ago

Can the beings in the Astral plane hear/see us while we're in the physical plane? Like I'm sitting at my desk at work right now, would any beings/entities nearby be able to hear me when I talk/see me when I walk around the office/at home etc? Very curious lol

2

u/AtmanRising avatar
AtmanRising
OP

•

5y ago

If you allow it, yes. Say you're just playing a game on your living room -- no reason to block that, right? You're either specifically welcoming entities or not minding them.

But if you're taking a shower or having sex with your loved one, I believe that this will be off-limits for entities ... and people!

3

[deleted]

•

5y ago

girlblue_30

•

5y ago

How much of a role do you think medications play in stopping AP-ing?

2

u/AtmanRising avatar
AtmanRising
OP

•

5y ago

It depends.

If they knock you out physically, it might help tremendously. A body that falls asleep too fast is perfect for APs.

But if they dull the mind (for legitimate reasons, of course), then it could make you sleep like a rock and have a really hard time gaining conscience because it will be deep sleep all the way through.

3

Dr-Mr-Ph_D

•

5y ago

How would you be different if you never APed?

2

u/AtmanRising avatar

AtmanRising

OP

•

5y ago

Duffy

What's "Duffy"? Now I suddenly feel old :)

2

2 more replies

[deleted]

•

5y ago

Do succubi and incubus' exist? If so, have you ever encountered one?

2

u/AtmanRising avatar

AtmanRising

OP

•

5y ago

In the physical world? No.

In the astral plane/dreams/etc? Over and over again, in particular when I was a teenager. They are everywhere.

4

9 more replies

[deleted]

•

5y ago

Can you learn real life skills like playing an instrument and see other people in real time?

2

u/AtmanRising avatar

AtmanRising

OP

•

5y ago

Playing an instrument? I don't think so. I think that the left hemisphere, our actual physical brain, is required for that. Along with practice, etc.

Speaking foreign languages might actually be possible. I remember speaking in German in some dreams (!) -- I obviously don't speak German in real life. I also spoke a lot of Spanish while I still lived in Brazil ... when I eventually went to live in LA, I started picking up Spanish pretty fast.

(Of course, being a Portuguese speaker helps a lot as well. I just remember speaking a lot of Spanish in dreams!)

Seeing other people in real time is very, very hard. I tend to "float up" to the astral plane and beyond, so I was never very good at it. It would take two exceptional practitioners training basically their whole to pull it off, I think.

3

Scholar_Royal

•

5y ago

I've always been a good sleeper. So when i fall asleep, i FALL ASLEEP. haha!

The afternoon nap i think would be a better way for me, when im not too tired and i can then will my mind to do what it needs to do.

Thanks for your reply.

2

Mental_Basil

•

5y ago

Have you ever had an entity try to pull you out of your body into AP? Or one that tried to keep you in your body and prevent AP? what did it feel like and how did you react?

I've experienced a lot of entities while awake. Some of them are a-holes. And whenever I sense entities trying to pull me out of my body, I get very.... aggressive.

I have seen several people post that you should "love" them, but that almost feels like surrender/acceptance. And I'm pretty sure surrendering to/accepting some of these things is a bad idea. Not all of them are just out for fear. Some of them are out for more.

There was one dream where I fought with a demon that wanted me to surrender control of my body, and that was a big ole hell no. Trying to "love" something like that doesn't seem like the right response. It was exhausting, but I refused to stop fighting and I finally broke its grip on me and broke the dream.

When I get close to astral projecting, I always stop it. Because I don't know how to trust what I am encountering and/or to trust that I will be safe. I usually end up freaking out and energetically torching the place and any entity in my vicinity.

2

u/AtmanRising avatar

AtmanRising

OP

•

5y ago

Fascinating stuff here!

> Have you ever had an entity try to pull you out of your body into AP? Or one that tried to keep you in your body and prevent AP? what did it feel like and how did you react?

I have definitely asked for help when attempting to leave my body -- and got it. They pulled me out in a really efficient manner -- like towing a car. No frills, but it worked! From my own experience, I don't think you can be "pushed out" against your will.

Likewise, no one tried to keep me in. Sure, I experienced the classic "there's something heavy sitting on my chest" but those are just the standard entity you might encounter. Not much different from a cat! In fact, my own cat at the time did it from time to time, making it harder to breathe in and out.

> I've experienced a lot of entities while awake. Some of them are a-holes. And whenever I sense entities trying to pull me out of my body, I get very.... aggressive.

They could be trying to help. That's what happens sometimes. Now, there are a-holes everywhere -- in reality, in dreams, and certainly during AP. All sorts of people and entities are always bound to share the same space.

> I have seen several people post that you should "love" them, but that almost feels like surrender/acceptance. And I'm pretty sure surrendering to/accepting some of these things is a bad idea. Not all of them are just out for fear. Some of them are out for more.

Pure combat/fighting doesn't go far. It's good for dealing with nightmares and that's it! Emitting love (and other positive feelings) is never surrender. It's like a radio station: you're broadcasting in a frequency that will attract similar beings AND elevate you. So, for example, if you were stuck in the Lower Astral Plane, it just might be enough to get you out of there.

Even if some of these entities want more, they won't get it. They can only take what you give.

> There was one dream where I fought with a demon that wanted me to surrender control of my body, and that was a big ole hell no. Trying to "love" something like that doesn't seem like the right response. It was exhausting, but I refused to stop fighting and I finally broke its grip on me and broke the dream.

Great example. You remain firm, steadfast. You wield your Will like a sword. You don't have to attack, just hold your ground. At any rate, that demon would never get access to your body -- it doesn't work that way. Your body is yours, and yours only.

> When I get close to astral projecting, I always stop it. Because I don't know how to trust what I am encountering and/or to trust that I will be safe. I usually end up freaking out and energetically torching the place and any entity in my vicinity.

You gotta work on this fear. I'm willing to bet that it's the root reason for all these issues. Like attracts like. If you AP within that frame of mind, you're almost guaranteed to have negative experiences. Try reading *The Art of Dreaming* by Carlos Castaneda. A large majority of it is fiction, but the techniques are incredibly useful.

3

1 more reply
diarrhea_carey

•

5y ago

Your questions gave me chills. The first ones are exactly what I've experienced younger - an entity pretending to be my boyfriend that won't let me back into my body. I'm just answering because I'm curious for the answers for your questions and of course to share insights if you're down for it!

2

1 more reply
u/Zehriya avatar
Zehriya

•

5y ago

I have a question!.. Do you think the night terrors, paralysis and everything else you describe happens to people who are just naturally prone to astral project/lucid dream?

I can't help feeling like I missed an opportunity. I am training it now though.

For me - I was also plagued with night terrors and paralysis from a young age. Like you I learned to lucid dream in order to get control over my nightmares.

With the sleep paralysis, it would happen multiple times a night. However, instead of using it as a first step to AP - I taught myself to mentally snap my body out of it. (Very Kill Bill like). After snapping myself out of it over and over again, it stopped happening consistently and rarely happens now.

Another thing that I suffered from my whole life is not being able to fall asleep. I just never have been able to will myself to sleep like most normal people. I just lay around and hope it comes -Sometimes for hours. (Only exceptions being when I am so tired from not sleeping well for days OR over extending my body through exercise.)

*Don't know if it matters - I am also told I have the most fluent - umm colorful - conversations while in my sleep. While fear triggers my lucid dreaming - anger tends to trigger my sleep talking.

2
u/AtmanRising avatar
AtmanRising
OP

•

5y ago

I can't explain the night terrors, other than what I was told by someone (a mystic of sorts):

That I didn't really want to be here. Even as a baby! Another thing: things could be stressful at home when I was growing up, which gave me anxiety. I was only diagnosed at 36. So maybe anxiety plays a role as well.

Lucid dreaming was a godsend. It's one of the coolest skills EVER. Worth its weight in gold if it weighed anything. Beating my own nightmares like a Dark Souls boss always felt amazing.

SP might have a physiological reason. I know scientists are always studying it because it's regarded as a sleep disorder. I experienced A TON of it growing up and during my 20s.

As for falling sleep, what happens if you try to read in bed? If books are uncomfortable, try reading on your phone or on a Kindle.

3

1 more reply
u/ItzAlphaWolf avatar
ItzAlphaWolf

•

5y ago

Is it possible that some people like myself are incapable of astral projection? I always seem to get so far and yet I've never been able to even have the slightest of feelings people describe when they succeed.

2
u/AtmanRising avatar
AtmanRising
OP

•

5y ago

Everyone can do it, but if you're always struggling to survive in the real world, then you won't notice this stuff.

Also, you probably already experienced it, but it was disguised as a dream. The true challenge is to gain conscience AND keep it during a Lucid Dream or AP, and if you are working very hard in the real world to put food on the table, it goes in the back burner.

I firmly believe ANYONE can AP. It's a natural ability like breathing, blinking, dreaming.

1
mallemustang

•

5y ago

Do you think aliens have / are visiting us on earth? Have you had any experience with them except the story of you in the UFO. Much LOVE Man ❤️ You inspired me to keep going with astral projection.

2
u/AtmanRising avatar
AtmanRising
OP

•

5y ago

Absolutely, but not in physical form. I think they use astral ships or something similar, "non-physical."

I think all sorts of beings watch us closely while keeping their distance by staying outside of reality as we know it.

1
u/AutoModerator avatar
AutoModerator
MOD

•

5y ago

For BEGINNERS/Afraid of AP (OoBE)/w/APHANTASIA: Quick-start & Astral Self-defense Guides

PSA: On the not-working Wiki Links/Automoderator Links issue (on mobile).

Friendly reminder: Read our Post Flair Guide and flair your post properly (ignore if you already did).

Browsing on Desktop/Laptop PC: more functions visible & Wiki links work as intended.

I am a bot, and this action was performed automatically. Please contact the moderators of this subreddit if you have any questions or concerns.

0
slimjimslimjim200

•

5y ago

Another one, this morning when I got sleep paralysis I was aware like ok I cant move try an exit method, but as soon as I became aware I heard heavy breathing like it sounded like a mix between a big dog/werewolf right in my ear. I freaked out because of how real it was, but I told myself to relax and told whatever it was to fuck off, I was terrified but at the same time I was thinking like "this is bullshit you cant scare me" and got a surge of adrenaline and anger and a second later i woke up. Any thoughts? I 100% believe if I carried on i could've left my body but got freaked out 😅

Mental_Basil

•

5y ago

I had that happen the first time I tried to astral project. I heard heavy breathing right next to my bed, but mine sounded like a man who had been running or something. I actually stopped and came back to the 3d plane because it was so loud and real I thought I may have left my door unlocked and had an actual person standing next to my bed.

Wasn't, though. As soon as I came back to the 3d plane, the heavy breathing stopped.

4

1 more reply

u/AtmanRising avatar

AtmanRising

OP

•

5y ago

Haha, that's a classic experience. Next time, try to pet it.

No, seriously. Project a lot of love outward and pet the thing. This is always the right choice -- in opposition of fighting/combat. It's most likely an actual animal or an entity that is lost. If you play your cards right, it could become some kind of helper.

Another strategy is to utter a mantra ("Aum maṇi padme hūṃ" works really well) and raise your level so you can leave your body behind without having to deal with such entities. But I always had fun dealing with whatever awaited me "on the other side."

13

3 more replies

trentonespn

•

5y ago

Who wins the 2022 World Series?

1

u/AtmanRising avatar

AtmanRising

OP

•

5y ago

Your guess is as good as mine!

1

1 more reply

awastra

•

5y ago

how can I astral project in lucid dream?

I had some lucid dreams 2 days ago when I realized I was dreaming I jumped back to my body in bed I saw some shapes I used levitation technique nothing happened then i tried to grab something from picture but my physical hand moves & my body woke up

this days before I sleep I create intent to astral project, last night I had 3-4 awakenings during night. how should I use those awakenings to astral project?

1

u/AtmanRising avatar

AtmanRising

OP

•

5y ago

Once you're fully aware, use your Will to reach a certain destination. It helps to imagine a portal and walk through it!

That's super-normal. When you're that close to the body, you still can't influence physical objects. That's a given. What's surprising (like you reported) is that attempting to move an astral "limb" might end up moving the physical body instead -- and snapping you right back to it.

Just lie on your back and try to remain conscious while your body goes back to sleep. Easier said than done, though: the likely scenario is that you'll just fall asleep :)

1

[deleted]

•

5y ago

After leaving your body, have you ever entered another's body? Have you ever found yourself at the viewpoint of another being's body? (like you traded places)

Great post, thx!

1

u/AtmanRising avatar

AtmanRising

OP

•

5y ago

Never! As far as I know, this is impossible. We're "hard-coded" to our own bodies. They are ours and no one else can get in. It's a good thing, right? :)

2

Monkeydo97

•

5y ago

So i have recently started trying to AP (unsuccessfully) when i tried my usual routine tonight as i was focusing on breathing i felt the feeling of my breath changed (it felt clearer more fresh) i noticed a flash of light i saw this while my eyes were still closed but yet it was like someone put a flashlight to my face for a millisecond and then took it away. After the light i felt like someone was starting to poke me with needles on my arms and legs shortly after that i felt my eyelids start to twitch when that happened i just opened my eyes and looked around my pitch black room I wasnt im SP so i was able to move but i noticed when i just looked into the dark it was moving not literally it just looked like it. The only way i can describe how it looked when it was moving is to compare it to looking at a marble countertop while on LSD. Did I get to the vibrational stage? That was the first time anything "weird" has happened while trying to AP. Was this normal or did i just psych myself out?

1

u/AtmanRising avatar

AtmanRising

OP

•

5y ago

You probably briefly entered the hypnagogic state, a "dream like" state that happens right before you actually fall asleep. Most people see/hear/feel all sorts of weird things in this "in-between" state.

When you finally woke up, you were still settling in -- which would explain the weird vision issues.

1

2 more replies

diarrhea_carey

•

5y ago

I had a calling to astral travel around 2014 and somehow i managed to naturally tune into it.. But i wasn't prepared much back then and got scared cause of few experiences and maybe the knowledge of something "beyond". Since then im sleeping on my belly (cause sleeping on my back has caused this AP then) and I haven't tried since then ever really... But I also have a feeling it's not possible anymore or that easy anymore or maybe til later? Do you know how to overcome that or do you know people with similar stories who have been "scared of" when they were just naturally stumbling upon their ability?

1

u/AtmanRising avatar

AtmanRising

OP

•

5y ago

Everyone gets scared at first. I was terrified at 14, when a sudden episode of SP while watching Pink Floyd's Pulse concert had me "locked in." I could see around -- with eyes closed! -- and hear. But I couldn't move.

I legit thought I was going to die that day.

I eventually learned by experience, researched, sought help, and lost the fear. Now, if many years have passed and you have a job, family, obligations, it's natural for APs to quiet down. It means you need to have a handle on life and that APs will be a nice bonus, not a focus point. The ability is still there, it's just dormant.

Try taking an afternoon nap. That should do the trick -- APs during the night were always exceedingly rare for me. My "siestas" always gave some crazy APs and the occasional SP as well :)

2

u/leostardude avatar

leostardude

•

5y ago

Hi! Can you make a list of all types of entities you encountered with a little description? Thanks!

1

u/AtmanRising avatar

AtmanRising

OP

•

5y ago

That's a tough one!

Spirits/entities: Just like us. Nice people and a-holes. Friendly ones and scary

ones.

"Demons": Lost or dark entities. Can be super-scary but they are not able to do any damage.

Helpers: These are real people or spirits who help others. There's a word in Portuguese for them, "amparador."

Animals: There are a bunch of animals out there. I used to AP with my cat (!)

Dragons: I met a couple. Not scary at all, more intimidating than anything. One swallowed me whole once, and I managed to come out the other end. Dragons seemed wise, not evil creatures at all.

Succubi/Incubi: Entities that feed on sexual energy.

That's it for now!

3

4AmBallotDump

•

5y ago

Sorry if I missed it, but have you ever went to the akashic records? If so what did you experience/utilize it for

1

u/AtmanRising avatar

AtmanRising

OP

•

5y ago

Search for Akashic in the thread! I literally just wrote about it.

Not much to report, though. It's hard-as-nails to pull off.

1

1 more reply

Naila-Alian

•

5y ago

did u meet any entities (usually bad ones) btw february and may 2020 its usually Ramadan at that time and entities are supposed to be captured during the whole month ,so i just wanna know if you paid attention to any disappearance of entities during that time?

1

u/AtmanRising avatar

AtmanRising

OP

•

5y ago

I don't remember experiencing an AP during that time! So I can't answer this one, sadly :)

2

2 more replies

u/AngelFace200021 avatar

AngelFace200021

•

5y ago

Hi there. I'd like to ask a question that was asked of me when I was explaining to someone how I was able to lucid dream or astral project, sometimes at will. They ask "what is the point of it?". And that question really stumped me.

I've known about AP since I was a child, my mum explained to me when I was about 10 and in my late teens she gave me a book called Projection of the Astral Body by Muldoon & Carrington written in 1929!

When I consciously tried to AP I found it scary and would chicken out. Then one day in my late 20's I became aware whilst sleeping that I was floating and in my mind I thought "I'm going to hit the ceiling any minute now". I opened my eyes and my nose was literally cm away from the ceiling. I panicked and snapped back into my body.

Another time I unconsciously rolled out of my body, up the wall and onto the ceiling looking down directly at my physical sleeping self. In the next moment I was floating only inches away from my body around my feet moving up my body. My AP self was emanating a glow, which meant I could see myself quite clearly. My AP self moved my arm/hand up and then down on my physical self to try and touch, because my AP self just went straight through my P self I realised this is actually happening, shit, got scared and snapped back.

Since these beginnings I've developed my AP skills and could recount many many experiences of both AP and lucid dreaming.

However, the original question still remains, why... what is the point of it? Other than being great fun and a bit different, why are some of us more able to do this than others... am I to use this for some purpose etc.

Thank you in advance for taking the time to read my post. Really intrigued to learn yr thoughts.

1
u/AtmanRising avatar
AtmanRising
OP

- 5y ago
The point of it is to explore. To go a little further. To lose any and all fear of death.

Conquering fears alone is an incredibly useful skill. Learning not to panic in a typical "horror movie" situation in the Astral Plane can partially translate to better handling of real life scares.

Finally, those inclined to help mankind can offer to help others, making use of this somewhat "rare" skill to alleviate someone's pain on the other side -- helping during mass casualties, disasters, and accidents of any sort, for example.

I hope these answers make sense to you!

2
u/custompizza123 avatar
custompizza123

- 5y ago
And experiences where people saw you when you expected they couldn't?

1
u/AtmanRising avatar
AtmanRising

OP

•

5y ago

If you mean people who are also AP'ing (or entities), I remember getting noticed from time to time. If you mean actual people -- in real life -- then the answer is no :)

I never got noticed by waking human beings. Most likely because I always ended in the astral plane instead of reality or the etheric plane.

3

u/pokemon-witch avatar

pokemon-witch

•

5y ago

Are you safe while APing? Should you have some means of protection? Also, what happens if you let your fears overwhelm you?

1

u/AtmanRising avatar

AtmanRising

OP

•

5y ago

Yes, it's absolutely safe. Otherwise you'd be reading reports left and right of healthy people dying while sleeping! It would be a bloodbath if AP was in fact dangerous.

If you let fears overwhelm you, the most likely result is a really bad trip. You'll end up in the Lower Astral Plane -- where you'll get harassed by dark entities, thought forms, or unhappy spirits (the usual suspects). All of which would surely result in a bad, utterly scary experience but without any real danger.

1

u/Neeexa avatar

Neeexa

•

5y ago

I started researching about astral projections after a horrible experience. I was pregnant, my first baby after trying to conceive for 6 years. I was about 6 months pregnant when i had a dream. In the dream, I met identical twins on my way somewhere. They recognized me and I recognized them too. One of them was pleasant, the other one seemed evil. While the happy twin was so excited to see me, his twin gazed at me with all the fury in the world. Then the happy lifted me up in excitement and threw me up in the sky. He threw me so far in the sky i was scared. I remember saying to myself, "why would he do this knowing i am pregnant?". Well I descended so fast, I jostled into my body and woke up. Immediately, I started bleeding and I lost the baby. It's been 3 years and I am still searching for answers: what exactly happened to me? I now know i astral traveled or something like that but I just need answers to question like; can you lose a pregnancy when you AP while pregnant? Has anyone met twins before? I have seen many more twins after that experience and i am wondering what they want with me. And can you astral travel without knowing anything about it? Can i stop it? Can i speak to the twins? Will they respond? sorry for the gazillion questions. I am really troubled.

1

u/AtmanRising avatar

AtmanRising

OP

•

5y ago

I'm so sorry to hear that you went through this! My wife and I had a miscarriage early in the pregnancy and even that was really painful.

What you described sounds more like a dream than anything else. It's definitely common to fly in dreams; it doesn't mean it's an automatic astral projection.

(sometimes when someone is dreaming, they are actually floating above their body in bed. Pure dreaming often means that your astral body is not really going anywhere)

The twins are highly symbolic. I even did a short film about twins, one who was evil, based on a dream I had. I think it's about duality, good vs. evil, about being torn between two polar opposites.

When you snapped back, what you got in the physical body is an elevated heartbeat. You get an adrenaline jolt -- that's it! In my opinion, this would never result in a miscarriage.

There's even a possibility that the dream is a result of the impending health issue, i.e. your body signaled to your brain that there was something wrong. It's a similar process to dreams where we need to urinate because there's a real need in the real world.

1

capriceawoke

•

5y ago

First of all, thank you for doing this, I have found your responses to be very interesting. So I have a few questions I would like to ask. It is common for people to associate dreams as being contents of the unconscious psyche that we are able to interact with. So, similar to dreams, do you think astral projection could be that as well? A projection of the unconscious? If it's more than just a mere projection, then that would probably mean that the entities and spirits that we encounter are actually existent and autonomous. But do you think that a percentage of these spirits are elements of our psyche that has manifested in this realm, or do you think that they are all independent and fully autonomous entities?

What has been some of the more profound pieces of wisdom or guidance you have been able to gather from your years of astral projecting, and how has this helped you in your journey through life?

And finally, is there a limit to the amount of questions I am able to ask?

1

u/AtmanRising avatar

AtmanRising

OP

•

5y ago

Busy work week for me, but I wanted to make sure I replied to your questions!

Dreams definitely originate in the psyche. They're a product of the collective unconscious and of a person's very own unconscious. Now, that's very different from an AP, where a part of you accesses a whole other plane of existence, AKA the astral plane.

Some of the entities you meet are definitely real. Others are imagined, created by your unconscious out of fear. In lucid dreams, for example, it's easy to reshape everything around you -- even people. But if you're in an AP, trying to do the same thing results utter failure, or worse: the entity gets annoyed at you. That's usually the clearest indicator that you're dealing with an AP and

not a dream.

I haven't gained a lot of wisdom from APs apart from a very basic reassurance against death. I no longer fear death since I know what's on the other side. Also, experiencing APs first-hand (instead of reading about it) taught me the value of believing in experiences instead of absorbing external knowledge (and opinions) as-if they were my own. I learned to let go of external beliefs in favor of first-hand knowledge, which has been a vast improvement!

1
[deleted]

•

5y ago

Hey I'm going to try to astral project soon. Iv done a lot of research but I'm kinda scared of accidentally going into sleep paralysis. I know i definitely shouldn't be scared when trying to astral project can you tell ways to possibly avoid sleep paralysis? Or how to deal with it if it happens?

1
u/AtmanRising avatar
AtmanRising
OP

•

5y ago

I have a couple solid tips for you:

Want to avoid SP? Don't go to bed too late (when you're absolutely exhausted) and don't take naps in the afternoon.

To quickly come out of SP, try to move one of your little toes. It works 8 out of 10 times.

If you manage to wake up, get out of the bed ASAP to avoid quickly falling asleep again and getting stuck!

2

1 more reply
l0nelli

•

5y ago

Hi I just have questions with my experience, Im not entirely sure if its lucid dreaming, astral project, shifting or anything else. But on 2018 I had a dream in where it was a normal dream until I was aware that I was in a dream and aware of my sleeping body. So I wanted to control my dream but then everything turned into like an x-ray look or the negative filter look, and I saw my body in an indian seat position focusing then everything went by so fast that I couldn't focus. My body seemed like its pushing me to wake up (my body or my consciousness idk) then a light or a being of some sort pushed me awake, It felt like I was pushed because I was not ready yet for something. That was the feeling that I yot at the end that I was not ready yet.

Then a couple of weeks ago this 2021 I was attempting to shift for a week and every dream I had was waking me up in the middle of the night anxious, scared and sweating. The dreams consist of me being aware of me dreaming or sleeping (sleep paralysis) and someone a being trying to do something to me idk I feel like it was scaring me. I had enough after a few days and when it happened again I told the being to basically fuck off. To leave me alone if all he wants is to scare me and to cause harm. I woke up feeling anxious but the next day I didn't experience it again.

I was wondering if maybe someone was trying to talk to me before but I wasn't ready and then after years have pass tried to communicate but I was too scared.

And also I wanted to know if the being is someone really scary or I was just to scared of her or him. Is the being a spirit or a demon? Or whatever?

1
u/National-Force-5773 avatar
National-Force-5773

•
5y ago
What can you do during an astral projection experience?

1
[deleted]
•
5y ago
Do astral planes have "geography"?

People speak of alien cities or vatiuous structures in the Astral, are these locations fixed in place? Or operate on some kind of spontaneous teleportation?

1
juliusdrdre
•
5y ago
What do you think about Jesus?

1
John_Philips
•
3y ago
I know this is an old post but figured I'd ask anyway. Can you tell me more about your experience with dragons? Before I ever thought to try to ap I had an extremely vivid dream of a green dragon speaking to me telepathically offering to show me wisdom. I could never find anything about it until I came here

1
u/AtmanRising avatar
AtmanRising
OP
•
3y ago
I only had a couple experiences. They always seemed wise/playful. Like really OLD beings.

Having a positive attitude and facing them without fear was the way to go.

2
Huge_Education5649
•

8mo ago
u/tarkonis avatar
tarkonis
•
5mo ago
I have nervous system dysfunction, somatic ocd and crippling anxiety. Is it dangerous for me to try to apply?

1
u/AtmanRising avatar
AtmanRising
OP
•

5mo ago

Too much anxiety could result in some bad trips. Health-wise, you'd be fine but your mental state will affect OBEs.

You should probably try meditation as practice to rein in some of these thoughts, then graduate to OBEs.

1

[deleted]

•

3mo ago

afaf777

•

3mo ago

My question is can someone learn a whole knowledge/science or educates him/her self about subject by doing AP ?? Thanks

1

u/AtmanRising avatar

AtmanRising

OP

•

3mo ago

Spiritually, yes. In terms of world knowledge or history, I don't think so.

1

u/Isabel_Licious avatar

Isabel_Licious

•

2mo ago

Have you ever met your ancestors or energies that used to live on earth?

1

u/AtmanRising avatar

AtmanRising

OP

•

2mo ago

Ancestors, no. I got some limited glimpses of past lives and that was it!

1

More posts you may like

JUST A QUESTION If astral projection is real, why don't people have stories of them finding out things by spying on people?

r/AstralProjection icon

r/AstralProjection

•

5d ago

JUST A QUESTION If astral projection is real, why don't people have stories of them finding out things by spying on people?

163 upvotes · 126 comments

My Astral Projection Journey (and what I've learned so far) AMA

r/AstralProjection icon

r/AstralProjection

•

4mo ago

My Astral Projection Journey (and what I've learned so far) AMA

118 upvotes · 85 comments

My early Astral Projection Experiences ~48 years ago.

r/AstralProjection icon

r/AstralProjection

•

2mo ago

My early Astral Projection Experiences ~48 years ago.

28 upvotes · 7 comments

My first experience trying astral projection - I'm mind-blown but not sure what I experienced

r/AstralProjection icon

r/AstralProjection

•

20d ago

My first experience trying astral projection - I'm mind-blown but not sure what I experienced

57 upvotes · 12 comments

First time astral projecting, an entity immediately warned me and stopped me from doing it

r/AstralProjection icon

r/AstralProjection

•

4mo ago

First time astral projecting, an entity immediately warned me and stopped me from doing it

98 upvotes · 76 comments

Can someone prove astral projection to me? (Please read)

r/AstralProjection icon

r/AstralProjection

•

26d ago

Can someone prove astral projection to me? (Please read)

21 comments

How do I leave this reality using Astral Projection ?

r/AstralProjection icon

r/AstralProjection

•

15d ago

How do I leave this reality using Astral Projection ?

32 upvotes · 46 comments

Ongoing Disinformation about Astral Projection.

r/AstralProjection icon

r/AstralProjection

•

3mo ago

Ongoing Disinformation about Astral Projection.

81 upvotes · 37 comments

My first astral projection experience scared me, wondering if I should try again.

r/AstralProjection icon

r/AstralProjection

•

4mo ago

My first astral projection experience scared me, wondering if I should try again.

48 upvotes · 58 comments

I'm Setting Up an Astral Projection Experiment – Want to Join?

r/AstralProjection icon

r/AstralProjection

•

3mo ago

I'm Setting Up an Astral Projection Experiment – Want to Join?

56 upvotes · 73 comments

isnt astral projection super easy to prove.so why hasnt anyone proved it yet?

r/AstralProjection icon

r/AstralProjection

•

3mo ago

isnt astral projection super easy to prove.so why hasnt anyone proved it yet?

76 comments

We just passed 1,000 users on a tool built to support astral projection practice



r/AstralProjection icon

r/AstralProjection

•

2mo ago

We just passed 1,000 users on a tool built to support astral projection practice



26 upvotes · 16 comments

How I Started Astral Projecting Almost Every Day and Some of my Experiences (II)

r/AstralProjection icon

r/AstralProjection

•

10d ago

How I Started Astral Projecting Almost Every Day and Some of my Experiences (II)

100 upvotes · 20 comments

My three-year journey in astral projection

r/AstralProjection icon

r/AstralProjection

•

1y ago

My three-year journey in astral projection

37 upvotes · 26 comments

I successfully astral projected yesterday & multiple times throughout this year

r/AstralProjection icon

r/AstralProjection

•

5mo ago

I successfully astral projected yesterday & multiple times throughout this year

39 upvotes · 7 comments

I had my first 100% without a doubt astral projection this morning, completely unintentionally.

r/AstralProjection icon

r/AstralProjection

•

6mo ago

I had my first 100% without a doubt astral projection this morning, completely unintentionally.

53 upvotes · 9 comments

To answer the daily question of - Is astral projection even real? (how I feel)

r/AstralProjection icon

r/AstralProjection

•

3mo ago

To answer the daily question of - Is astral projection even real? (how I feel)

41 upvotes · 20 comments

Why cant People Just prove that astral projection and psychic abilities are real (genuinly curious)

r/AstralProjection icon

r/AstralProjection

•

19d ago

Why cant People Just prove that astral projection and psychic abilities are real (genuinly curious)

132 upvotes · 116 comments

What surprised you the most during astral projection?

r/AstralProjection icon

r/AstralProjection

•

8mo ago

What surprised you the most during astral projection?

55 upvotes · 59 comments

I Astral Projected for the first time!!!

r/AstralProjection icon

r/AstralProjection

•

5mo ago

I Astral Projected for the first time!!!

72 upvotes · 28 comments

Very Quick Guide on How to Effortlessly Astral Project

r/AstralProjection icon

r/AstralProjection

•

5d ago

Very Quick Guide on How to Effortlessly Astral Project

110 upvotes · 37 comments

Is astral projection supposed to feel dream like, or does it actually look and feel like you're really there?

r/AstralProjection icon

r/AstralProjection

•

1mo ago

Is astral projection supposed to feel dream like, or does it actually look and feel like you're really there?

11 upvotes · 22 comments

If Astral Projection to the Past Is Possible, Why Hasn't It Been Used for Historical Research?

r/AstralProjection icon

r/AstralProjection

•

10mo ago

If Astral Projection to the Past Is Possible, Why Hasn't It Been Used for Historical Research?

86 upvotes · 118 comments

Astral Projection and AI from my own perspective and experiences

r/AstralProjection icon

r/AstralProjection

•

4mo ago

Astral Projection and AI from my own perspective and experiences

10 comments

How I Started Astral Projecting Almost Every Day and What I Discovered Out There

r/AstralProjection icon

r/AstralProjection

•

2mo ago

How I Started Astral Projecting Almost Every Day and What I Discovered Out There

547 upvotes · 168 comments

View Post in

日本語

Top Posts

Reddit

reReddit: Top posts of March 12, 2021

Reddit

reReddit: Top posts of March 2021

Reddit

reReddit: Top posts of 2021

Reddit Rules

Privacy Policy

User Agreement

Your Privacy Choices

Accessibility

Reddit, Inc. © 2025. All rights reserved.Skip to main content

IAMA person who can leave my body at will (astral projector). AMA : r/IAMA

Open menu

r/IAmA
Search in r/IAmA
Log In

Expand user menu
r/IAmA icon
Go to IAmA
r/IAmA
•
14y ago
AtmanRising

IAMA person who can leave my body at will (astral projector). AMA
Sorry, this post has been removed by the moderators of r/IAmA.

0
146
Comments Section
u/sjgtfol avatar
sjgtfol
•

14y ago
Is there a limit as far as you can go in this spiritual state. Is it anything like the movie "Insidious" portrays it to be.

4

5 more replies
u/Feastmaster avatar
Feastmaster
•

14y ago
Two things:

What's your take on astral projection being a "perfected" lucid dream or similar?

Do you have any personal techniques to transition into your lucid/astral state or are you one of those rare naturals?

4

3 more replies
u/PrplFlavrdZombe avatar
PrplFlavrdZombe
•

14y ago
I'm disappointed that this is being down voted. I thought reddit was more open minded than that.

3
u/smaerdnekorb avatar
smaerdnekorb
•

14y ago
The funny thing is that this has been, and continues to be, studied scientifically. Right now, there is a 3 year study underway in some UK hospitals (the classic "hidden card with symbols on top of closet" experiment), that will have results in early 2012 and will hopefully give data on whether it's all in one's head or if something really leaves the body.

Point being - real scientist have been wondering about this and studying this

subject for some time now, but reddit mindlessly downvotes the subject everytime it appears, as if it was some kind of new age bullshit. Just sad, really.

3

2 more replies
[deleted]

•

14y ago

Holy shit. I've been able to do this ever since I was a kid... I had no idea there was a name for it. I have this incredible focus ability, kind of hard to explain, but I can watch myself do things, experience things, as I'm experiencing them. It's something of a metaexistence.

EDIT: For instance. I can go into an office building, or someone's home, some place I've never been, and then moments later, if I focus, I can recreate what I've seen and where I've been and experience it from different angles as I'm continuing to experience it. Does that make sense? I can fill in the "gaps" almost like 3D rendering, where I anticipate what something will be like or look like and fill that into what I'm seeing in my mind, or rather, outside of it. Truly fascinating that this is a thing. I always just kind of thought I had a different perception of my surroundings and memories than other people.

4

5 more replies
u/sjgtfol avatar
sjgtfol

•

14y ago

Thanks for posting this AMA. Im personally a baby lucid dreamer and love hearing different experiences. Have you ever been to any lower planes(The one with the evil creatures and so forth) or have you heard of people there? Would the fear cause you to go back to your body or like wake up? Do you perceive things in the neutral plane(Seems to me you describe it as like different levels of planes. Higher and Lower ones)

1

5 more replies
margalicious

•

14y ago

A friend of mine does this too. Is it something that can be learned?

4

3 more replies
u/flyingcarsnow avatar
flyingcarsnow

•

14y ago

why would you think it's real and not a product of neurons firing a certain way?

2

11 more replies
[deleted]

•

14y ago

Interesting.

How would one go about learning to do this?

2

2 more replies

[deleted]

•

14y ago

I'm a tantric buddhist student. I hope to one day gain this ability or atleast see ghosts. What are some interesting spirits you have met? Did you ever meet a christian spirit? Is there really such a thing as a "freindly ghost"?

1

3 more replies

u/ProximaC avatar

ProximaC

•

14y ago

Of course this would be easy to prove if it were real. Someone simply places an object in another room and you float in, see it, then tell people what the object was you saw. Simple.

Call James Randi, he will give you a million dollars if you can prove it. No joke.

<http://www.randi.org/site/index.php/1m-challenge.html>

4

u/smaerdnekorb avatar

smaerdnekorb

•

14y ago

"If it were real"? Subjective experiences are just as real as objective ones. Keep in mind that astral projectors don't generally claim to understand what is going on or the physics of it, it's just something that we experience and try making sense of. Are dreams real? Can science explain them and point the place where they occur? It's a shared experience, and if I tell you I had a dream, you'll know what I'm talking about. That's real in my book. Astral projection is the same thing.

I'll tell you why it isn't easy to prove:

astral projection is not something you can achieve every time you try

when you do achieve it, it's really easy to forget any objective you had beforehand, and really hard to keep focused (mentally, you're in a dream-like state)

it's nearly impossible to read when projecting: numbers, letters and symbols seem to wobble and morph into one another. Any lucid dreamer/astral projector will confirm this to you

no one really wants to deal with James Randi. Even if one felt that he could do it, in a strange and probably uncomfortable laboratory and surrounded by hostile people, no one would want to be the freak show.

For all I care, James Randi could learn how to do it, like the most of us, and have his own proof.

3

2 more replies

6 more replies

[deleted]

•

14y ago

I've had similar experiences all my life but nothing close to this degree. Do you ever fly?

2

1 more reply

betbrett

•

14y ago

Have you thought of putting your vivid imagination towards a more productive end? Playtime is fun but usually doesn't accomplish much

4

15 more replies

[deleted]

•

14y ago

grahamfreeman

•

14y ago

Ever used it to project into HotChickNeighbour's shower?

1

3 more replies

u/jackrabbitslimz avatar

jackrabbitslimz

•

14y ago

What is the experience like?

2

1 more reply

u/Eventt avatar

Eventt

•

14y ago

How exactly do you do this?

2

1 more reply

[deleted]

•

14y ago

What is an astral projection?

Can it be proved?

2

4 more replies

u/throwacastaway avatar

throwacastaway

•

14y ago

What do your parents think of you being completely full of shit?

0

7 more replies
u/bushel avatar
bushel

•

14y ago
Can you "prove" it?

If I was to write you a note and leave it face up and visible in a well lit area tonight, could you tell me tomorrow what it said?

2

8 more replies
bdubaya

•

14y ago
This is pretty interesting. Is it anything like in the X-Men cartoon when Professor Xavier would astral project into X-Men missions? I always thought that was cool.

1

1 more reply
u/canadasecond avatar
canadasecond

•

14y ago
What does Will do with your body?

2

3 more replies
u/LucasSMWC avatar
LucasSMWC

•

14y ago
Have you ever considered letting a friend write a code on a sheet of paper, looking at it while having an astral projection, and then checking it after you've returned to your body? If it matched, it would make your claim a lot more credible.

1

9 more replies

[deleted]

•

14y ago

[deleted]

•

14y ago
[deleted]

•

14y ago
Can we get a mod with a P.K.E. meter over to Atman's house for verification?

2

1 more reply
[deleted]

•

14y ago
This is in a dream right?

1

1 more reply

[deleted]

•

14y ago
rthrtylr

•

14y ago
Fascinating. So every time you're offered an opportunity to prove this in any way, you dodge. You sir, have an invisible dragon in your garage.

<http://www.godlessgeeks.com/LINKS/Dragon.htm>

0

u/AtmanRising avatar
AtmanRising
OP

•

14y ago
No, I don't.

(or maybe I do since it's invisible and I have no way to know it's there).

All kidding aside, I have no interest to prove it if astral projections are real or not. They feel real to me and that's as far as I go.

0

4 more replies
u/AutoModerator avatar
AutoModerator
MOD

•

5y ago
u/AtmanRising, PLEASE READ THIS MESSAGE IN ITS ENTIRETY BEFORE TAKING ACTION.
ALL AMAs REQUIRE PROOF

Please review our guidelines on what is acceptable as proof.

If you intend to submit public proof, please edit a link to your proof into your current post and message the moderators by clicking here. This must be proof a reasonable person believes verifies your claims. The mods strongly encourage you to provide public proof.

If you absolutely cannot provide public proof, you can work with the moderation team to confidentially verify proof of your topic or subject. Remember: Mod verification requires unequivocal proof. For information on how to submit confidential proof, please click here. Please keep in mind it may take substantially longer to approve confidential proof compared to public proof.

If your topic cannot be proven, it may not be appropriate for this subreddit. Please review our rules and FAQ: <https://www.reddit.com/r/iama/wiki/index>

If you believe you have received this message in error or have another question - please message the mods by clicking here.

I am a bot, and this action was performed automatically. Please contact the moderators of this subreddit if you have any questions or concerns.

1

More posts you may like

My name is Tatum Love, and I am a brothel-worker at Sheri's Ranch in Pahrump, Nevada. I recently participated in a documentary about the legal brothel where I work. Feel free to watch the film, and ask me anything!

r/IAmA icon

r/IAmA

•

3d ago

My name is Tatum Love, and I am a brothel-worker at Sheri's Ranch in Pahrump, Nevada. I recently participated in a documentary about the legal brothel where I work. Feel free to watch the film, and ask me anything!

739 upvotes · 181 comments

AMA: I'm Chaz Stevens. For the past 10 years, I've tested the First Amendment by forcing governments to choose: include all viewpoints (including Satanology) or end legislative prayer altogether. I just stress-tested six more Florida cities.

r/IAmA icon

r/IAmA

•

15h ago

AMA: I'm Chaz Stevens. For the past 10 years, I've tested the First Amendment by forcing governments to choose: include all viewpoints (including Satanology) or end legislative prayer altogether. I just stress-tested six more Florida cities.

675 upvotes · 149 comments

I have been quadriplegic for 30 years and lead an ordinary life (on the surface). AMA.

r/IAmA icon

r/IAmA

•

2d ago

I have been quadriplegic for 30 years and lead an ordinary life (on the surface). AMA.

495 upvotes · 199 comments

I am Adriel Ventura López, challenger to Henry Cuellar for U.S Congressional District TX-28 AMA

r/IAmA icon

r/IAmA

•

4d ago

I am Adriel Ventura López, challenger to Henry Cuellar for U.S Congressional District TX-28 AMA

r/IAmA - I am Adriel Ventura López, challenger to Henry Cuellar for U.S Congressional District TX-28 AMA

118 upvotes · 70 comments

It's Christmas Eve, and I'm an ordained pastor + hospital chaplain. AMA!

r/IAmA icon

r/IAmA

•

6d ago

It's Christmas Eve, and I'm an ordained pastor + hospital chaplain. AMA!

47 upvotes · 157 comments

AMA: Ilya Torchinsky - Russian Immigrant, Olympic Coach/Manager, Cancer Survivor, J.D./MBA

r/IAmA icon

r/IAmA

•

1d ago

AMA: Ilya Torchinsky - Russian Immigrant, Olympic Coach/Manager, Cancer Survivor, J.D./MBA

42 upvotes · 7 comments

I am author of 11 books AMA!

r/IAmA icon

r/IAmA

•

2d ago

IamA author of 11 books AMA!

r/IamA - IamA author of 11 books AMA!

13 comments

Top Posts

Reddit

reReddit: Top posts of October 14, 2011

Reddit

reReddit: Top posts of October 2011

Reddit

reReddit: Top posts of 2011

Reddit Rules

Privacy Policy

User Agreement

Your Privacy Choices

Accessibility

Reddit, Inc. © 2025. All rights reserved. Skip to main content

Open menu

r/AstralProjection

Search in r/AstralProjection

Log In

Expand user menu

r/AstralProjection icon

Go to AstralProjection

r/AstralProjection

•

1y ago

Educational_Ad_6775

Something that has helped me a lot

Lately I've been projecting more often. I started listening to William buhlman's tapes and the binary beats associated with them seem to be more effective for me. I've used gateway and pretty much everything else in the past but nothing has helped as much. They seem to be different.

I always have a strange tension in my right leg when attempting AP. I can relax the rest of my body easily but my right leg struggles.

I decided to encapsulate my spine and nervous system in an energy bubble to separate it from my muscles. This combined with Buelman's first tape seems very effective to me. Also, when my mind is racing, I just start counting from one up to whatever. Sometimes I lose track of my count but I just pick up wherever I feel like and continue to count upwards. Usually make it to 30 or 40 before my leg calms down completely and the vibrations get really strong.

The vibrations give me a sense of anxiety so I've never project during the tape but I do it right before bed if I gently turn it off the tape and lay down afterwards, and that's when the magic happens. Usually within 15 minutes.

It's almost like it sets the stage, and my relaxation afterwards and right before sleep finishes the job.

Hopefully this can help someone else who is struggling. 1 year ago, I couldn't even meditate. I have ADHD and it's literally taken this long to get to this point. My first AP was about 3 months after daily meditation with gateway process.

112

•

35

Comments Section

u/BehindTheBedframe avatar
BehindTheBedframe

•

1y ago

Do you happen to know where I can check out the different beats by any chance?
Sounds interesting.

15

u/Educational_Ad_6775 avatar
Educational_Ad_6775

OP

•

1y ago

<https://www.dropbox.com/scl/fo/jd2o8v08ndlpl2h3h4f0m/AN6sKu48JGKKLHRcsnzCTPM?rlkey=c0kprpt2pgqssictde6k0qsji&st=tmt2sno4&dl=0>

12

1 more reply

u/3-6-9_12-6-9_3-15-9 avatar
3-6-9_12-6-9_3-15-9

•

1y ago

Never heard of these tapes but thank you for sharing

8

DeadpuII

•

1y ago

William has a few series for the Monroe Institute. Which ones did work for you?

Also, as I couldn't quite understand, do you listen to the full meditation and then just go to bed and project? Or do you stop the tape due to anxiety but you AP later that night anyway?

7

joetipis

•

1y ago

His methods also seems to work with me. I could listen to random binaural beats/meditate in the morning hours for like 40mins and then sleep normally and would ap after I fall asleep

6

DeadpuII

•

1y ago

That's interesting, thanks for sharing. I must have the meditations, might give them a go - once I beat my fear!

3

8 more replies

u/Educational_Ad_6775 avatar
Educational_Ad_6775

OP

•

1y ago

So I listen to Buhlman for at least 15-30 minutes. Sometimes more. Just till I feel like I'm as deep as I'm going to be able to go. Sometimes I'll listen to

the whole 40 minutes but I feel like the beats turn off at some point anyways during the tape. These are the ones I use
<https://www.dropbox.com/scl/fo/jd2o8v08ndlp12h3h4f0m/AN6sKu48JGKKLHRcsnzCTPM?rlkey=c0kprpt2pgqssictde6k0qsji&st=tmt2sno4&dl=0>

8

DeadpuII

•

1y ago

Thanks! I believe I got those meditations as well.

1

[deleted]

•

1y ago

Yeah I also have some, problem with resting my left leg. After my whole body becomes relaxed, only my left leg feels a bit different as if it just cannot stay still. If you did something to cure it, please reply

3

u/Educational_Ad_6775 avatar

Educational_Ad_6775

OP

•

1y ago

I haven't cured the leg issue. Instead, I just go to bed after doing this tape with solid intentions of APing and just as I'm about to sleep, the vibrations come on strong and I pop out. Leg issue doesn't seem to matter at that point.

2

TaraQueen23456

•

1y ago

I have a problem with my right shoulder and arm. Could you please elaborate on encapsulation of nervous system?

3

u/Educational_Ad_6775 avatar

Educational_Ad_6775

OP

•

1y ago

So on Buhlman's first tape, he has you envision your body as hollow and feeling with white light from the head down. During that process I was having strong leg tension so I imagined kind of a barrier between my spinal cord and my nerves that kept the movement from happening. That's the bubble I'm talking about. My bubble would encompass the length of my spine. That seemed to stop the leg motion. It's worked several times for me this way. It's kind of a strange tension because I can stop it but the second I quit paying attention it'll come back on its own and then I notice it in the cycle repeats. Instead of focusing on stopping the tension I focused on maintaining the bubble that had the effect of stopping the tension. Hopefully this makes sense..

4

TaraQueen23456

•

1y ago

Thank you, it makes sense. I have exact problem but with my right arm, it tenses up as soon as I stop paying attention. I have been meditating for two years now and it happens every time during my meditation sessions as well. Thank you for

sharing, I will absolutely try this!

3

Spookynash

•

1y ago

Thank you.

2

Expat2023

•

1y ago

Thank you, will check it out

2

[deleted]

•

1y ago

Well I had a very unique experience last year during nov/dec and ever since then ig I'm more receptive to energies? Idk but it's very easy for me to get into the vibrational state but I can't move further, any tips?

2

u/Educational_Ad_6775 avatar

Educational_Ad_6775

OP

•

1y ago

I feel like every few months my meditation has changed. I've had different hurdles that seem to last about 2 months and then it lives onto something else and it's like I move up at level. My only advice would be to keep trying. Maintain confidence that you're capable of it. For me it just worked out one day. I was getting to the vibrational state nearly every night with no results and then one morning I woke up early and went right back to bed and that's when it happened the first time. I wasn't really trying but I wasn't trying to resist it either. It wasn't even during meditation. I had meditated the night before but not that morning. I feel like the meditation and maybe even the vibrations put you in the correct state but they don't have to happen together.

3

Nice-Cup-9888

•

1y ago

Last night, I downloaded the first track, Carving your OBE intention.

I didn't get an Obe, but I had a dream for the 1st time ever, I had a dream where I knew I was dreaming. I looked at my hands but they looked normal then I woke up.

Before going to sleep, I was repeating NOW, I AM HAVING A CONSCIOUS OUT OF BODY EXPERIENCE until I fell to sleep. I am really excited. Thanks 🙏❤️

2

u/Educational_Ad_6775 avatar

Educational_Ad_6775

OP

•

1y ago

That's great news. Some people see lucid dreamings as the same thing as an OBE. I'm on the fence with that but it makes sense, if you think of obe and consciousness as a spectrum. I'm glad they helped you. I think dreams have a lot of value. Even the little ones.

2

2 more replies

Present-Cricket5745

•

1y ago

Are these the tapes that are part of his OOB techniques on HS?

1

u/Educational_Ad_6775 avatar

Educational_Ad_6775

OP

•

1y ago

Oob technique.

2

Nice-Cup-9888

•

1y ago

Where can I get his tapes

1

Flowersandpieces

•

1y ago

<https://www.reddit.com/r/AstralProjection/s/JMsSK65EKH>

1

Flowersandpieces

•

1y ago

Thank you for sharing. This gives me hope that I can do it too

1

More posts you may like

I did it!

r/AstralProjection icon

r/AstralProjection

•

13d ago

I did it!

30 upvotes · 7 comments

My best experience yet

r/AstralProjection icon

r/AstralProjection

•

2mo ago

My best experience yet

53 upvotes · 13 comments

I finally did it

r/AstralProjection icon

r/AstralProjection

•

2mo ago

I finally did it

65 upvotes · 18 comments

I finally did it

r/AstralProjection icon

r/AstralProjection

•

5mo ago
I finally did it
135 upvotes · 79 comments
I did it!
r/AstralProjection icon
r/AstralProjection

•

4mo ago
I did it!
106 upvotes · 67 comments
I finally did it
r/AstralProjection icon
r/AstralProjection

•

3mo ago
I finally did it
221 upvotes · 34 comments
Help
r/AstralProjection icon
r/AstralProjection

•

1mo ago
Help
13 upvotes · 25 comments
Hi i'm kinda scared
r/AstralProjection icon
r/AstralProjection

•

23d ago
Hi i'm kinda scared
30 upvotes · 30 comments
Finally succeeded!!
r/AstralProjection icon
r/AstralProjection

•

2mo ago
Finally succeeded!!
33 upvotes · 18 comments
Can someone please help explain to me what I experienced??
r/AstralProjection icon
r/AstralProjection

•

3mo ago
Can someone please help explain to me what I experienced??
59 upvotes · 29 comments
What are you guys getting out of this?
r/AstralProjection icon
r/AstralProjection

•

4mo ago
What are you guys getting out of this?
25 upvotes · 52 comments
Not even sure this is gonna be interesting to someone but..
r/AstralProjection icon
r/AstralProjection

•

3mo ago
Not even sure this is gonna be interesting to someone but..
27 upvotes · 23 comments
I did it
r/AstralProjection icon
r/AstralProjection

•

2mo ago

I did it
130 upvotes · 33 comments
I met an entity that claimed to be me.
r/AstralProjection icon
r/AstralProjection

•
3d ago
I met an entity that claimed to be me.
78 upvotes · 47 comments
Holy shit, I almost did it.
r/AstralProjection icon
r/AstralProjection

•
3mo ago
Holy shit, I almost did it.
29 upvotes · 7 comments
I just want to get this off my chest
r/AstralProjection icon
r/AstralProjection

•
2mo ago
I just want to get this off my chest
57 upvotes · 56 comments
I did it
r/AstralProjection icon
r/AstralProjection

•
2mo ago
I did it
50 upvotes · 6 comments
It finally happened
r/AstralProjection icon
r/AstralProjection

•
4mo ago
It finally happened
88 upvotes · 26 comments
I think I did it.
r/AstralProjection icon
r/AstralProjection

•
5mo ago
I think I did it.
82 upvotes · 19 comments
I had something... happen
r/AstralProjection icon
r/AstralProjection

•
6mo ago
I had something... happen
28 upvotes · 13 comments
Guys! It finally happened!
r/AstralProjection icon
r/AstralProjection

•
7mo ago
Guys! It finally happened!
103 upvotes · 48 comments
Impress me with your most terrifying experience and what you've seen (and hopefully teach me how to deal with these situations more effectively).
r/AstralProjection icon
r/AstralProjection

•
11d ago

Impress me with your most terrifying experience and what you've seen (and hopefully teach me how to deal with these situations more effectively).

7 upvotes · 14 comments

What.. the... hell.. I almost did it, wtf

r/AstralProjection icon

r/AstralProjection

•

5mo ago

What.. the... hell.. I almost did it, wtf

113 upvotes · 27 comments

Okay guys. This time something really happened.

r/AstralProjection icon

r/AstralProjection

•

6mo ago

Okay guys. This time something really happened.

48 upvotes · 37 comments

My method along with others and experiences and videos I find informative

r/AstralProjection icon

r/AstralProjection

•

19d ago

My method along with others and experiences and videos I find informative

26 upvotes · 10 comments

Top Posts

Reddit

reReddit: Top posts of February 11, 2025

Reddit

reReddit: Top posts of February 2025

Reddit

reReddit: Top posts of 2025

Reddit Rules

Privacy Policy

User Agreement

Your Privacy Choices

Accessibility

Reddit, Inc. © 2025. All rights reserved.Skip to main content

Something that has helped me a lot : r/AstralProjection

Open menu

r/AstralProjection

Search in r/AstralProjection

Log In

Expand user menu

r/AstralProjection icon

Go to AstralProjection

r/AstralProjection

•

1y ago

Educational_Ad_6775

Something that has helped me a lot

Lately I've been projecting more often. I started listening to William buhlman's tapes and the binary beats associated with them seem to be more effective for me. I've used gateway and pretty much everything else in the past but nothing has helped as much. They seem to be different.

I always have a strange tension in my right leg when attempting AP. I can relax the rest of my body easily but my right leg struggles.

I decided to encapsulate my spine and nervous system in an energy bubble to

separate it from my muscles. This combined with Buelman's first tape seems very effective to me. Also, when my mind is racing, I just start counting from one up to whatever. Sometimes I lose track of my count but I just pick up wherever I feel like and continue to count upwards. Usually make it to 30 or 40 before my leg calms down completely and the vibrations get really strong.

The vibrations give me a sense of anxiety so I've never project during the tape but I do it right before bed if I gently turn it off the tape and lay down afterwards, and that's when the magic happens. Usually within 15 minutes.

It's almost like it sets the stage, and my relaxation afterwards and right before sleep finishes the job.

Hopefully this can help someone else who is struggling. 1 year ago, I couldn't even meditate. I have ADHD and it's literally taken this long to get to this point. My first AP was about 3 months after daily meditation with gateway process.

Read more

112

.

35

Comments Section

DeadpuII

•

1y ago

William has a few series for the Monroe Institute. Which ones did work for you?

Also, as I couldn't quite understand, do you listen to the full meditation and then just go to bed and project? Or do you stop the tape due to anxiety but you AP later that night anyway?

7

u/Educational_Ad_6775 avatar

Educational_Ad_6775

OP

•

1y ago

So I listen to Buhlman for at least 15-30 minutes. Sometimes more. Just till I feel like I'm as deep as I'm going to be able to go. Sometimes I'll listen to the whole 40 minutes but I feel like the beats turn off at some point anyways during the tape. These are the ones I use

<https://www.dropbox.com/scl/fo/jd2o8v08ndlp12h3h4f0m/AN6sKu48JGKKLHRcsnzCTPM?rlkey=c0kprpt2pgqssictde6k0qsji&st=tmt2sno4&dl=0>

8

DeadpuII

•

1y ago

Thanks! I believe I got those meditations as well.

1

10 more replies

u/BehindTheBedframe avatar

BehindTheBedframe

•

1y ago

Do you happen to know where I can check out the different beats by any chance? Sounds interesting.

15

u/Educational_Ad_6775 avatar

Educational_Ad_6775

OP

•

1y ago

<https://www.dropbox.com/scl/fo/jd2o8v08ndlp12h3h4f0m/AN6sKu48JGKKLHRcsnzCTPM?rlkey=c0kprpt2pgqssictde6k0qsji&st=tmt2sno4&dl=0>

12

1 more reply

u/3-6-9_12-6-9_3-15-9 avatar

3-6-9_12-6-9_3-15-9

•

1y ago

Never heard of these tapes but thank you for sharing

8

[deleted]

•

1y ago

Yeah I also have some, problem with resting my left leg. After my whole body becomes relaxed, only my left leg feels a bit different as if it just cannot stay still. If you did something to cure it, please reply

3

u/Educational_Ad_6775 avatar

Educational_Ad_6775

OP

•

1y ago

I haven't cured the leg issue. Instead, I just go to bed after doing this tape with solid intentions of APing and just as I'm about to sleep, the vibrations come on strong and I pop out. Leg issue doesn't seem to matter at that point.

2

TaraQueen23456

•

1y ago

I have a problem with my right shoulder and arm. Could you please elaborate on encapsulation of nervous system?

3

u/Educational_Ad_6775 avatar

Educational_Ad_6775

OP

•

1y ago

So on Buhlman's first tape, he has you envision your body as hollow and feeling with white light from the head down. During that process I was having strong leg tension so I imagined kind of a barrier between my spinal cord and my nerves that kept the movement from happening. That's the bubble I'm talking about. My bubble would encompass the length of my spine. That seemed to stop the leg motion. It's worked several times for me this way. It's kind of a strange tension because I can stop it but the second I quit paying attention it'll come back on its own and then I notice it in the cycle repeats. Instead of focusing on stopping the tension I focused on maintaining the bubble that had the effect of stopping the tension. Hopefully this makes sense..

4

TaraQueen23456

•

1y ago

Thank you, it makes sense. I have exact problem but with my right arm, it tenses up as soon as I stop paying attention. I have been meditating for two years now and it happens every time during my meditation sessions as well. Thank you for sharing, I will absolutely try this!

3

Spookynash

•

1y ago

Thank you.

2

Expat2023

•

1y ago

Thank you, will check it out

2

[deleted]

•

1y ago

Well I had a very unique experience last year during nov/dec and ever since then ig I'm more receptive to energies? Idk but it's very easy for me to get into the vibrational state but I can't move further, any tips?

2

u/Educational_Ad_6775 avatar

Educational_Ad_6775

OP

•

1y ago

I feel like every few months my meditation has changed. I've had different hurdles that seem to last about 2 months and then it lives onto something else and it's like I move up at level. My only advice would be to keep trying. Maintain confidence that you're capable of it. For me it just worked out one day. I was getting to the vibrational state nearly every night with no results and then one morning I woke up early and went right back to bed and that's when it happened the first time. I wasn't really trying but I wasn't trying to resist it either. It wasn't even during meditation. I had meditated the night before but not that morning. I feel like the meditation and maybe even the vibrations put you in the correct state but they don't have to happen together.

3

Nice-Cup-9888

•

1y ago

Last night, I downloaded the first track, Carving your OBE intention.

I didn't get an Obe, but I had a dream for the 1st time ever, I had a dream where I knew I was dreaming. I looked at my hands but they looked normal then I woke up.

Before going to sleep, I was repeating NOW, I AM HAVING A CONSCIOUS OUT OF BODY EXPERIENCE until I fell to sleep. I am really excited. Thanks 🙏❤

2

u/Educational_Ad_6775 avatar

Educational_Ad_6775

OP

•

1y ago

That's great news. Some people see lucid dreamings as the same thing as an OBE. I'm on the fence with that but it makes sense, if you think of obe and consciousness as a spectrum. I'm glad they helped you. I think dreams have a lot of value. Even the little ones.

2

2 more replies

Present-Cricket5745

•

1y ago

Are these the tapes that are part of his OOB techniques on HS?

1

u/Educational_Ad_6775 avatar

Educational_Ad_6775

OP

•

1y ago

Oob technique.

2

Nice-Cup-9888

•

1y ago

Where can I get his tapes

1

Flowersandpieces

•

1y ago

<https://www.reddit.com/r/AstralProjection/s/JMsSK65EKH>

1

Flowersandpieces

•

1y ago

Thank you for sharing. This gives me hope that I can do it too

1

More posts you may like

I did it!

r/AstralProjection icon

r/AstralProjection

•

13d ago

I did it!

30 upvotes · 7 comments

My best experience yet

r/AstralProjection icon

r/AstralProjection

•

2mo ago

My best experience yet

53 upvotes · 13 comments

I finally did it

r/AstralProjection icon

r/AstralProjection

•

2mo ago

I finally did it
65 upvotes · 18 comments
I finally did it
r/AstralProjection icon
r/AstralProjection

•

5mo ago
I finally did it
135 upvotes · 80 comments
I did it!
r/AstralProjection icon
r/AstralProjection

•

4mo ago
I did it!
106 upvotes · 67 comments
I finally did it
r/AstralProjection icon
r/AstralProjection

•

3mo ago
I finally did it
221 upvotes · 34 comments
Help
r/AstralProjection icon
r/AstralProjection

•

1mo ago
Help
13 upvotes · 25 comments
Hi i'm kinda scared
r/AstralProjection icon
r/AstralProjection

•

23d ago
Hi i'm kinda scared
30 upvotes · 30 comments
Finally succeeded!!
r/AstralProjection icon
r/AstralProjection

•

2mo ago
Finally succeeded!!
33 upvotes · 18 comments
Can someone please help explain to me what I experienced??
r/AstralProjection icon
r/AstralProjection

•

3mo ago
Can someone please help explain to me what I experienced??
59 upvotes · 29 comments
What are you guys getting out of this?
r/AstralProjection icon
r/AstralProjection

•

4mo ago
What are you guys getting out of this?
25 upvotes · 52 comments
Not even sure this is gonna be interesting to someone but..
r/AstralProjection icon
r/AstralProjection

•

3mo ago
Not even sure this is gonna be interesting to someone but..

27 upvotes · 23 comments

I did it

r/AstralProjection icon

r/AstralProjection

•

2mo ago

I did it

130 upvotes · 33 comments

I met an entity that claimed to be me.

r/AstralProjection icon

r/AstralProjection

•

3d ago

I met an entity that claimed to be me.

78 upvotes · 47 comments

Holy shit, I almost did it.

r/AstralProjection icon

r/AstralProjection

•

3mo ago

Holy shit, I almost did it.

29 upvotes · 7 comments

I just want to get this off my chest

r/AstralProjection icon

r/AstralProjection

•

2mo ago

I just want to get this off my chest

57 upvotes · 56 comments

I did it

r/AstralProjection icon

r/AstralProjection

•

2mo ago

I did it

50 upvotes · 6 comments

It finally happened

r/AstralProjection icon

r/AstralProjection

•

4mo ago

It finally happened

88 upvotes · 26 comments

I think I did it.

r/AstralProjection icon

r/AstralProjection

•

5mo ago

I think I did it.

82 upvotes · 19 comments

I had something... happen

r/AstralProjection icon

r/AstralProjection

•

6mo ago

I had something... happen

28 upvotes · 13 comments

Guys! It finally happened!

r/AstralProjection icon

r/AstralProjection

•

7mo ago

Guys! It finally happened!

103 upvotes · 48 comments

Impress me with your most terrifying experience and what you've seen (and hopefully teach me how to deal with these situations more effectively).

r/AstralProjection icon

r/AstralProjection

•

11d ago

Impress me with your most terrifying experience and what you've seen (and hopefully teach me how to deal with these situations more effectively).

7 upvotes · 14 comments

What.. the... hell.. I almost did it, wtf

r/AstralProjection icon

r/AstralProjection

•

5mo ago

What.. the... hell.. I almost did it, wtf

113 upvotes · 27 comments

Okay guys. This time something really happened.

r/AstralProjection icon

r/AstralProjection

•

6mo ago

Okay guys. This time something really happened.

48 upvotes · 37 comments

My method along with others and experiences and videos I find informative

r/AstralProjection icon

r/AstralProjection

•

19d ago

My method along with others and experiences and videos I find informative

26 upvotes · 10 comments

Top Posts

Reddit

reReddit: Top posts of February 11, 2025

Reddit

reReddit: Top posts of February 2025

Reddit

reReddit: Top posts of 2025

Reddit Rules

Privacy Policy

User Agreement

Your Privacy Choices

Accessibility

Reddit, Inc. © 2025. All rights reserved.

Evidence

The Paranormal

Scientific Discoveries

Supernatural Phenomena

Skepticism

Ghosts

Proving Existence

Scientific Evidence

Paranormal Beliefs

+ 5

I don't believe in ghosts nor have I guts to look for them. How can you prove or disprove that they exist?

Sort

Profile photo for Jean-Paul Van Belle

Jean-Paul Van Belle

Adventure travels, reads popular science, meditatesAuthor has 173 answers and 214.7K answer viewsJul 16

Originally Answered: I don't believe in ghosts, is there any real evidence to say they exist?

I don't "believe" in ghosts either but here is my comment to the very nice response of Jean-Marie Valheur which I think needs to be a full answer. With a

'ghost' (or whatever it is) picture for you to figure out. Not doctored, shot as is with definitely something moving in front of my camera in the deserted graveyard in Tukushima, Japan (25-March-2019).

"O.k I was not going to react but I can't help myself (darned social media :-))). I love the way you (i.e. Jean-Marie Valheur) describe this possibility. I do NOT believe in ghosts. Yet I had an unexplained experience and even a picture to show for it. In 2019 my wife and I arrived in Tukushima (Japan) late afternoon and after we had checked in we still had a bit of time so decided to go on a forest walk which our map showed behind our accommodation. We didn't realize that this went through a very old graveyard, no longer in use (everything overgrown). It didn't feel eerie but it was very beautiful. Since it was getting dark, we soon turned back on the path and in the very late light walked through the graveyard again. It was so beautiful and serene that I wanted to take a few pictures, which I did. Then right as I clicked something moved/passed by. Now, the logical explanation is a bat. It certainly did not feel or look like a bat; in fact I would have been willing to bet anything that it wasn't a bat (and I know what bats are like: I have been a lifelong caver - and we didn't see any others at all during the entire hike, or trip for that matter). I truly don't know what it was. It didn't feel threatening; I wasn't scared. But this phrase: "Sometimes there are these places, you know? Slightly eerie places. People have lived and died there for a long time. There are memories, there. They're remote, perhaps, removed from the world. The vibe is off and everything feels a little strange and otherworldly. And echoes of the past may remain. Like the presence of people long gone somehow still casting a shadow..." immediately brought back that memory and how I felt like. Here's the picture. You decide. (I have an identical picture taken a second or so later; no 'ghost/whatever'). Note that it was MUCH darker than the picture suggests - the camera adjusted for the darkness (it was on 'automatic' mode).

433 viewsView upvotesView 1 share

1 of 61 answers

Related questions

I don't believe in ghosts, is there any real evidence to say they exist?

I want to believe in ghosts but haven't gotten anything that would actually get me to believe? Is there something wrong? Why won't anything happen to me?

I strongly believe in ghosts and sometimes I see them, what do I do?

Do you believe that ghosts exist? What are the proofs if so?

How do you know that ghost exist?

Profile photo for Jean-Marie Valheur

Jean-Marie Valheur

I'm a believerAuthor has 8.7K answers and 832.9M answer views

.

Jul 5

Originally Answered: I don't believe in ghosts, is there any real evidence to say they exist?

A friend of mine saw a ghost, once. He was a generally calm and level-headed person, objective and trustworthy. Not a bullshitter, not one to believe in tall tales and not someone overly interested in spiritual or otherworldly matters...

So when he told me he encountered a ghost, I believed him.

He'd visited his girlfriend's grandfather, who lived alone on a mountain with his elderly mother. And he saw a figure shrouded in clouds besides the house. He accurately described it, the description matched the old man's late father to a T. A man he'd never even seen a photo of and who died there twenty y

Profile photo for Rick Keene

Rick Keene

I'm an entrepreneur and 'Visual Mathametician' (1986-present)Author has 1.2K answers and 3.3M answer views

.

Feb 19

Originally Answered: I don't believe in ghosts, is there any real evidence to say they exist?

Notice the girl with her arms by her side staring out to sea as if she was contemplating life. And with a good eye you may just see the spirit of a boy standing next to her. Almost looks like he's wearing old-school sneakers.

I promise, this is not a 'real' boy.

Let's take a look from further and further out until we get to the uncropped image that has not been adjusted.

There are those who insist the boy is flesh and blood like you and me. But if that were the case, we'd be able to see him. And as you can see, he's barely detectable without adjusting the image.

Check out my posts to see evidence

Profile photo for Mark Wolfe
Mark Wolfe
Lives in Buffalo, NY

.

4y

Originally Answered: They say "GHOSTS are real" but I don't believe in them, and I think they don't exist. Can you prove me wrong?

I can't force you to believe in ghosts... the only thing u can do is either go to a ghost hunt and do some investigation. I have been doing this for a long time. I had seen a shadow coming out the hallway which I was a guide... thought it was one of the people doing their own... until I saw that person walk through the wall.

here is another photo that I was down at the basement... it was me, other person and the person took the photo... we were the only one. Look by the door

Your response is private

Was this worth your time?

This helps us sort answers on the page.

Absolutely not

Definitely yes

There was an error loading more items.

Related questions

I don't believe in ghosts, is there any real evidence to say they exist?

I want to believe in ghosts but haven't gotten anything that would actually get me to believe? Is there something wrong? Why won't anything happen to me?

I strongly believe in ghosts and sometimes I see them, what do I do?

Do you believe that ghosts exist? What are the proofs if so?

How do you know that ghost exist?

Do ghosts exist?

Do you believe some people can feel the presence of ghosts?

Why do people believe in ghosts?

If you've never believed in ghosts before, would seeing one now make you a believer?

How can I see a ghost if they really exist?

Do "ghosts" get mad at you if you don't believe in them?

Are ghosts real? If yes, how can we prove it?

Should we believe in ghost? How can you prove it?

Can anyone prove the existence of ghosts?

Does ghost really exist? How can you prove it?

Related questions

I don't believe in ghosts, is there any real evidence to say they exist?

I want to believe in ghosts but haven't gotten anything that would actually get

me to believe? Is there something wrong? Why won't anything happen to me?
I strongly believe in ghosts and sometimes I see them, what do I do?
Do you believe that ghosts exist? What are the proofs if so?
How do you know that ghost exist?
Do ghosts exist?

Advertisement

AboutCareersPrivacyTermsContactLanguagesYour Ad ChoicesPress© Quora, Inc. 2025

Survey Question

Supernatural (genre)

Professional Skepticism

Belief and Beliefs

Ghosts

Vampires

Paranormal Encounters

Supernatural Beings

Supernatural and Magic

+ 5

Do you believe in vampires, ghosts, or other supernatural forces? Why or why not?

Sort

Profile photo for Gino Bernardo

Gino Bernardo

Sound Engineer, CG Graphic Animator and Illust8y

Originally Answered: Do you believe in supernatural powers, spirits, and ghosts? Most definitely. I was hesitant to even post an answer until I saw that you come from a culture that may understand and appreciate my answer. The scientific community looks down on your type of community as ignorant, superstitious, and uneducated.

I have developed all types of spiritual gifts from being able to foresee events before they happen, to manipulating the outcome of events in various ways. I can communicate with the dead, I can recognize what demon is performing some act of wickedness (like the demon who is always responsible for mass shootings like Columbine and Virginia etc), and a host of other gifts that I begin to manifest after I tried to commit suicide at the age of 13. While my stomach was being pumped of the capful of bleach and 15 Tylenol 3 pills I had ingested, I saw my first angel and was warned by that angel never to try and commit suicide again. The same angel pushed me off the train tracks I had been walking along listening to my CD player seconds before the train went speeding by. I was 16 when that happened.

I began to study the Kabala, not Hollywood/Golden Dawn Caballa, but Jewish Kabala, and that opened a whole new understanding of God/YHVH, myself, and society. The higher you rise spiritually, the more gifts you receive (as long as you are transcending (cleansing your spirit and relinquishing attachment). Pathworking opens a doorway that causes you to have to confront your greatest fears, but it also works to use those fears to cleanse the soul/spirit. If you study the Kabala for any other reason than that of forming a close bond with God, you will gain nothing from your studies/practice.

I receive counsel and training from angels, but I have to earn every bit of what they teach. New Age people claim that you can pray to angels and have them do silly stuff that only humans care about. Angels do not appear at the command of humans. Demons, however, will appear and make themselves seem as though they are angels. But I couldn't say this without having experience.

I have mastered the I Ching so that I no longer have to read the oracles. I can construct a Hexagram and each time the Oracle will be different and this is because of my mastery of the principles and my respect and reverence for the Divine.

My study of the Tarot helped me to master psychological principles (the Book of Air), business and finance (the Book of Earth), human relationships (the Book of Water), and how to generate ideas and thoughts and materialize them in a

practical fashion (the Book of Fire).

Angels are Powers, demons are forces. Scientists think they are doing something when they comprehend and harness some natural force like lightning, but they do not respect the supernatural force behind the phenomena. You would be surprised by all of the things NASA and other scientific agencies keep quiet about because they have no explanation (and don't want to recognize and respect the supernatural phenomena behind the effect because it would mean they are wrong).

There was a fad going around called Where's Charlie. To make a long story short, the nerds in the scientific community tried to explain the phenomena that happened when you call the spirit's name as some act of gravity. The object moves, but it does not teeter. If the object spins around and it teeters, someone is blowing the object (pen, pencil, etc). You can see by the way the object moves that a force other than gravity is moving the object.

The scientific community doesn't want to acknowledge spiritual phenomena because they want to believe that there is nothing but science. Science is not magic, it is science. There is a scientific process behind every phenomenon, and behind every phenomenon is a spiritual agent responsible for creating that process. If you know the name of that power or force behind the manifestation of that phenomenon, and you have authority, you can command that power or force and do anything. Gravity is a demon/natural force. Asmodeus, the Babylonian name for this demon, is a supernatural force/demon.

Everything is made of atoms, so the key to super powers would be to learn how to materialize and manifest at the atomic/molecular level. Jesus is the only master that has ever achieved this feat. Science calls the demon/force that acts upon weight gravity, but Jesus knew the name that God gave gravity, and as such could command that force so that he could walk on water. Jesus changed the atomic structure and content of water to wine. Jesus knew the names of the tempests that were terrifying his disciples during a storm and commanded those natural demons/forces to be still. The reason scientists hate on Jesus "the fairy tale" is the same reason the rabbinical Pharisees and Sadducees, and scholars hated on him (they will never be able to achieve such feats). As a matter of fact, Jews still call Jesus a magician/trickster.

In other words, if you can command the Powers (angels) and the forces (demons), you can do/make anything (which is the meaning of SOLVE and COAGULATE). You figure it out, you can make it (happen).

If trying to gain to gain super powers is the reason you decide to study magic, you will never achieve anything SPIRITUAL, but you will lose your mind, body, and soul.

Oh yeah. If you decide to study spirituality make sure to study as much science as you can. Start with optics and other branches of physics and use the scientific method to validate your findings. You don't need to become a rocket scientist, but comprehend as many laws (like Newton, Snell, and Euler's laws) and formulas as possible. This way when you start dealing with intellectual supremacists (nerds, geeks, scientific minded), you will have a firm foundation with which to correlate your spiritual findings with scientific principles.

14K viewsView upvotesView 3 shares

1 of 144 answers

Profile photo for Jonathan Parker, PhD

Jonathan Parker, PhD

I have experienced "supernatural phenomena" more than 40 yearsAuthor has 319 answers and 1.4M answer views

.

9y

Originally Answered: Do you believe in supernatural powers, spirits, and ghosts? What some consider supernatural, some others consider quite natural. At one

time, years ago, I considered some abilities as being supernatural such as telepathy and clairvoyance which are two tools I now use regularly when helping people in my counseling sessions.

The clairvoyance skills have enabled me to see with my inner eyes the nature of the energies surrounding a person, but also to identify non-physical beings near or attached to people. Some are considered spirit guides, and others are relatives who have passed on, and still others are any of a variety of entities that inhabit the astra

Your response is private

Was this worth your time?

This helps us sort answers on the page.

Absolutely not

Definitely yes

Profile photo for Anonymous

Anonymous

12y

Originally Answered: Do you believe in supernatural powers, spirits, and ghosts? I am fairly educated and I do believe in the supernatural / ghosts.

My cousin (let's call him John) used to claim, since he was a child, that he saw ghosts everywhere. He was a shy, honest child who spoke very matter-of-factly and was never prone to hyperbolism. His claims (e.g. "There's a woman floating near that tree," or "Someone just touched my shoulder") would really scare me as a child. I'd tell on him to my grandmother, who'd grow quiet whenever I reported the details.

When I grew older, my grandmother admitted to me that in every generation on my father's side of the family, someone rep

Profile photo for Josiah Wilkinson

Josiah Wilkinson

Studied at University of Ottawa Author has 97 answers and 235.9K answer views

.

9y

Originally Answered: What has made you believe in the supernatural?

For me, the jury's still out, which may or may not strike you as a little odd if you keep reading.

In highschool I worked in a small family owned Italian restaurant. I won't mention it by name but it's closed down now, and is now a small family owned Greek restaurant. (funny, right?)

Anyway, when I started working there, I didn't feel anything odd about the place (not that I'm psychic or anything, it was just your typical small place). But after a while, I started to feel almost like some one was watching me. They had a basement, and the old building creaked under its own weight, as they often d

Related questions

Why do you believe in vampires, to those who do?

Can you explain the difference between vampires and ghosts? Do ghosts actually exist?

Can/should an atheist believe in ghosts and other supernatural things?

What supernatural powers do ghosts have?

Do vampires and other supernatural creatures exist?

There was an error loading more items.

Related questions

Why do you believe in vampires, to those who do?

Can you explain the difference between vampires and ghosts? Do ghosts actually exist?

Can/should an atheist believe in ghosts and other supernatural things?

What supernatural powers do ghosts have?

Do vampires and other supernatural creatures exist?

Do you believe that ghosts walk among us?
Do vampires have supernatural powers?
Do you believe in ghosts? Are there different types of ghosts?
Do you believe in ghost wolverines and vampires?
Do you believe in the existence of paranormal forces?
What personally led you to believe in ghosts or other supernatural phenomena?
Do you believe in Ghosts and the supernaturals?
Why do people believe in ghosts?
What made you stop believing in vampires and other supernatural beings?
To those who believe in ghosts/anything supernatural, why do you? If it was a scary experience could you share?
Related questions
Why do you believe in vampires, to those who do?
Can you explain the difference between vampires and ghosts? Do ghosts actually exist?
Can/should an atheist believe in ghosts and other supernatural things?
What supernatural powers do ghosts have?
Do vampires and other supernatural creatures exist?
Do you believe that ghosts walk among us?
Advertisement
AboutCareersPrivacyTermsContactLanguagesYour Ad ChoicesPress© Quora, Inc.
2025Skip to main content

Open menu

r/AstralProjection
Search in r/AstralProjection
Log In

Expand user menu
r/AstralProjection icon
Go to AstralProjection
r/AstralProjection

•
8mo ago
Aubeck25
Astral projection without sound—any tips for deaf/Deaf learners?
Hi everyone,

I'm deaf and just starting to learn how to astral project. I sleep with my cochlear implants off, so I can't hear anything at night—and most of the techniques I've found (like Gateway tapes or binaural beats) rely on sound.

I can wear my implants and use headphones during the day, but it's uncomfortable lying down on my pillow with my equipment on, and it takes me out of the relaxed state I'm trying to get into.

I'm really committed to this journey, and I'm wondering: • Has anyone here learned to astral project without using sound at all? • Are there any visual, breath-based, or tactile methods you recommend? • What helped you trigger vibrations or get out of your body?

I'd really appreciate any insight or personal experience. Thank you all so much.

26
.
15
Comments Section
u/sac_boy avatar
sac_boy

•
8mo ago
Of course. There is far too much focus in the community on the Gateway tapes,

binaural beats, and the measured frequency of surface brain activity. There's an external tool fixation--but everything you need is already there. I have never used any of these things and I do just fine.

18

luistxmade

•

8mo ago

https://www.dropbox.com/scl/fi/ayh8wvrkg8i0c38cq895u/Phasing_Primer.pdf?rlkey=cnbgtehzfr3e993t8weoidzx&e=2&dl=0 and

<https://www.reddit.com/r/AstralProjection/s/wHxtSpiDGp>

8

u/cryptomoon1000x avatar

cryptomoon1000x

•

8mo ago

thank you, very useful post.

4

u/Yesmar00 avatar

Yesmar00

•

8mo ago

You don't need any sound at all. Don't worry about vibrations because not everyone gets them. Check the wiki for more information on techniques etc

7

[deleted]

•

8mo ago

Killit_Witfya

•

8mo ago

you definitely dont need sound. do energy raising breathing exercises, cut out weed & alcohol, set your intent to have experiences, let go of expectations. you'll get there!

3

permabanned007

•

8mo ago

I am psychically gifted but have no access to clairaudience. I have astral projected regularly since childhood.

The easiest method in my opinion is to lay down and envision climbing out of yourself using a rope that goes straight up out of your mid section.

My favorite method is laying down and asking the universe to show me something, waiting for imagery to appear in my mind's eye, and then automatically transporting there.

My experience of the astral is purely visual and tactile. You can also make yourself whole in the astral if you wish to experience senses you do not have access to in your physical form. There's no wrong way to do it. 😊

2

Vandreweave

•

8mo ago

Smells, mood lighting.

You could also try something that physically vibrates your body. Put speakers around you and boost the bass.

2
debbiewebbee

•

8mo ago

I recently heard of Septasync on tiktok. It's along the vein of the gateway tapes but it layers seven binaural beats (14 frequencies)

The creator claims it has helped people dream while awake and has helped deaf people hear. That it works on the brain in a different way than through the ears 🧐 (paraphrased)

They were downloadable on his website but now they aren't available for some reason. I'm sorry to tell you about a product that isn't available at the moment, but perhaps you could read about it and wait for it to come back out to download or reach out to them be a tester? He said it's going to be tested medically now.

If you search Ethan Frice septasync on tiktok or AI you'll find it. He has a lengthy YouTube video too. Septasync

2
u/AutoModerator avatar
AutoModerator
MOD

•

8mo ago

If you think you got close to Astral projection and you're analysing what happened, or you think you're maybe trying too hard, or you're trying to figure the stages such as the 'vibrational' and 'hypnagogic' stages and how to approach them, then check out these links:

7 Common Mistakes in Astral Projection

Analysing Your Attempts

I am a bot, and this action was performed automatically. Please contact the moderators of this subreddit if you have any questions or concerns.

1
u/Visual_Database_6749 avatar
Visual_Database_6749

•

8mo ago

I don't think you need sound I don't hear much either usually and am not deaf so if you learn how to hear perfectly in the astral that would be awesome lol.

1
More posts you may like
Can someone prove astral projection to me? (Please read)
r/AstralProjection icon
r/AstralProjection

•

26d ago

Can someone prove astral projection to me? (Please read)

21 comments

My early Astral Projection Experiences ~48 years ago.

r/AstralProjection icon
r/AstralProjection

•

2mo ago

My early Astral Projection Experiences ~48 years ago.

28 upvotes · 7 comments

JUST A QUESTION If astral projection is real, why don't people have stories of them finding out things by spying on people?

r/AstralProjection icon

r/AstralProjection

•

5d ago

JUST A QUESTION If astral projection is real, why don't people have stories of them finding out things by spying on people?

163 upvotes · 126 comments

Astral Projection to the Past - Have you done it? Tell me your Story.

r/AstralProjection icon

r/AstralProjection

•

2mo ago

Astral Projection to the Past - Have you done it? Tell me your Story.

7 upvotes · 3 comments

I had my first 100% without a doubt astral projection this morning, completely unintentionally.

r/AstralProjection icon

r/AstralProjection

•

6mo ago

I had my first 100% without a doubt astral projection this morning, completely unintentionally.

53 upvotes · 9 comments

What surprised you the most during astral projection?

r/AstralProjection icon

r/AstralProjection

•

8mo ago

What surprised you the most during astral projection?

55 upvotes · 59 comments

If Astral Projection to the Past Is Possible, Why Hasn't It Been Used for Historical Research?

r/AstralProjection icon

r/AstralProjection

•

10mo ago

If Astral Projection to the Past Is Possible, Why Hasn't It Been Used for Historical Research?

86 upvotes · 118 comments

How do I leave this reality using Astral Projection ?

r/AstralProjection icon

r/AstralProjection

•

15d ago

How do I leave this reality using Astral Projection ?

32 upvotes · 46 comments

Let's Debunk the Astral Projection Stereotype Once and For All - What's Your Real Job?

r/AstralProjection icon

r/AstralProjection

•

7mo ago

Let's Debunk the Astral Projection Stereotype Once and For All - What's Your Real Job?

153 upvotes · 177 comments

Is astral projection supposed to feel dream like, or does it actually look and feel like you're really there?

r/AstralProjection icon

r/AstralProjection

•

1mo ago

Is astral projection supposed to feel dream like, or does it actually look and feel like you're really there?

11 upvotes · 22 comments

Ongoing Disinformation about Astral Projection.

[r/AstralProjection icon](#)

[r/AstralProjection](#)

•

3mo ago

Ongoing Disinformation about Astral Projection.

81 upvotes · 37 comments

My first astral projection experience scared me, wondering if I should try again.

[r/AstralProjection icon](#)

[r/AstralProjection](#)

•

4mo ago

My first astral projection experience scared me, wondering if I should try again.

48 upvotes · 58 comments

My way to astral project (from a 21 year old)

[r/AstralProjection icon](#)

[r/AstralProjection](#)

•

4mo ago

My way to astral project (from a 21 year old)

40 upvotes · 17 comments

Very Quick Guide on How to Effortlessly Astral Project

[r/AstralProjection icon](#)

[r/AstralProjection](#)

•

5d ago

Very Quick Guide on How to Effortlessly Astral Project

110 upvotes · 37 comments

Let's debunk the "Astral Projection is Pseudoscience" for once and for all (and related like "it's all in the head/brain)

[r/AstralProjection icon](#)

[r/AstralProjection](#)

•

7mo ago

Let's debunk the "Astral Projection is Pseudoscience" for once and for all (and related like "it's all in the head/brain)

38 upvotes · 43 comments

How I Astral Project every night

[r/AstralProjection icon](#)

[r/AstralProjection](#)

•

5mo ago

How I Astral Project every night

271 upvotes · 88 comments

To answer the daily question of - Is astral projection even real? (how I feel)

[r/AstralProjection icon](#)

[r/AstralProjection](#)

•

3mo ago

To answer the daily question of - Is astral projection even real? (how I feel)

41 upvotes · 20 comments

Astral Projection never worked for me... until this happened at 6:30am

[r/AstralProjection icon](#)

[r/AstralProjection](#)

•

4mo ago

Astral Projection never worked for me... until this happened at 6:30am

47 upvotes · 20 comments

I'm Setting Up an Astral Projection Experiment – Want to Join?

r/AstralProjection icon
r/AstralProjection

•

3mo ago

I'm Setting Up an Astral Projection Experiment – Want to Join?

56 upvotes · 73 comments

Struggling to Stay Conscious During Astral Projection Attempts – Any Tips?

r/AstralProjection icon

r/AstralProjection

•

3mo ago

Struggling to Stay Conscious During Astral Projection Attempts – Any Tips?

27 upvotes · 31 comments

A Solid Astral projection technique

r/AstralProjection icon

r/AstralProjection

•

4mo ago

A Solid Astral projection technique

121 upvotes · 29 comments

Experienced Astral Projectors: Do you think that there is a Heaven and Hell?

r/AstralProjection icon

r/AstralProjection

•

14d ago

Experienced Astral Projectors: Do you think that there is a Heaven and Hell?

44 upvotes · 38 comments

My first experience trying astral projection - I'm mind-blown but not sure what I experienced

r/AstralProjection icon

r/AstralProjection

•

20d ago

My first experience trying astral projection - I'm mind-blown but not sure what I experienced

57 upvotes · 12 comments

Ever since I astral projected, I keep hearing a frequency in my head. What's happening?

r/AstralProjection icon

r/AstralProjection

•

10mo ago

Ever since I astral projected, I keep hearing a frequency in my head. What's happening?

71 upvotes · 39 comments

staying in the astral

r/AstralProjection icon

r/AstralProjection

•

17d ago

staying in the astral

23 upvotes · 29 comments

Top Posts

Reddit

reReddit: Top posts of May 14, 2025

Reddit

reReddit: Top posts of May 2025

Reddit

reReddit: Top posts of 2025

Reddit Rules

Privacy Policy

User Agreement

Your Privacy Choices

Accessibility

Reddit, Inc. © 2025. All rights reserved. Skip to main content
Have you ever read books or even learned a skill in the astral? :
r/AstralProjection

Open menu

r/AstralProjection
Search in r/AstralProjection
Log In

Expand user menu
r/AstralProjection icon
Go to AstralProjection
r/AstralProjection

•

10mo ago
[deleted]

Have you ever read books or even learned a skill in the astral?
I don't think I have read books intently maybe glanced at them and read a few words? But I don't exactly remember them.

61

.

58

Comments Section
Single comment thread
See full discussion
luistxmade

•

10mo ago

I answer questions like I did on this post. I'm sure you're probably asking about a technique, and i have written it before but not an official how to ap guide. I'm going to write this as if it's my full proof way, since i can kinda do it under any circumstances. But this is what I do when I 100% want to AP.

First, you must remove all doubts of it not happening and know you can do it. Then, I lay down in my sleeping position(it eliminates the whole relaxation worries). But if I'm not a tad bit tired, I lay there with one eye opened and look at my phone until i start to feel sleepy(it shortens the time between mediation and separation). Then, I close my eyes, look forward into the blackness behind closed eyes, and begin to shut the mind up(don't let it wander). It's hard, and being in that state of blankness for long periods at a time is difficult. Sometimes, it feels easy, sometimes not so much.

When I'm having difficulties staying focused on the blackness behind closed eyes, I will then incorporate the inner ear sound as another focus point, but before I do that, I gently and slowly say the word energico(mentally), I always keep a calm, neutral attitude, especially when having difficulties focusing. I then will alternate the blackness behind closed eyes, the inner ear sound, and the mini mantra in a rotation 🔄. Sounds easy, right? lol.

The problem is now that you're already in a relaxed position and a tad drowsy. If you can't hold a focus, every time your mind accidentally wanders, you risk falling asleep. The deeper you are in relaxation and focused mediation, the easier it will be to fall asleep. It takes but a seconds to lose focus, then now you're 😴. If you can "hold a focus," Eventually, you may(or may not, it doesn't matter) begin to see stuff behind closed eyes. Could be points of lights, swirls, colors, ect, you may even get full on visions of images in detail or mini videos(best way I can describe it). Cool, but the goal is to AP, so notice it, don't over analyze it, or go looking for it, then go back to your focus.

I should add that things I noticed when doing attempts were that my nose would open more, my ears would pop, my jaw would open on it own, my body would heat up. These are all things subjective to me. But it may also be something you experience too. When it happens, notice, remain calm, and then move on back to your focus.

You may also get those vibrations everyone talks about. But even if you do, you may not get them every time. Don't go looking for them either. When you start focusing on the body looking for signs, you'll just end up wasting time and locking you down in the physical reality. Ppl do that and think the energy they feel is the vibrations. It is not. If you get vibrations, it will be unmistakable. It can also be intense. If it happens, remain calm. Getting startled or emotional will only take you a step back in the process. This is usually when people get a rapid heartbeat. Remain calm. If it does take you a step back. Just recalm yourself. Don't get emotional like you failed. And go back to your focus.

Now, if you can do all that, which is just holding the hell out of a focus, getting past visuals and vibrations, you may start to experience separation shortly after. This is when people usually over analyze stuff and takes them a step back in the process. DO NOTHING. Just keep your focus going so you don't fall asleep(tho technically at that point of separation, the body will have already gone asleep, you just kept your mind awake), separation can be different, you may begin to pee/float/phase/sink/shoot off like a rocket, or you can attempt to roll out. Boom, now you're astral projecting.

158

Expert_Start1130

•

6mo ago

Awesome thank you for sharing this! I was able to consciously fall asleep this week for the first time ever. Normally I fall asleep within minutes. Took so much focus to refocus my attention, but once I broke through the initial pull to go unconscious, it got easier. Meditation has made all the difference. It has helped me find that point consciousness observer black space behind my eyes. I was able to notice how the thoughts and visuals would try to pull me in, they are subtle. At one point, I was repeating a mantra "I am aware", and I had a visual of a guy holding up signs that said, "I am aware" haha. Literally trying to pull my attention in by using my own words.

I was able to get to sleep paralysis, felt like my body turned to sand. Noticed I started snoring a little bit, and thought it was interesting that my breathing was automatic. It just knew when to take a deep breath to catch up.

I think I felt that lift off sensation. It felt energetic like I was getting pulled upwards. I had the thought, maybe this is it, and it faded. That part is challenging to have no expectations. Takes a mix of intense awareness, and passive detachment from what's happening.

Excited to keep practicing. I've only ever had AP experiences with the indirect method, but I think the direct method would yield more consistent results.

7

luistxmade

•

6mo ago

It sounds like you're already doing great. But remember, just because you had what you mentioned. Do not go in next attempt waiting for similar stuff. It could be way different. Just keep the mind awake and let whatever happens happen. It's why I said separation may feel different. Well so can things you feel, see and hear along the way. Just be a passive observer and aware. Let it happen. Even if you feel separation or s.p and it goes away, YOU DID NOT FAIL.

Refocus, calm the mind, regain a mediation state and continue, separation is still 10x closer than the attempt you start the next day.

5

1 more reply
u/cryptomoon1000x avatar
cryptomoon1000x

•

8mo ago
thanks a lot

4

Embarrassed-Belt8332

•

4mo ago
Very good explanations. I do agree with you. 👍

4

[deleted]

•

9mo ago
Interesting

3

u/Altruistic_Welder153 avatar
Altruistic_Welder153

•

4mo ago
Wow, thank you so much for taking the time to write all of this 🙏 That's super detailed and really helpful. I like how you broke it down step by step, especially the focus rotation and the reminder not to overanalyze vibrations or visuals. It gives me a much clearer idea of what to expect and how to approach it calmly. I really appreciate you sharing your personal method – I'm definitely going to try this out!

3

Spookynash

•

6mo ago
Thank you for explaining this is so much detail, it gives me confidence that I am doing it the right way. As is the case with a lot of people, I struggle to keep my mind active enough, and boom I'm asleep. In actual fact I have figured out it's all about keeping the mind as active as possible (to prevent sleep), hence focusing on the blackness, repeating a mantra, and the inner ear sound. I like how you rotate these, it's almost like the variety is enough to keep the mind interested and awake. I've not actually projected yet, I started practising every night after I spontaneously started having what I believe to be AP experiences at the beginning of last year (long story). 👍

2

luistxmade

•

6mo ago
Yep. If you cant keep the mind from getting bored and losing focus you fall asleep. That's why any technique can be changed to what best keeps you aware. Keep at it and all the pieces will fall together perfectly.

5

7 more replies
Chrollo33-

•

5mo ago

Thank you for your insightful comment. Do you focus on your breathing while doing this or just focus on what you had mentioned? Also, how do you know when you're able to leave your body if you do not get the vibrational phase? Or is that not important since you suggest not doing anything to leave your body? If I were to rely on methods of leaving my body (rope pull, floating, roll over, etc.), is it then important to find the right window of doing that like the vibrational phase?

2

luistxmade

•

5mo ago

Thank you for your insightful comment. Do you focus on your breathing while doing this or just focus on what you had mentioned

Do not focus on anything bodily, only the eyes and inner sound. You focus on the body, you won't leave it because that form of focus will ground you to this reality.

Also, how do you know when you're able to leave your body if you do not get the vibrational phase?

Because there are many ways separation can happen and feel and most will happen automatically. If anything trying to force a separation will stop it.

is it then important to find the right window of doing that like the vibrational phase?

When the vibrations happen too many people become over analytical and try to do something, then it all stops and they're like NOTHING WORKED.

If you've never experienced spontaneous OBEs then you'll do more harm than good looking for signs and trying to force stuff. You have to just learn to be. No expectations, no over thinking. Just holding a focus until it happens. Because then you'll know what it feels like to be in that separation phase and can begin to test separation techniques. For a while I was phasing, no vibrations, visuals, I would just do my technique and then be on the other side. Now I've been just doing the void because it lets me go to different places easier then rolling out or peeling. But ime, the subconscious mind will give you something to separate from since you never actually leave a body. It'll just do it for you and you'll pee, float ect. So just go in hold a focus and let the body do what it naturally does daily.

2

11 more replies

u/poogas88 avatar

poogas88

•

1mo ago

Thanks for this. A really solid guide. I tried it last night. No luck with AP but had a solid LD:

I woke up at 2am and decided to meditate and see if i could AP. Meditated for 2 hours and got to a very peaceful state where the mind chatter had gone away completely, however no AP. Decided to get a bit more sleep. Rolled onto my side. Became lucid in a dream where i was driving an old jeep in the jungle down a track. The steering wasnt working well and it looked like youd see in a first person driving simulator where the hands arnt in sync with the wheel. This dream ended after about 5 seconds. I then tried to immediately get back to sleep and i managed to do so. There was a shodowy hitch hiker thing grabbing at me. I remembered from Ardema's book about this being caused by your own bodies

sensations, and then became lucid and remembered i had fallen asleep on my arm. I immediately just broadcasted a thought that i wasnt afraid of this hitch hiker and it disappated. Then the real fun began....i must have lucidly drempt for 30 minutes or so. Changing scenery and locations. I did things ive never tried before like flying through walls etc. It was amazing. I took a mental note of the colour during the dream and it was very vivid. Unfortunately i was awoken by my alarm.....but it was so amazing....all my other lucid dreams have been so short in duration.

2

u/HaylesUnfolded avatar

HaylesUnfolded

•

1mo ago

This is what happened to me. I reached the detachment phase and I felt a pit in my stomach as I was sinking or being pulled down. That wasn't the only sensation I felt, there were 3 others going on and it can definitely overwhelm you. The key is to lose control but stay focused. Excitement/fear can cause it to stop. That's why, when you reach stillness in meditation, use it to not react to what you experience in your inner and outer worlds. You can practice love, kindness & compassion for others more since you don't have the reactor running. When you master stillness it will feel like you can't feel as much anymore. But it's just the opposite, you can feel high frequencies and share those with others who need help a little bit. But you might need practice on yourself first. Find things you love, things that bring joy to you. These instantly raise your energy. Make that feeling you're feeling every day/every moment. Your reality will align with you.

1

u/MoodKlutzy1514 avatar

MoodKlutzy1514

•

3d ago

Does this work before bed ? (It's the only time when I'm sure I won't be interrupted)

1

luistxmade

•

3d ago

It can. But when doesnt matter. I do this before bed.

2

More posts you may like

Mom found my astral projection experiences in my written book

r/AstralProjection icon

r/AstralProjection

•

5mo ago

Mom found my astral projection experiences in my written book

49 upvotes · 56 comments

3 years ago this sub inspired me to write a book. It ended up helping thousands, which I'm so grateful for. Many requested an audiobook, so here you go! The full book narrated by myself, for free! Enjoy 🙏

r/AstralProjection icon

r/AstralProjection

•

2y ago

3 years ago this sub inspired me to write a book. It ended up helping thousands, which I'm so grateful for. Many requested an audiobook, so here you go! The full book narrated by myself, for free! Enjoy 🙏

r/AstralProjection - 3 years ago this sub inspired me to write a book. It ended up helping thousands, which I'm so grateful for. Many requested an audiobook, so

here you go! The full book narrated by myself, for free! Enjoy 🙏

youtu

89 upvotes · 26 comments

JUST A QUESTION If astral projection is real, why don't people have stories of them finding out things by spying on people?

r/AstralProjection icon

r/AstralProjection

•

5d ago

JUST A QUESTION If astral projection is real, why don't people have stories of them finding out things by spying on people?

164 upvotes · 126 comments

My friend from school Astral Projected herself into my dreams last year and I still can't get over it

r/AstralProjection icon

r/AstralProjection

•

3mo ago

My friend from school Astral Projected herself into my dreams last year and I still can't get over it

108 upvotes · 29 comments

Let's debunk the "Astral Projection is Pseudoscience" for once and for all (and related like "it's all in the head/brain")

r/AstralProjection icon

r/AstralProjection

•

7mo ago

Let's debunk the "Astral Projection is Pseudoscience" for once and for all (and related like "it's all in the head/brain")

38 upvotes · 43 comments

Are all things/beings you encounter in the astral subjective or is there any objectivity in the astral?

r/AstralProjection icon

r/AstralProjection

•

3mo ago

Are all things/beings you encounter in the astral subjective or is there any objectivity in the astral?

30 upvotes · 25 comments

Why cant People Just prove that astral projection and psychic abilities are real (genuinly curious)

r/AstralProjection icon

r/AstralProjection

•

20d ago

Why cant People Just prove that astral projection and psychic abilities are real (genuinly curious)

132 upvotes · 116 comments

Can someone prove astral projection to me? (Please read)

r/AstralProjection icon

r/AstralProjection

•

26d ago

Can someone prove astral projection to me? (Please read)

21 comments

My early Astral Projection Experiences ~48 years ago.

r/AstralProjection icon

r/AstralProjection

•

2mo ago

My early Astral Projection Experiences ~48 years ago.

28 upvotes · 7 comments

Conquering Your Fears When Learning To Astral Project

r/AstralProjection icon

r/AstralProjection

•

1y ago

Conquering Your Fears When Learning To Astral Project

78 upvotes · 47 comments

My Astral Projection Journey (and what I've learned so far) AMA

r/AstralProjection icon

r/AstralProjection

•

4mo ago

My Astral Projection Journey (and what I've learned so far) AMA

118 upvotes · 85 comments

Astral Journey to a 1950s-Era Soul Realm Where I Lived Multiple Lives at Once

r/AstralProjection icon

r/AstralProjection

•

8mo ago

Astral Journey to a 1950s-Era Soul Realm Where I Lived Multiple Lives at Once

36 upvotes · 8 comments

What are the best books on Astral projection?

r/AstralProjection icon

r/AstralProjection

•

5mo ago

What are the best books on Astral projection?

39 upvotes · 49 comments

I'm just getting into this stuff, and I'd like to find a podcast/interview of someone who does this stuff regularly, but speaks in a relatively coherent manner, I truly mean no disrespect

r/AstralProjection icon

r/AstralProjection

•

2mo ago

I'm just getting into this stuff, and I'd like to find a podcast/interview of someone who does this stuff regularly, but speaks in a relatively coherent manner, I truly mean no disrespect

24 upvotes · 23 comments

Christianity and astral projection

r/AstralProjection icon

r/AstralProjection

•

26d ago

Christianity and astral projection

1 upvote · 45 comments

Some mind blowing truths about astral you may or may not know

r/AstralProjection icon

r/AstralProjection

•

1y ago

SPOILER

Some mind blowing truths about astral you may or may not know

345 upvotes · 105 comments

For those of you who have met God while astral projecting

r/AstralProjection icon

r/AstralProjection

•

1mo ago

For those of you who have met God while astral projecting

40 upvotes · 66 comments

Help

r/AstralProjection icon

r/AstralProjection

•

1mo ago

Help

13 upvotes · 25 comments

Finally succeeded!!

r/AstralProjection icon

r/AstralProjection

•

2mo ago

Finally succeeded!!

33 upvotes · 18 comments

My three-year journey in astral projection

r/AstralProjection icon

r/AstralProjection

•

1y ago

My three-year journey in astral projection

37 upvotes · 26 comments

I had my first 100% without a doubt astral projection this morning, completely unintentionally.

r/AstralProjection icon

r/AstralProjection

•

6mo ago

I had my first 100% without a doubt astral projection this morning, completely unintentionally.

53 upvotes · 9 comments

How do I leave this reality using Astral Projection?

r/AstralProjection icon

r/AstralProjection

•

15d ago

How do I leave this reality using Astral Projection ?

32 upvotes · 46 comments

To answer the daily question of - Is astral projection even real? (how I feel)

r/AstralProjection icon

r/AstralProjection

•

3mo ago

To answer the daily question of - Is astral projection even real? (how I feel)

41 upvotes · 20 comments

What surprised you the most during astral projection?

r/AstralProjection icon

r/AstralProjection

•

8mo ago

What surprised you the most during astral projection?

55 upvotes · 59 comments

Not even sure this is gonna be interesting to someone but..

r/AstralProjection icon

r/AstralProjection

•

3mo ago

Not even sure this is gonna be interesting to someone but..

27 upvotes · 23 comments

Top Posts

Reddit

reReddit: Top posts of March 17, 2025

Reddit

reReddit: Top posts of March 2025

Reddit

reReddit: Top posts of 2025

Reddit Rules

Privacy Policy

User Agreement

Your Privacy Choices

Accessibility

Reddit, Inc. © 2025. All rights reserved. Skip to main content

Open menu

r/AstralProjection

Search in r/AstralProjection

Log In

Expand user menu

r/AstralProjection icon

Go to AstralProjection

r/AstralProjection

•

2y ago

NeoAnalist

Astral Projection in 30 Days or Less [Requires committed meditation]

Important Disclaimer:

Much like our world, the astral realm hold both good and bad entities. As an astral traveler it is important to remember that your soul is eternal and made of love and light; Should you find yourself in a frightful situation while exploring, you can call upon Jesus, with love in your heart, at any time, and be safely protected from any negative entities.

[If you are resistant to the idea of Jesus then simply call upon any higher being that inspires love within you. It would be wise to have this established before venturing into the astrals.]

ASTRAL AWAKENING 30

Awaken your Astral Body in just 30 days!

#Begin a 30-day adventure to learn astral travel through meditation and uncover the amazing mysteries that exist beyond our normal perceptions.

Realize that you're much more than just your physical body; you have an Astral Body that lives much longer and can travel through different worlds and lifetimes, while still living your regular life in your physical body!

"whatever is mine cannot be me"

Discovering the Astral Realm shows us that all the magical and terrible places we've dreamed of as humans, are as real as you are while reading these words; The Astral can teach us so much about life, our spiritual growth, and what comes after we die.

To start the 30-Day Astral Awakening Challenge, you'll need to set aside about 60 hours total for committed meditation. I suggest eating vegetarian and avoiding morally and sexually unethical behavior, as well as staying away from drugs to ease the spiritual process and keep your meditation time effective and focused.

FIRST, invent your own mantra that you will use for these 30 days. It can be anything as long as it doesn't have a specific meaning to your mind and doesn't refer to anything worldly or external.

Examples [Abrakadabra, Waheguru, Radhasoami, Yeshua hu Alaha, La Illaha Ilallah, etc.]

DAILY PROGRAM

MEDITATE for 2 total hours each day. You can break it into parts if you need to.

Start with Calming breath: Either 12 or 24 repetitions,
Breathing in for about 4 seconds and out for about 8 seconds.

Next, mentally chant your chosen mantra while keeping all your awareness and listening focus in the space behind your eyes. If your attention wanders then bring it back to that point. If other voices or images arise during the meditation make them join in with the chanting. Make your mind speak the mantra steadily and repeatedly and listen to it with all your focus.

"The mind speaks, the soul only listens"

Eventually your awareness of your physical body will become less and less, and your consciousness will turn inwards. Your body will first become tingly and

eventually feel absent altogether. Your eyes will still see and your ears will still hear but it will become background interference and easy to ignore. Once you begin hearing astral sounds within the space inside your head, listen out for a special sound which is like a ringing bell, similar to 285hz tone. Once you hear this continue chanting your mental mantra but place your listening focus onto this sound.

This sound comes from the center or center-right, inside your head.

This is the sound of your soul. if you can focus on it deeply enough it will pull you up out of your body and you will awaken into your astral body.

At first the transition can be daunting and even scary but try your best to stay calm and practice often to make it easy. There are also many other sounds, and lights which will appear during this process but following the sound which pulls your awareness up is the easiest way to the next level of consciousness.

MENTAL CLEANUP

>>> Try to control wandering thoughts and unhelpful emotions by thinking of your mantra throughout your daily life as needed. This helps you keep the tool of the mind in check by neutralizing unwanted thoughts and emotions at their source, which is your center of awareness, behind the eyes.

Use the same mantra as for your meditation and mentally speak the word or phrase in the space behind the eyes for a few moments. The more often you do this the more clean and ready your consciousness will be at all times, making waking astral experiences increasingly possible.

This whole program is made to wake up your Astral Body, making it possible for you to experience astral travel and exploration, after some dedication on your part.

This journey is all about discovering the vastness of your own consciousness and the multiple levels of consciousness and creation.

The astral awakening is only the beginning of the inner journey; anyone can, and should take this step towards their own awakening.

In my experience, 60 total hours of meditating in this way should be sufficient for any person to activate their astral body -- it does not have to be within one single 30-day period. But daily consistency will make progress much easier. Once you can listen to the sound with unwavering concentration you can go as far as you wish on the spiritual path. For more detailed reading on the matters discussed here I would recommend the following two sources. It can be helpful.

37

.

37

Comments Section

u/NeoAnalist avatar

NeoAnalist

OP

•

2y ago

Additional Helpful links.

Anatomy of Consciousness Comprehensive Detailed PDF

<https://ishanews.org/media/books/pdf/Anatomy-of-Consciousness-NC-SA-2016.pdf>

Inner Sound Compiled Articles

<https://innersonickey.org/>

All the best to anyone embarking on the inner journey.

11

guy_on_wheels

•

2y ago

Should you find yourself in a frightful situation while exploring, you can call upon Jesus, with love in your heart, at any time, and be safely protected from any negative entities. [If you are resistant to the idea of Jesus then simply

call upon any higher being that inspires love within you. It would be wise to have this established before venturing into the astrals.]

Can you not just expell them yourself without calling on some higher power? From what I understand, we can't get hurt in the astral realm. Isn't it just believing you have the power to do it and just do it? Only had an OBE 2 times, and have not encountered any entity yet, so I have not been able to try this myself. Also are these negative entities not manifestations of our own fears?

6

u/NeoAnalist avatar

NeoAnalist

OP

•

2y ago

If your own awareness is such that you have the ability to completely banish all fear and doubt from your consciousness at a moments notice then by all means do that. Alternatively follow the silver cord back to your body.

However in a true moment of panic and confusion and heavy emotional manipulation which is the preferred method of the lower astral entities (demons, djins etc..) Calling upon a trusted higher entity can simply the process of protection and escape from the situation.

If you follow your consciousness all the way up theres no difference between your soul and the soul of Jesus. But until that is your conscious experience of the many realms its good to have a friend you can call, even if it is just your higher self.

3

Birdsgobaccc

•

2y ago

I would look into some other banishing techniques, or always make your own

3

[deleted]

•

2y ago

Thank youu

4

u/NeoAnalist avatar

NeoAnalist

OP

•

2y ago

No problem, try it out and let me know how it goes for you. All the best.

4

[deleted]

•

2y ago

Do you think this could be split into many small meditation sessions? Ie: Would 12x 10minute meditations be as effective as 2x 1 hour meditations

1

u/Ilishtar avatar

Ilishtar

•

2y ago

I will try this and document my results

3

u/grishinsou avatar
grishinsou

•

2y ago

How was it?

2

1 more reply

jk-95

•

2y ago

i do 30mins of the same thing everyday been doing it for past 15days gonna ramp up to 2hours 30x4

3

1 more reply

Aahhayess

•

2y ago

Can you elaborate on creating a mantra that doesn't refer to anything specific or attachments to anything worldly? The examples you provided do seem to have preconceived ideas for me. Is one supposed to create something entirely original for just themselves?

2

u/NeoAnalist avatar
NeoAnalist

OP

•

2y ago

The mantra should be selected or formulated in such a way that it does not point the mind towards anything in the external world, it is ok if it points towards something that can be experienced in the internal worlds such as heavenly abodes or deities.

For example the mantra given at Sant Mat initiation are the 5 names of the 5 rulers at each internal level of consciousness. These are repeated over and over and have the effect of drawing the consciousness inwards towards the astral body, once the sound current is always audible, you no longer need any mantra, simply latch your attention to the current and go up.

2

Aahhayess

•

2y ago

Thank you! That resonates

2

Brilliant-Fudge-6654

•

2y ago

I'm glad you mention images. I've recently started to see people gather around me. People I do not know. What's that about?

1

u/NeoAnalist avatar

NeoAnalist

OP

•

2y ago

Doesn't matter, the mind will produce all matter of visuals to try and break your concentration efforts. If they are benevolent people, that could be a there to help you, then chanting your mantra will not make them disappear - if on the other hand you can make them chant your mantra along with you, after which they disappear, they are only mind formations;

Either way you should continue chanting mantra at the eye center, eventually these visions will cease and you will be able to ride a sound current upward and out of your body once concentration is sufficiently gathered behind the eyes. Feel free to ask me about anything else you might encounter internally while on this process, or a similar meditation method.

2

u/asdronin avatar

asdronin

•

2y ago

Thanks a lot for sharing this, I will follow this in early morning, and because im unexperienced with meditation and my practices have led to varied but small results, i need to ask, is this needed to be done lying on the back? because if so even after 8 hours of rest I fear i will fall asleep, so i was wondering if this can work while sitting making it easier to stay awake

1

1 more reply

[deleted]

•

2y ago

This is very helpful but I think theres something missing.

If mantra meditation was enough then all serious meditators and those who do transcendental meditation would be APing.

1

angela_davis

•

2y ago

Meditate for 2 hours every day. That is a LOT of meditation.

7

masneric

•

2y ago

Yeah, I agree. Beginners get frustrated quite easily meditating 30 minutes, imagine 2 hours.

4

u/NeoAnalist avatar

NeoAnalist

OP

•

2y ago

They should split it up as needed if they actually want results in 30 day. Its not a lot to ask to make profound spiritual progress; going from zero to astral traveler in one month.

Plus practicing the mental cleanup exercise throughout the day makes it much

easier to slip into productive meditation at a moments notice.

6

3 more replies

guy_on_wheels

•

2y ago

Never meditated a day in my life. I succeeded purely by learning from listening to interviews of people who talked about their own experiences and understanding the biological processes involved and succeeding at the beginning of the 3th week. I used nothing of that new age stuff; meditation, opening chakra's etc. If it works for you then do whatever works for you and makes you feel good about it. But for people new to this; you do not need these convoluted ways to get an OBE. Also; eating vegetarian? What is this based on? I know someone who is on a meat only diet and has very frequent OBE's

There are multiple ways to get to Rome I guess (so to speak). For me personally it is more intuitive. In the end it is willpower that makes you succeed. Focussing your Intention, discipline, determination and knowledge about the biological processes involved. Also binaural beat helped me very much in the beginning. 4-7 hertz should be your aim for this. I only used 7 hertz so far. And had my first vibrational experience within the first week.

2

LazyChampionship1498

•

2y ago

I do agree with you on that there are no specific technique just intention but calling meditation and opening chakras as new age stuff is hilarious lol.

8

u/Kalo_Pakhi avatar

Kalo_Pakhi

•

2y ago

Different things work for different people and that's fine. I only wanted to say that neither meditation nor opening chakras are new age. It's a millennia old concept mentioned in our scriptures and practiced widely in this part of the world. It doesn't become 'new age' just because the west adopted it recently.

2

1 more reply

u/NeoAnalist avatar

NeoAnalist

OP

•

2y ago

Its a bit of a trick this post, because while it will undoubtedly take a complete novice to the point where they can leave their body at will purely by practicing whats outlined for enough time...

It has the added benefit of teaching people the technique of listening to the inner sound current. Which if followed at all levels of experience can and will bring an individual soul all the way home to unity consciousness beyond the realms of the mind.

Its basically like eating all your veggies first before you can enjoy desert, except in this case the veggies are a few months of focused meditation and the desert is infinite non dual love and bliss beyond the confines of the wheel of reincarnation.

But if eating meat and listening to 7hz will do that for you then please start a religion with detailed practices so I can be your first follower 🙏

1

WrongRush3835

•

2y ago

So you're stating that because he enjoys meat and uses binaural beats to help him successfully obe, he should start his own religion?

1

2 more replies

[deleted]

•

2y ago

Are you saying I have to eat veggies and stuff if I want to Astral Project..?

Yeah, no. I'd rather die. I just want to astral project so I can shift away from this awful world.

1

u/Mittenokitteno avatar

Mittenokitteno

•

2y ago

No it does not matter what you eat

Also here is a better guide than whatever this is

https://www.dropbox.com/s/lp8i232pxamcpr4/Phasing_Primer.pdf?dl=0

2

u/NeoAnalist avatar

NeoAnalist

OP

•

2y ago

You don't have to, but if you want to make maximum progress in 30 days then it is recommended, it keeps you lighter after eating times and makes it easier to gather your concentration in meditation.

By all means eat whatever you want and still practice, but know that it will take you longer to gather all your concentration at the eye center and leave your body.

And while astral projection can bring you to many beautiful worlds much nicer and more vivid than this world, it also holds some much worse places too. So should you switch into your astral body with the mindset you're expressing here, I can only guess to which kind of destination you'll be pulled to.

The astral realm is existing long before this physical one, it is much larger and more complex than this physical universe - but most things you see here are worse projections of what you can find up there.

It is every persons birthright to realize their astral body - there are many ways to get there, this is only one which I can guarantee will work well - with the added benefit of improving your daily experience of life in the process. All the best to you.

1

Ready-One551

•

1y ago

Just curious, how many times have astral projected using this method?

1

More posts you may like

My early Astral Projection Experiences ~48 years ago.

[r/AstralProjection icon](#)

[r/AstralProjection](#)

•

2mo ago

My early Astral Projection Experiences ~48 years ago.

28 upvotes · 7 comments

I had my first 100% without a doubt astral projection this morning, completely unintentionally.

[r/AstralProjection icon](#)

[r/AstralProjection](#)

•

6mo ago

I had my first 100% without a doubt astral projection this morning, completely unintentionally.

53 upvotes · 9 comments

Can someone prove astral projection to me? (Please read)

[r/AstralProjection icon](#)

[r/AstralProjection](#)

•

26d ago

Can someone prove astral projection to me? (Please read)

21 comments

JUST A QUESTION If astral projection is real, why don't people have stories of them finding out things by spying on people?

[r/AstralProjection icon](#)

[r/AstralProjection](#)

•

5d ago

JUST A QUESTION If astral projection is real, why don't people have stories of them finding out things by spying on people?

163 upvotes · 126 comments

I successfully astral projected yesterday & multiple times throughout this year

[r/AstralProjection icon](#)

[r/AstralProjection](#)

•

5mo ago

I successfully astral projected yesterday & multiple times throughout this year

39 upvotes · 7 comments

How do I leave this reality using Astral Projection ?

[r/AstralProjection icon](#)

[r/AstralProjection](#)

•

15d ago

How do I leave this reality using Astral Projection ?

32 upvotes · 46 comments

My Astral Projection Journey (and what I've learned so far) AMA

[r/AstralProjection icon](#)

[r/AstralProjection](#)

•

4mo ago

My Astral Projection Journey (and what I've learned so far) AMA

118 upvotes · 85 comments

My three-year journey in astral projection

[r/AstralProjection icon](#)

[r/AstralProjection](#)

•

1y ago

My three-year journey in astral projection

37 upvotes · 26 comments

To answer the daily question of - Is astral projection even real? (how I feel)

r/AstralProjection icon

r/AstralProjection

•

3mo ago

To answer the daily question of - Is astral projection even real? (how I feel)

41 upvotes · 20 comments

Ongoing Disinformation about Astral Projection.

r/AstralProjection icon

r/AstralProjection

•

3mo ago

Ongoing Disinformation about Astral Projection.

81 upvotes · 37 comments

I cracked it: I astral projected 6 days in row

r/AstralProjection icon

r/AstralProjection

•

8mo ago

I cracked it: I astral projected 6 days in row

372 upvotes · 159 comments

Astral Projection to the Past - Have you done it? Tell me your Story.

r/AstralProjection icon

r/AstralProjection

•

2mo ago

Astral Projection to the Past - Have you done it? Tell me your Story.

7 upvotes · 3 comments

My way to astral project (from a 21 year old)

r/AstralProjection icon

r/AstralProjection

•

4mo ago

My way to astral project (from a 21 year old)

40 upvotes · 17 comments

What surprised you the most during astral projection?

r/AstralProjection icon

r/AstralProjection

•

8mo ago

What surprised you the most during astral projection?

55 upvotes · 59 comments

I Astral Projected for the first time!!!

r/AstralProjection icon

r/AstralProjection

•

5mo ago

I Astral Projected for the first time!!!

72 upvotes · 28 comments

Let's debunk the "Astral Projection is Pseudoscience" for once and for all (and related like "it's all in the head/brain)

r/AstralProjection icon

r/AstralProjection

•

7mo ago

Let's debunk the "Astral Projection is Pseudoscience" for once and for all (and related like "it's all in the head/brain)

38 upvotes · 43 comments

Astral Projection from Meditation 🧘

r/AstralProjection icon

r/AstralProjection

•

2mo ago

Astral Projection from Meditation 

27 upvotes · 24 comments

staying in the astral

[r/AstralProjection icon](#)

[r/AstralProjection](#)

•

17d ago

staying in the astral

23 upvotes · 29 comments

Very Quick Guide on How to Effortlessly Astral Project

[r/AstralProjection icon](#)

[r/AstralProjection](#)

•

5d ago

Very Quick Guide on How to Effortlessly Astral Project

110 upvotes · 37 comments

spiritually hurting after a successful astral projection

[r/AstralProjection icon](#)

[r/AstralProjection](#)

•

2mo ago

spiritually hurting after a successful astral projection

65 upvotes · 39 comments

Astral Projection never worked for me... until this happened at 6:30am

[r/AstralProjection icon](#)

[r/AstralProjection](#)

•

4mo ago

Astral Projection never worked for me... until this happened at 6:30am

47 upvotes · 20 comments

UPDATE 30 second astral projection technique

[r/AstralProjection icon](#)

[r/AstralProjection](#)

•

4mo ago

UPDATE 30 second astral projection technique

167 upvotes · 42 comments

Is it true you can astral project to the future & the past?

[r/AstralProjection icon](#)

[r/AstralProjection](#)

•

15d ago

Is it true you can astral project to the future & the past?

33 upvotes · 44 comments

If Astral Projection to the Past Is Possible, Why Hasn't It Been Used for Historical Research?

[r/AstralProjection icon](#)

[r/AstralProjection](#)

•

10mo ago

If Astral Projection to the Past Is Possible, Why Hasn't It Been Used for Historical Research?

86 upvotes · 118 comments

How I Astral Project every night

[r/AstralProjection icon](#)

[r/AstralProjection](#)

•

5mo ago

How I Astral Project every night

271 upvotes · 88 comments

[View Post in](#)

[日本語](#)

[Top Posts](#)

[Reddit](#)

reReddit: Top posts of March 13, 2024

Reddit

reReddit: Top posts of March 2024

Reddit

reReddit: Top posts of 2024

Reddit Rules

Privacy Policy

User Agreement

Your Privacy Choices

Accessibility

Reddit, Inc. © 2025. All rights reserved. Skip to main content

Ian Carroll and Satanic abuse rituals? : r/conspiracy

Open menu

r/conspiracy

Search in r/conspiracy

Log In

Expand user menu

r/conspiracy icon

Go to conspiracy

r/conspiracy

•

1y ago

Own_Palpitation4523

Ian Carroll and Satanic abuse rituals?

Play

I've been hearing about this guy recently and he seems to be on to some stuff worth listening to regarding the occult etc. just seeing what you guys might've thought about him or if you had anything interesting to say about him?

5

.

17

Comments Section

AutoModerator

MOD

•

1y ago

u/joe-bagadonuts avatar

joe-bagadonuts

•

1y ago

So this guy is so important that he was forced to breed every day for years, but was also forced to be a child death fighter where he could have died in any of the hundreds of fights? Those two statements are extremely incongruent.

3

u/iritabook avatar

iritabook

•

1y ago

Child trafficking often involves selling the children as many times as possible to extract the maximum amount of money/value. Watch documentary:
<https://youtu.be/G1y38N4LQiU?si=9bCKv7fG24cRavgR>

Alandra Markman, the man Ian is referencing, is a survivor of this. Interview here: <https://youtu.be/KJ1tjCFBemc?si=nJW9LTv5N5DUD57y>

The interviewer, Anneke Lucas, was recently interviewed on PBD podcast:
<https://youtu.be/jPVvEi8kAUo?si=7PgZH0jtACrOvtDx>

Her memoir of her satanic ritual abuse experience available here:
https://drive.google.com/file/d/1Kc1dXiYiU5mJlez8iL_eOFp7au0cBZ0S

This connects to a well-documented Belgian ring, uncovered by the crimes of Marc Dutroux. 300,000 Belgians marched in protest of police mishandling:
https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Marc_Dutroux

Jean-Michel Nihoul - connected to Anneke Lucas and Marc Dutroux - also named in testimony by Regina Louf. Read here:
<https://www.scribd.com/document/483147636/reginas-story-pdf>

2
Martrance

•
10mo ago
He also has no scars. For a supposed cage fighter (with weapons), if you see interviews of the original guy.

He also apparently believes he has reptilian dna.

2
u/slanderedshadow avatar
slanderedshadow

•
1y ago
He has some great videos about a lot of things, articulate and intelligent at least from what Ive seen.

4
[deleted]
•
1y ago
The host....."A global satanic religion?" does this guy have the internet or what lol.

2
u/Various-Cup-7290 avatar
Various-Cup-7290
•
1y ago
The global satanic religion he identifies is called luciferianism.

4
u/SnooDingos4854 avatar
SnooDingos4854
•
1y ago
The host is a spook. So he is either completely naive and ignorant or he's in on it.

3
[deleted]
•
1y ago
You do understand that if people are not interested in this stuff their phones don't show it to them. There are algorithms created to keep your viewership. To say someone is naive or ignorant because they dont look up the crazy shit you do is wild. What you see and what I see are totally different things. It definitely isnt far fetched to think that someone might not know about a conspiracy

involving a "global satanic religion."

1

1 more reply

u/YodaSmokes420 avatar

YodaSmokes420

•

1y ago

Any source to this?

1

1 more reply

[deleted]

•

1y ago

Why is this guy even being interviewd? He's been caught lying on multiple occasions and being wrong about things. This kills credibility.

1

u/mitchhight avatar

mitchhight

•

1y ago

Can you show me what he's been caught lying on multiple occasions, and has been wrong on things. I find Ian to be incredibly credible, but all humans are fallible, so I'm not discounting the possibility of him having a few things out of place.

6

Own_Palpitation4523

OP

•

1y ago

That's interesting. I have yet to come across anything that says such but not to say it's not true. I'm just interested in seeing the evidence

3

u/Adventurous-Kale3786 avatar

Adventurous-Kale3786

•

7mo ago

update?

1

1 more reply

More posts you may like

Ian Carroll / Cancel this Co

r/behindthebastards icon

r/behindthebastards

•

13d ago

Ian Carroll / Cancel this Co

8 upvotes · 3 comments

The satanic panic was actually a conspiracy to accuse people of satanic ritual abuse to punish people who spoke out against the illuminati.

r/schizoposters icon

r/schizoposters

•

5mo ago

The satanic panic was actually a conspiracy to accuse people of satanic ritual abuse to punish people who spoke out against the illuminati.

r/schizoposters - The satanic panic was actually a conspiracy to accuse people of satanic ritual abuse to punish people who spoke out against the illuminati.
41 upvotes · 6 comments

Alandra Markman on being a victim of the satanic cult. It amazing how the same people who preach atheism are themselves involved in satanic shit. Our gullible western wannabes believe these people

r/PAK icon

r/PAK

•

2y ago

Alandra Markman on being a victim of the satanic cult. It amazing how the same people who preach atheism are themselves involved in satanic shit. Our gullible western wannabes believe these people

r/PAK - Alandra Markman on being a victim of the satanic cult. It amazing how the same people who preach atheism are themselves involved in satanic shit. Our gullible western wannabes believe these people

5 upvotes · 30 comments

Allan Andre is an illuminati bloodline satanic cult survivor who escaped after decades of abuse. In some recent interviews he talks about satanic rituals, politicians and royal families being shape-shifting Reptilians, wars being engineered, the illuminati extracting loosh from negative situations

r/EscapingPrisonPlanet icon

r/EscapingPrisonPlanet

•

1y ago

Allan Andre is an illuminati bloodline satanic cult survivor who escaped after decades of abuse. In some recent interviews he talks about satanic rituals, politicians and royal families being shape-shifting Reptilians, wars being engineered, the illuminati extracting loosh from negative situations

175 upvotes · 24 comments

In this amazing three part interview, Satanic Ritual Abuse survivor Alandra Makrman exposes the illuminati, the Montauk project, and also discusses his experiences with time travel, inner earth, & more.

r/conspiracy icon

r/conspiracy

•

2mo ago

In this amazing three part interview, Satanic Ritual Abuse survivor Alandra Makrman exposes the illuminati, the Montauk project, and also discusses his experiences with time travel, inner earth, & more.

r/conspiracy - In this amazing three part interview, Satanic Ritual Abuse survivor Alandra Makrman exposes the illuminati, the Montauk project, and also discusses his experiences with time travel, inner earth, & more.

youtu

6 comments

What sort of torture do Satanic Rituals involve?

r/conspiracy icon

r/conspiracy

•

20d ago

What sort of torture do Satanic Rituals involve?

33 comments

What do spiritual / demonic entities actually look like? Are there eyewitness testimonies from satanic ritual abuse survivors or people in cults who broke free discussing how these apparitions looked when summoned through rituals?

r/conspiracy icon

r/conspiracy

•

2mo ago

What do spiritual / demonic entities actually look like? Are there eyewitness testimonies from satanic ritual abuse survivors or people in cults who broke free discussing how these apparitions looked when summoned through rituals?

13 comments

Anytime an artist is connected to crowley in anyway. These conspiracy theorists create youtube rabbit hole videos on why they're Satanist... lol it's ridiculous.

r/thelema icon

r/thelema

•

2mo ago

Anytime an artist is connected to crowley in anyway. These conspiracy theorists create youtube rabbit hole videos on why they're Satanist... lol it's ridiculous.

r/thelema - Anytime an artist is connected to crowley in anyway. These conspiracy theorists create youtube rabbit hole videos on why they're Satanist... lol it's ridiculous.

40 upvotes · 22 comments

Occult (Satanic) Practices today

r/AmmonHillman icon

r/AmmonHillman

•

1y ago

Occult (Satanic) Practices today

14 upvotes · 118 comments

Are satanic cults real?

r/conspiracy icon

r/conspiracy

•

15d ago

Are satanic cults real?

33 upvotes · 100 comments

Who's in for a dark post I can only upload on Conspiracy? Satanic ritual abuse, shadowfigures, mind control, missing time, dissociative identity disorder and unseen hybrids living among us

r/conspiracy icon

r/conspiracy

•

6mo ago

Who's in for a dark post I can only upload on Conspiracy? Satanic ritual abuse, shadowfigures, mind control, missing time, dissociative identity disorder and unseen hybrids living among us

r/conspiracy - Who's in for a dark post I can only upload on Conspiracy? Satanic ritual abuse, shadowfigures, mind control, missing time, dissociative identity disorder and unseen hybrids living among us

10 upvotes · 7 comments

Children raised in a Satanic cult reveal what they witnessed; How deep does this evil go?

r/conspiracy icon

r/conspiracy

•

4mo ago

Children raised in a Satanic cult reveal what they witnessed; How deep does this evil go?

r/conspiracy - Children raised in a Satanic cult reveal what they witnessed; How deep does this evil go?

rumble

6 upvotes · 20 comments

Illuminati Drip

r/conspiracy icon

r/conspiracy

•

8d ago

Illuminati Drip

r/conspiracy - Illuminati Drip

400 upvotes · 145 comments

Illuminati / Pedophillia / Satanism

r/conspiracy icon
r/conspiracy

•

6mo ago

Illuminati / Pedophillia / Satanism

20 upvotes · 30 comments

This guy teaming up with Candace Owens is from Bellingham?

r/Bellingham icon

r/Bellingham

•

8mo ago

This guy teaming up with Candace Owens is from Bellingham?

r/Bellingham - This guy teaming up with Candace Owens is from Bellingham?

youtube

47 upvotes · 81 comments

Now not all these on this picture are 100% accurate, but some are, and that's all that's needed for my post. A religious conspiracy. See I believe the Roman Catholic Church has done a lot to hide truths and secrets from us, and try to lead us astray, like they don't want us to know something 😞

r/conspiracy icon

r/conspiracy

•

1mo ago

Now not all these on this picture are 100% accurate, but some are, and that's all that's needed for my post. A religious conspiracy. See I believe the Roman Catholic Church has done a lot to hide truths and secrets from us, and try to lead us astray, like they don't want us to know something 😞

r/conspiracy - Now not all these on this picture are 100% accurate, but some are, and that's all that's needed for my post. A religious conspiracy. See I

believe the Roman Catholic Church has done a lot to hide truths and secrets from us, and try to lead us astray, like they don't want us to know something 😞

37 comments

Conspiracy culture got hijacked and it sucks

r/conspiracy icon

r/conspiracy

•

4mo ago

Conspiracy culture got hijacked and it sucks

505 upvotes · 187 comments

I've spent over a decade researching Cults and secret societies in Oregon, I'm putting together a documentary. AMA

r/AMA icon

r/AMA

•

8mo ago

I've spent over a decade researching Cults and secret societies in Oregon, I'm putting together a documentary. AMA

145 upvotes · 226 comments

Why Do People Believe That The Elite Are Satanists?

r/conspiracy icon

r/conspiracy

•

4d ago

Why Do People Believe That The Elite Are Satanists?

112 comments

If the Illuminati is real, who do you think is involved?

r/conspiracy icon

r/conspiracy

•

10mo ago

If the Illuminati is real, who do you think is involved?

12 upvotes · 45 comments

The Occult Runs Everything

r/conspiracy icon

r/conspiracy

•

4mo ago

The Occult Runs Everything

r/conspiracy - The Occult Runs Everything

3

14 comments

I'm not anti-semitic but I'm at the entrance of a controversial rabbit hole

r/conspiracy icon

r/conspiracy

•

25d ago

I'm not anti-semitic but I'm at the entrance of a controversial rabbit hole

r/conspiracy - I'm not anti-semitic but I'm at the entrance of a controversial rabbit hole

3

36 comments

The Jewish Conspiracies are Getting Out of Hand

r/conspiracy icon

r/conspiracy

•

4mo ago

The Jewish Conspiracies are Getting Out of Hand

41 comments

how do I find illuminati members in public

r/conspiracy icon

r/conspiracy

•

3mo ago

how do I find illuminati members in public

28 comments

The greatest conspiracy that never gets mentioned on this sub

r/conspiracy icon

r/conspiracy

•

1mo ago

The greatest conspiracy that never gets mentioned on this sub

r/conspiracy - The greatest conspiracy that never gets mentioned on this sub

12 comments

Top Posts

Reddit

reReddit: Top posts of November 20, 2024

Reddit

reReddit: Top posts of November 2024

Reddit

reReddit: Top posts of 2024

Reddit Rules

Privacy Policy

User Agreement

Your Privacy Choices

Accessibility

Reddit, Inc. © 2025. All rights reserved.

WikipediaThe Free Encyclopedia

Donate

Create account

Log in

Marc Dutroux

Article

Talk

Read

[Edit](#)
[View history](#)

[Tools](#)
From Wikipedia, the free encyclopedia

This biography of a living person needs additional citations for verification. Please help by adding reliable sources. Contentious material about living persons that is unsourced or poorly sourced must be removed immediately from the article and its talk page, especially if potentially libelous.
Find sources: "Marc Dutroux" – news · newspapers · books · scholar · JSTOR (July 2023) (Learn how and when to remove this message)
Marc Dutroux

Pencil sketch of Marc Dutroux
Born Marc Paul Alain Dutroux
6 November 1956 (age 69)
Ixelles, Brussels, Belgium
Criminal status Imprisoned (solitary confinement)
Spouses
Françoise Dubois (1976–1983)
Michelle Martin (1989–2003)
Children 5
Convictions
Child pornography
Child sexual abuse
Kidnapping
Murder
Theft
Criminal penalty Life imprisonment
Accomplices
Michelle Martin
Michel Lelièvre
Michel Nihoul
Bernard Weinstein

Details
Victims 4+ murders, 11+ rapes
Date 19??–1986, 1995–1996
Country Belgium
Killed 5
Date apprehended 13 August 1996
Imprisoned at Prison of Nivelles
Duration: 3 seconds.0:03

Marc Dutroux from Belgium pronunciation (Voice of America)
Marc Paul Alain Dutroux[1] (French: [maʁk pɔl alɛ̃ dytʁu]; born 6 November 1956) is a Belgian convicted serial killer, serial rapist, and child molester. Initially convicted for the abduction and rape of five young girls in 1989, Dutroux was released on parole after just three years' imprisonment.[2] He was arrested again in 1996 on suspicion of having abducted, tortured, and sexually abused six girls aged between 8 and 19, four of whom were killed. Dutroux's widely publicized trial ended with his conviction on all charges in 2004; he was subsequently sentenced to life imprisonment.

Dutroux's accomplices included his wife, Michelle Martin; Michel Lelièvre; Michel Nihoul; and Bernard Weinstein. Martin was convicted and sentenced to 30 years in prison, and Lelièvre to 25 years. Nihoul, "a Brussels businessman, pub-owner and familiar face at sex parties",[3] was initially tried as an accomplice to the kidnappings but was acquitted owing to insufficient evidence; he was instead convicted of involvement in a gang that participated in human and drug trafficking, and was sentenced to five years in prison.[4] Weinstein was never tried as he was murdered by Dutroux before being identified as an accomplice.

The lenient result of Dutroux's first prosecution, as well as shortcomings on the part of the police in investigating his murders, caused widespread

discontent in Belgium with the country's criminal justice system, resulting in the complete reorganisation of Belgium's law enforcement agencies. In the White March held on 20 October 1996, 300,000 Belgian citizens protested the mishandling of the case.

Early life

Marc Dutroux was born in Ixelles, Brussels, on 6 November 1956^[5] to Victor Dutroux and Jeanine Lauwens. He is the eldest of five children.^[6] Dutroux spent part of his early childhood in Burundi, then part of the Belgian Congo, where his father worked as a teacher. After Burundi gained independence in mid-1962, Dutroux's family moved back to Belgium and settled in the village of Obaix in Hainaut Province.^[7] Dutroux later reported to have been abused by his mother and father.^[citation needed]

In 1972, Dutroux's parents separated and his father left the family home. Shortly after graduating from school, Dutroux left home himself and made his living as an electrician.^[8] Several years later, in 1976, Dutroux married Françoise Dubois, with whom he had two children. The marriage was marred by Dutroux's abusive behaviour towards his family; the couple would divorce in 1983, with Françoise keeping custody of the children.^[citation needed]

Early criminal activity (1979–1989)

During the late 1970s, Dutroux found new employment as a scrap dealer and supplemented his income by stealing car parts.^[citation needed] From 1979 onward he was convicted for a variety of petty offences including assault, drug dealing, and trading stolen vehicles.^[citation needed] Meanwhile, he regularly visited ice skating rinks in Charleroi, Forest, and Montignies-sur-Sambre, where he would deliberately trip or bump into young female skaters in order to touch them.^[citation needed] In October 1980, Dutroux visited a Charleroi skating rink and got into a physical altercation with another patron, Armand de Beyn, after repeatedly colliding with De Beyn's girlfriend.^[citation needed] A court case ended with De Beyn being convicted of assault and battery against Dutroux, although Dutroux was banned from the Charleroi skating rink.^[citation needed]

One of his mistresses was Michelle Martin, whom he later married and with whom he had three more children.^[6]

Initial rapes (1985–1989)

On 14 December 1985, Dutroux abducted Axelle D. During her testimony, she told the police that Dutroux's accomplice Peteghem had told her that "he was part of a gang" led by two gang leaders, "an Italian and a crazy stupid one." Jean van Peteghem admitted to having taken part in the abduction. He said he had abducted Axelle D. with Marc Dutroux and Michelle Martin. He had lived with Dutroux after being discharged from the military and having his marriage fail.^[citation needed]

Peteghem told police that his and Dutroux's first victims were two girls from Morlanwelz. These two victims were never located by police.^[citation needed]

On 7 June 1985, the first proven abduction by the two took place, the abduction of eleven-year-old Sylvie D. On 17 October 1985 the pair abducted Maria V., 19, from Perennes-lez-Binche. Maria V. also identified a third man who took part in her abduction and appeared to be in his fifties. This man was never found by police.^[citation needed] On 17 January 1986, Catherine B., aged 18, was abducted from Obaix in Hainaut Province. Dutroux had one or two accomplices in her abduction who were never found by police. Peteghem was stationed as army personnel in Germany during that time and could not have assisted Dutroux.^[citation needed]

On 18 December 1985, Dutroux abducted Élisabeth G., 15, in Pont-à-Celles. Peteghem told police that Dutroux filmed Élisabeth naked and took pictures of her. At the beginning of February 1986, Martin, Dutroux and Peteghem were arrested. This had to a large extent been due to Peteghem giving out a lot of information about himself in conversations with the girls, which had been enough